

Gc
929.2
C956cu
1149658

M! L

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 00674 5795



ARMORIAL ENSIGNS OF THE CUSHING FAMILY

THE GENEALOGY
OF THE
CUSHING FAMILY,

AN ACCOUNT OF THE ANCESTORS AND
DESCENDANTS OF MATTHEW
CUSHING, WHO CAME
TO AMERICA IN
1638.

BY
JAMES S. CUSHING

MONTREAL
THE PERRAULT PRINTING CO.

1905

PREFACE.

First Edition 1877.

1149658

4
H-2000-2000
"Few families in the country have been more celebrated than the Cushings, and probably no other has furnished more Judges for our Probate, Municipal, and Supreme Courts. In all its branches it has been highly respectable, and it still maintains its ancient standing."—History of Hanover, Mass, by J. S. Barry, Boston, 1853. High praise, but by no means undeserved, as the merest glance down the "bead roll of fame," as imperfectly transcribed in this work, will convince the most sceptical. The Genealogy of the Cushing Family forms of itself almost a synopsis of the colonizing and early settlement of the New England States and a portion at least of the Province of Quebec, and by that best and purest of its stock, the Puritans. Here we read, as in a history, the mode of settlement; the organization of local and general offices for the proper and regular administration, civil and military, of the affairs of the colonies; the origin of the causes which led to the memorable struggle for Independence of the British Colonies in America; the difficulties to be contended with in the re-organization of the affairs of the young nation, its laws and government. In the halls of the Legislature, in the administration of the laws, in the arena of commerce and in all the religious controversies of the times in which they lived, the members of this remarkable family appear almost pre-eminent.

The scrupulous accuracy with which the Pilgrim Fathers recorded the births and marriages of the colonists makes

it a matter of no great difficulty in tracing the descendants of the early settlers down to at least the middle of the eighteenth century ; and from the exceptionally prominent part taken in all public matters by members of this family, their descent can be traced by nearly if not all of the name to the present day. The work now set forth is, for ought the author knows, the first issued with any pretensions to a general genealogical record. It is necessarily incomplete in many of its details, and many precious fragments remain in his hands, for lack of the necessary links to connect them with the rest of the chain.

LEMUEL CUSHING.

Present Edition 1905.

After the publication of the first edition Mr. Lemuel Cushing collected considerable material, intending to issue a more complete record, but at the time of his death, in 1881, the work was still unfinished.

In 1901, in response to requests from various members of the family, it was decided to complete the task, and the present volume is the result of the succeeding four years' work.

While much additional information has been gathered and the history of the family greatly extended, it must be admitted that the record is still in a measure incomplete. This is due partly to the fact of the family being now scattered all over the United States and Canada, and partly because the work had to be done almost altogether by correspondence, the writer not having the necessary time and means to personally visit the various family centres.

The scheme adopted is that which is in use by the New England Historical and Genealogical Society. The

figure which precedes the name of the head of a family refers back to the family of the immediate ancestor, where the same person is designated in the list of children by the same number at the left of the Roman numeral. The Christian names and figures which are given in parenthesis after the head of a family denote the ancestral line and generation in consecutive order.

The record is given in the appendix of several unconnected branches of the family. Most of these are of families who have come to America during the past century, and who, while not immediately connected with the great American branch, doubtless sprang originally from the same stock.

Prior to 1752 the year began on the 25th of March. In this year a change was made to the present system of reckoning the year from the 1st of January. Consequently in records of events happening prior to 1752 the "Old Style" has been used; in the present volume all dates have been given according to the "New Style," and changes have been made in the dates taken from the records, wherever necessary to make them conform to the "New Style," e. g. the date of Matthew Cushing's (No. 8) baptism is given in the church records as 2 March, 1588, and this is corrected to 2 March, 1589.

The authorities and sources of information utilized in compiling the book have been so numerous that it is impossible to give them in detail. In brief, all the local histories of New England and American genealogies in the Boston Public Library, the Cambridge Library, and the Library of the New England Historical and Genealogical Society of Boston, have been reviewed and most of them have afforded various facts and details. Special

mention may, however, be made of the History of Hingham, 1893, the Buckingham Genealogy 1892 and the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, as furnishing much valuable information. Besides these sources of information the town and church records of Hingham, Scituate, Rehoboth, Pembroke, Hull and many other places were also examined. The more recent history of the family has been furnished by many persons in the United States and Canada. As members of nearly all the branches given in this book have contributed information in regard to their own line, they cannot be mentioned by name. Among those who have rendered valuable assistance outside of their own line, the special thanks of the author are due to Mr. Charles C. Cushing (who kindly made many researches in the Boston Libraries), Mrs. David Cushing of Hingham, Mass., Miss J. Mac C. Shaw of Boston, Tappan Adney, Esq. of New York City, Miss. C. E. Campbell of Schenectady, N.Y. and Arthur B. Paine, Esq. of Brookline, Mass.

JAMES S. CUSHING.

Montreal, April 1905.



INTRODUCTION.

The Name "Cushing."

The derivation of the name is somewhat uncertain. The present form is used by all the American descendants of Matthew Cushing who came to America in 1638, and was probably the established orthography for several generations before this, as the English and Irish branches use the same spelling. Before the sixteenth century, however, like most proper names, it was most variously written. For example, in various deeds, wills and charters still extant in Norfolk, Eng., referring to the direct lineal ancestors of Matthew, we find Cushyng, Cushin, Cushyn, Cusshyn, Cussheyn, Cusseyn, Cussyn, Cusyn, and Cosyn. Before the fourteenth century it was spelled Cusyn, Cosyn, or Cosseyn; after this it is always spelt with a "u" and

generally *sh*, e.g., Cusshyn, Cusshyn. The final *g* does not appear until 1500, when we find Cushyng, though Cushyn and Cushin are still frequent spellings.

The theories advanced by certain authorities that the name is a corruption of MacOssian or MacAsswain, or that it is derived from the word 'Cush' with the suffix 'ing' (son of) may be mentioned as pure guess-work, altogether discredited by the above facts. There is no evidence that the name is Irish as some have asserted; the Cushings of Ireland appear to have gone there in Cromwell's time.

The late Mr. Frank Hamilton Cushing, to whose researches we are indebted for much of our knowledge of the earlier history of the Cushings, makes two suggestions:—*1st*, that the name is derived from the Anglo-Norman designation of Cousin (Cosseyn or Cusseyn); or, *2nd*, that it arose from usage in connection with the land title of Cossey. Thus, in the 'Domesday' of William the Conqueror, we find that "the ancient village and manor of Tokethorpe (later Flockthorpe) lying in the Forehoe hundred" was in several parts, "two of which belonged to Cossey." This same manor of Flockthorpe was possessed by the Cushings for several generations thereafter.

The Cushing Arms.

The Cushings of Norfolk, Eng., were entitled to bear arms for many successive generations through their holding the manors of Chosely, Hardingham, etc. During this time of course the arms were repeatedly 'differenced' by different branches. Therefore the attempt to ascertain the exact coat-of-arms borne by the branch which came

to America is accompanied by some difficulty, and several arms differing slightly in certain details have been used and published by different authorities.

The original arms of the Cushing family were undoubtedly "gules an eagle displayed argent" (Fig. 1). These were the arms of Roger Cossyn, William Cusseyn and others until John (No. 4). From this all the others have been derived. Later, by a marriage with an heiress, the arms were quartered. So far, it has been impossible to identify the family from which this quartering was derived. The marriage probably occurred some time about 1500. In the *Heraldic Visitation of the County of Norfolk, England*, made in the year 1563, in which the marriage is given of John Oldham, Shimpling, of Norfolk, with Elizabeth, daughter and heir of Francis Cushin (page 19) of Hingham, Norfolk, the Cushing arms are described as follows:—"Gules, an eagle displayed argent; quartering, gules, three right hands torn from the wrists, a canton chequery or and az." Based on this description, which is obviously slightly indefinite as regards the position of the hands, we have the following forms:—



Fig. 1.

First, that given as a frontispiece to this volume and considered by the writer as most authoritative. This is the form advocated by the late H. G. Somerby of England as the result of several years' research in the records and deeds of Norfolk County, and it is quoted in the Register of the New England Historical and Genealogical Society.

As to the position of the hand behind the canton, when not otherwise expressly specified three hands would be placed two in chief and one in base, and a canton used to be placed on a shield without altering in the least the arrangement of the original emblem.



Fig. 2.

acknowledged that it was inaccurate. The cut is quoted here because through the last edition it has been given wide circulation.



Fig. 3.

Second, the shield used in the first edition of this work. (Fig. 2) For this arrangement we can find no authority and are forced to the conclusion that the position of the hands and the coloring of half the shield argent are due to the artist's ideas only. In fact, the late Lemuel Cushing

Third, the arms found on the tombstone of Lt.-Gov. Thomas Cushing, in the Granary Burying Ground, Boston, Mass., dated 1788 (Fig. 3). These are also the arms in the "Gore Roll of Arms" (Heraldic Journal, Vol. I, 1865). They are especially worthy of note as being

the earliest arms of which we have any record as being borne by an American Cushing. Unfortunately, no authority can be found for the omission of the third hand, and it is almost certain that the carving was made

from a too hasty description ; the third hand, which is partly covered by the canton, being accidentally omitted.

Fourth, the Herald's College, London, Eng. was applied to for the correct Cushing arms, and they furnished the accompanying shield (Fig. 4), quoting as their authority the above mentioned Heraldic Visitation. The Government Office of Heraldry, London, is responsible for the following statement :—

“No crest is found for the family but the quartering is that of Dennier, an heiress of which family must have married into that of Cushing ; Cushing, gules an eagle displayed argent ; Dennier, gules three dexter hands coupéd or, in bend sinister, a canton compoñy of 8 az. and or.

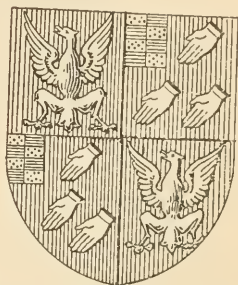


Fig. 4.

Fifth, the arms used by several American branches of the family for several generations (Fig 5). These are the ones recognized in Matthew's American Armoury and Blue Book and in Crozier's General Armoury 1904. As noted above, there is no authoritative record of the position of the hands in the quartering, so this arrangement may be justifiable. We can only remark that the oldest carvings or deeds always shew the hands bendwise and not erect.



Fig. 5.

These differences that have been quoted must not be considered as throwing any doubt on the authenticity of

the Cushing Arms. This has been acknowledged by every authority on heraldry, the direct descent from the Cushings of Norfolk whose arms are recognized in Heraldic Visitations is enough to establish their right. The slight variations are due to the original inaccurate descriptions which permit of variation according to the artist's ideas.

Crest and Motto.

These of course are not hereditary and may be assumed by all who consider themselves entitled to legally bear arms.

The only crest widely used by the Cushings is that in the frontispiece, which may be described as follows:—"Two lions' gambes erased sable supporting a ducal coronet or, from which hangs a human heart gules." This is the one found on the Granary Burying Ground tablet.

The motto "Virtute et numine" (by valor and divine aid) has also been in general use.

GENEALOGY

EARLY ANCESTRY

The remote ancestry of the Cushing family has been the subject of a number of investigations which have succeeded in tracing the family to very early times. The first work of importance was undertaken by the Hon. Caleb Cushing. He traced the family to Norfolk Co., Eng., and finding himself unable to give the necessary time to the research, engaged the late H. G. Somerby of London, a well known genealogist, to continue it. Mr. Somerby entered on the task with enthusiasm, as evidenced by his letters, some of which are in the writer's possession. During the years 1851-1853 he examined the ancient manuscripts in the British Museum, the Subsidy Rolls and Heraldic Visitations for Norfolk, the parish registers and ancient deeds and wills connected with various estates and manors in Hardingham, Hingham, and other places. His efforts were crowned with unexpected success; he established the fact that the Cushings were one of the leading families in Norfolk County during the 15th and 16th centuries, being lords of numerous manors, and he published his results in several important papers before historical and genealogical societies in Great Britain.

The late Mr. Lemuel Cushing, having received the papers and correspondence relating to the subject from the Hon. Caleb Cushing, continued the work, adding many details, and published the whole in the first edition of the Genealogy of the Cushing Family in 1877. In this work he traces the family back to Thomas Cushing of Hardingham, Norfolk Co., who lived in the early part of the 15th century.

After Mr. Lemuel Cushing's death, Mr. Frank Hamilton Cushing continued the investigation, assisted by various recent publications on the early history of Norfolk County, and obtained valuable evidence of the descent of the Cushings from the DeLimisi family who owned numerous manors in Norfolk County in the 11th and 12th centuries. His early decease interrupted the work, but, through the kindness of his widow, the papers containing the results of his work were submitted to the present writer. As one or two links of the chain are still missing, it was thought best to publish Mr. Frank Hamilton Cushing's manuscript verbatim, in the hope that at some future time the work may be completed, and to commence the genealogy of the family at a point from which the actual descent from father to son rests on direct documentary evidence.

Mr. Cushing's manuscript is as follows :

" In the Scandinavian Sagas relating to the latter half of the Eighth Century—750-800, A.D.—which may be regarded as the period in which reliable Norse History begins, frequent mention may be found of the Viking Hrolf Nefja Jarl and his ancestors in Thronjsem and the Maeras of Norway ; and in later centuries, of his descendants in Normandy and England as well.

According to these Sagas, and the earliest Norman accounts, *Hrolf Nefja*, (1), had at least one son *Malahjulf*, (2); and a daughter, Hild or Ragnhild. The daughter married Rognvald Maera-Jarl, who, in return for assistance rendered by him to Harald (or Harold) Fair Hair, in the conquest of Norway, was made chief ruler over not only the two Maeras, but also Ramsdal. They had three sons and a daughter. The second son, Gongu Hrolf (Walking Rolt), became early a great Viking leader, especially in the East. Returning from one of his expeditions soon after Harald's conquest, he committed acts of depredation in

Vikin. King Harald, who was then in Vikin, was very angry when he heard of this, for he had strictly forbidden robbery within his land. He therefore announced at a Thing that he made Hrolf an outlaw from Norway. When Hrolf's mother Hild heard this she went on behalf of her family to the King to ask for pardon for Hrolf; but the King was so angry that her prayers were of no avail. Hence Hrolf, accompanied by his uncle Malahjulf, as Councillor, and a numerous following of disaffected Hersirs sailed for the Hebrides; whence they made conquests, ultimately gaining from Valland (now France), about 912 A. D., the great Jarls' realm, known soon after as Normandi.

Thus Hrolf, so well known in later history as Rollo, became the founder and first Earl or Duke of Normandy, establishing, according to nearness of kin with his own and the families of his chief leaders, the great Ruda-jarls (or feudal nobility of Ruen), ancestors of the Sovereign families and Norman Barons of Normandy and England alike, in later centuries.

In this manner Malahjulf became possessed of Toesini and Conches; and is referred to in old records as Malahulf-cinus de Tœsini (or Tœdini). He had issue *Hugo de Tœsini*, (3), who became lord of Cavalcamp in Nuestria, and had two sons, *Ralf* (4), and Hugo, Archbishop of Rouen, 942-980. Hugo gave to his brother Ralf the estates of Tœsini, which descended therefore to his son *Ralph* (5) or Ranulf of Apulia, celebrated for his conquests of the latter and other places; and so, to *Ralf* (6) his son, who was appointed Castellán of Tillieres jointly with Nigel, Viscount of Coutances, in 1011. Ralf had issue, Roger de Tœsini, surnamed D'Espagne, on account of his prowess against the Saracens in Spain, progenitor of the DeTœsinis, Hereditary Standard-bearers of Normandy, Barons of Toesini and Conches, and of Stafford and Belvoir in England, ancestors of

the English houses of Cholmondeley, Egerton, Grisley and others, and *Hugh de Tuscini* (7), (Brother of Roger de Espagne), surnamed de Limesi (Limesay) from his Norman Seigneurie. He was living in 1060. He had several sons who accompanied the Conqueror (to whom they were related as nephews through their mother who was William the Conqueror's half-sister); among them were *Ralf* (8) and *Baldrick*, progenitor of Scottish Lindsays. William gave to *Ralf* the barony of Oxburg, or Oxenburgh in Norfolk, and 41 other manors in several counties with the lands of Christina one of the sisters of Prince Edgar, whom *Ralf* married.

They had *Ralf* (9) who married Hadewise and had *Alan* (10), whose son *Gerard* (11) married Amy, (daughter of Trian de Hornelade of Bidun Limisi), whose son John married Alice, daughter of Robert of Harcourt, died in 1198 and left a son, Hugh, who is said to have died without issue some time after 1223. Through John's sister (and co-heir) part of the barony passed by marriage with David de Limisey to the Lindsays, or Lindseys of Scotland.

Ralf (12) surnamed *Le Cusyn* or *Le Cosyn de Limisi*, is said to have been a younger son of Gerard, brother of John de Limisi, since he is found holding Choseley in the land party of England about this time, and since his arms, with merely a change of tincture, were the same as those of the de Limisis. From him were *Roger* (13) and *Richard Cosyn*, from one of whom (probably the former) *Galfridus Cusyn* was descended.

Galfridus, Gerard or Geoffrey Cusyn (14) was born in Norfolk county, England, in the latter part of the thirteenth century. He possessed estates in Hardingham, Norfolk County, for which in 1327 he was assessed to the King's subsidies, Edward First."

ENGLISH ANCESTORS.

1. WILLIAM CUSHING. (Cussyn or Cusseyn), was born sometime during the fourteenth century. He was either the son or grandson of the Galfridus Cusyn of Hardingham, Norfolk Co., Eng., who is mentioned in the Subsidy Rolls for Norfolk in 1327. He added to the original estate in Hardingham the estates in Hingham which were inherited by his son Thomas.

2. THOMAS CUSHING. (Cussheyn or Cusshyn), son of William Cushing, was born in Hardingham, Norfolk County, Eng., in the latter part of the reign of Richard II, 1377-1399. A deed dated 1466 contains not only his name, but also the name of his son William. He is also named in other deeds and charters dated 1474, 1480 and 1484. He possessed large estates in Hardingham, Hingham, and other parts of his native county.

3. WILLIAM CUSHING. (Cusshyn), eldest son and heir of Thomas Cushing, was born at Hardingham early in the fifteenth century, and married Emma ———. He lived at Hingham, Eng. His long and explicit will was dated 26 September, 1492, and proved in the Bishop's Court of Norwich, 11 March, 1493. (See Appendix.) In ancient deeds relating to his estates in Hardingham, Hingham, East Dereham, and other parts of the County of Norfolk, he is styled "Gentleman". His wife Emma was executrix of his will; her own, dated 16 June 1507, was proved 26 July 1507.

Children :

4. i. JOHN, the elder.
- ii. ROBERT of Hingham, styled "Gentleman". Married Joan ———. She was executrix of his will proved 10 July 1547. They had a son Robert under 18 in 1547.
- iii. THOMAS of Hardingham and afterwards of East Dereham in Norfolk. His will, dated 20 December 1503, was proved 15 January 1504. His children were John, William, Parnell, Rose and Alice.
- iv. JOHN, jr., inherited by his father's will his house in East Row, Hingham. His will is dated 29 July 1515 and proved 1 August 1515. He left a wife, Isabel, but no children.
- v. ELYNE.
- vi. ANNABLE.
- vii. MARGARET, married Thomas Crowe.
- viii. AGNES.

4. JOHN CUSHING. (Cushyn or Cushyng), the elder, son of William and Emma Cushing, was born in Hingham but lived in Hardingham, where he possessed estates. He also owned large properties in Lombard street, London. Called "Gentleman" in a survey of the manor of Flockthorp in Hardingham, dated 1512. His will is dated 21 February 1522 and proved 5 March 1523; it mentions his wife and six children. He is mentioned in the Subsidy Rolls of Henry VIII for 1523.

Children :

5. i. JOHN of Hingham.
- ii. THOMAS of Hardingham.
- iii. WILLIAM of Hardingham, to whom his father gave a house called Gilberts. He married Joan ———.
- iv. MARGARET.
- v. ISABEL.
- vi. MARGERY.
- vii. ELYNE.
- viii. AGNES.

5. JOHN CUSHING. (Cushyn), eldest son of John Cushing. Lord of the manors of Flockthorpe in his native place, Markhams in Tothington, and Stalworthy in Wymondham.

He married, first, Alice daughter of Richard Clive of Hingham, and second Rose——. His will is dated 13 March 1532, and was proved in the Prerogative Court, London, 11 May 1532.

Children : by first marriage.

- i. ETHELDREDA.
- ii. EDWARD, who married Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of Robert Canz of Hingham. She conveyed to her husband the Manor of Southburgh in Hingham. He died before his father but left two children, Anne, and Francis. The latter married Elizabeth, daughter of William Brampton of Letton in Norfolk and had four daughters, co-heiresses, who carried the largest portion of the Cushing estates to their husbands.
- iii. EDMUND, of Swannington in Norfolk, married Frances, daughter of Henry Richiers of Swannington. His will is dated 16 April 1554. He died 14 Aug. 1555. He left an only daughter, Elizabeth, born in 1543; she married William Thornton of Downham Lodge in Wymondham and carried large estates to her husband.

6. THOMAS CUSHING, (Cushyn) second son of John Cushing of Hardingham and brother of the last mentioned John Cushing (5) of Hingham. He inherited the homestead of his father with all the lands pertaining thereto. He died at Hardingham in April 1558.

Children :

- i. JOHN OF KNAPTON in Norfolk. His will is dated 21 Oct. 1585 and was proved 26 November 1586. He inherited his father's estate.
- ii. URSULA.
- iii. NICHOLAS.
- iv. EDWARD.
- v. STEPHEN.
7. vi. PETER.

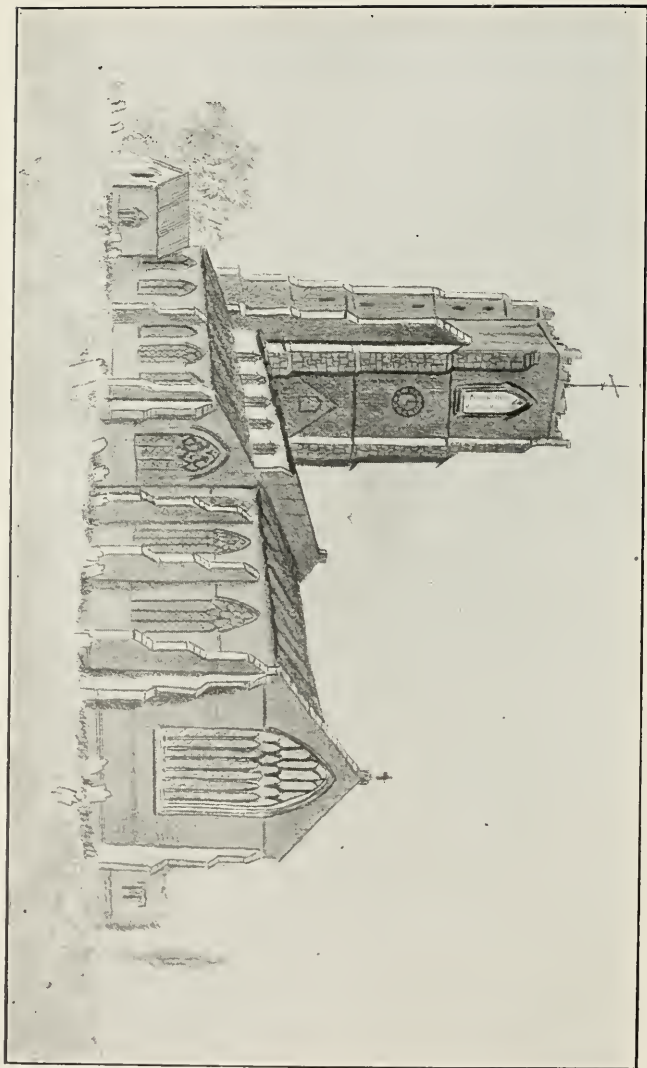
7. PETER CUSHING, son of Thomas Cushing. He was born at Hardingham but removed to Hingham about 1600,

in which year the parish register of Hingham begins. He married Susan Hawes at Hardingham, 2 June 1583. He was buried at Hingham, Eng., 2 March 1615. His wife was buried 26 April 1641. He was probably one of the first of the Cushings to embrace the Protestant faith, for the wills of his father and eldest brother are not in the Protestant form.

Children :

- i. THEOPHILUS baptized 4 Nov. 1584. He came to New England in 1633, in the ship Griffin, in company with Governor Haynes and the eminent Puritan divines, Cotton and Hooker. For a time he resided on Haynes' farm with his friend (afterwards the celebrated Governor Haynes) as his adviser and secretary. When his younger brother Matthew, following his example, came to New England, Theophilus, who appears never to have married, settled with him in Hingham, Mass. He was blind for 25 years before his death, which occurred 24 March 1679.
- ii. Bridget, baptized 19 February 1586. Married, 15 July 1627, George More.
8. iii. MATTHEW baptized 2 March 1589.
- iv. WILLIAM, baptized 1 April 1593. Married Margery—— and had children, William, Robert, Anne, and Elizabeth.
- v. BARBARA, baptized 16 June 1596, died January 1632.
- vi. PETER OF LONDON. He married Godly, widow of Simon Payne. His will is dated 2 February 1664, and was proved 2 January 1665. He died without issue. His wife made her will 11 April 1675, and died the same year.
- vii. KATHERINE married——Long of Carlton Road near Wymondham in Norfolk.
- vii. THOMAS OF LONDON, baptized 15 May 1603. His will is dated 10 August 1669. He calls himself of London, Gentleman, unmarried.

CHURCH IN HINGHAM, ENGLAND



AMERICAN AND CANADIAN DESCENDANTS.

8. MATTHEW ¹ CUSHING, son of Peter and Susan (Hawes) Cushing, was baptized in Hardingham, Eng., 2 March, 1589. He married, 5 August, 1613, Nazareth, daughter of Henry Pitcher, of the famous family of Admiral Pitcher of England. She was baptized 30 Oct., 1586, and died in Hingham, Mass., 6 Jan., 1682. Matthew Cushing died 30 Sept., 1660. For the first fifty years of his life he lived in Hardingham and Hingham, Norfolk County, Eng., until 1638, when with his wife and five children, and his wife's sister (Widow Francis Riecroft, who died a few weeks after their arrival) he embarked in the ship "Diligent" of Ipswich, 350 tons, John Martin, master, which sailed from Gravesend, 26 April, 1638, with 133 passengers, among whom was Robert Peck, M. A., Rector of the parish of Hingham, Eng. The immediate occasion of their departure seems to have been trouble in ecclesiastical matters. Their rector, doubtless with the sympathy and aid of most of those constituting the emigrating party, had pulled down the rails of chancel and altar, and levelled the latter a foot below the church, as it remains to this day. Being prosecuted by Bishop Wren, he left the Kingdom, together with his friends—who sold their estates at half their real value. The party, having landed at Boston, Mass., 10 Aug., 1638, immediately proceeded to their destination, Hingham, Mass., so named after the name of the former home of the Cushing family in England. At a town meeting held 1638, a house lot of five

acres, first below Pear Tree Hill, on Bachelor (Main) St., was given to Matthew Cushing, and it continued in the possession of the family until 1887. He was early engaged in the public affairs of the town, became a deacon in Rev. Hobart's church, and was the progenitor of many eminent descendants. It is now a pretty well established fact that, with the exception of a few families who have come to this country during the past century, all the persons bearing the surname of Cushing in the United States and Canada are his direct lineal descendants. His will, which was a verbal one, was written after his decease by his children, who, under date of 15 Nov., 1660, pray that Daniel Cushing, Esq., their oldest brother, may be appointed administrator of their father's estate. (For his will see the appendix.)

Children ; all born in Hingham, Eng. :

9. i. DANIEL, bt. 20 April, 1619.
- ii. JEREMIAH, bt. 21 July, 1621; m. 11 March, 1662, Elizabeth, widow of John Wilkie. He became a mariner and commanded a ship trading between Boston and London. Resided in Boston and was lost at sea. His wife, in her will, makes mention of her daughter, Elizabeth Condry, and grandson, Jeremiah Condry, and sister, Martha Muzer in Redrif, near London.
- iii. MATTHEW, bt. 5 April, 1623; m. in Hingham, Mass., 25 Feb., 1653, Sarah, daughter of Nicholas and Mary Jacob. She d. 8 Aug., 1701. He d. without issue 9 Jan., 1701. He was a wheelwright by occupation. Took an active and prominent part in the affairs of the town. Selectman 13 times between 1661 and 1695; freeman, 1679; was known as "Sergeant", as "Cornet", and later as "Lieutenant." Resided at Hingham Centre—"over the river." In his will of 28 Dec., 1700, after providing for his wife, he leaves his estate to his nephew, Matthew Cushing (No. 18), who had lived with him.
- iv. DEBORAH, bt. 17 Feb., 1625; m. 9 May, 1648, Matthias Briggs, and d. 25 Sept., 1700. He d. 24 Feb., 1697. Resided on Main St., at or near "Pear Tree Hill", Hingham.
10. v. JOHN, b. 1627.

9. DANIEL,² CUSHING (Matthew¹) was baptized in Hingham, Eng., 20 April, 1619. He married first, 19 Jan., 1645, Lydia, daughter of Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman. She was born in England, and died in Hingham, Mass., 12 March, 1689. He married secondly, 23 March, 1691, Elizabeth, widow of Capt. John Thaxter, and daughter of Nicholas and Mary Jacob. She was born in England in 1632, and died in Hingham, Mass., 24 Nov., 1725. Daniel Cushing died 3 Dec., 1700. He left a full and minute will, dated 11 Sept., 1693, a copy of which may be found in the N. E. Hist. & Gen. Register, vol. XIV., p. 293. A lot of land was granted to him by the Town of Hingham in 1665. He became a freeman in 1671, was an active magistrate and for many years Town Clerk of Hingham, and by the faithful discharge of the duties of this last office rendered invaluable service to the modern antiquary. From 1682, and for many years he kept a country store. Selectman in 1665, and for many years after. In the years 1680, 1682 and 1695, he was delegate to the General Court.

A work has been published, styled "Extracts from the Minutes of Daniel Cushing, of Hingham, with a photograph of his manuscript, etc." Boston—folio. Press of John Wilson & Son, 1865; printed by Lincoln. Henry Austin Whitney, of Boston, prepared an addition containing a list of names of persons from Hingham, Eng., and printed by Drake.

Children ; all born in Hingham :

11. i. PETER, b. 29 March, 1646.
12. ii. DANIEL, b. 23 July, 1648.
- iii. DEBORAH, b. 13 Nov., 1651 ; m. (1) 25 Sept., 1679, Henry Tarleton, and (2) 31 Aug., 1686, Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, of Bristol and Windsor, Conn. She d. at Medford 15 Jan., 1710.

13. iv. JEREMIAH, b. 3 July, 1654.
14. v. THEOPHILUS, b. 7 June, 1657.
15. vi. MATTHEW, b. 15 July, 1660.

10. JOHN ² CUSHING (Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Eng., in 1627. He married in Hingham, Mass., 20 Jan., 1658, Sarah, daughter of Matthew and Margaret Hawke. Her father was third town clerk of Hingham, Mass. She was baptized in Hingham, 1 Aug., 1641, and died in Scituate, Mass., 9 March, 1679. John Cushing died in Scituate 31 March, 1708. Coming out from England in 1638, he appears to have remained in Hingham, Mass., until after his father's death in 1660. In 1657 he, together with Matthias Briggs, purchased for £120 the Varsall Estate at "Belle House Neck", Scituate, which consisted of 120 acres with house and barns. He did not move there, however, until about 1662. The land on which the farm was situated was always known as "Belle House Neck", a name given to the place in consequence of a bell that hung at the house there, for a century, to give an alarm to the neighboring country in case of the approach of Indians. In 1663 he was surveyor of highways and in 1667, receiver of excises. He was deputy to the colony in 1674, and was often re-elected. In 1673, he was on the committee for dividing Scituate lands; and in 1676, was chosen to report to the Government a statement of all services of the soldiers of Scituate in the war with King Philip. Selectman from 1674 to 1686 inclusive, and County Magistrate (Plymouth Co.) 1685 to 1692. Assistant of the Old Colony Government of Plymouth Colony 1689 to 1691, and representative to the General Court at Boston in 1692 (the first year after the two colonies, Plymouth and Massachusetts, were united), and for several succeeding years, Member of the Council 1706 and 1707. He was also Colonel of the Plymouth Regiment.

Children ; except first, born in Scituate :

16. i. JOHN, b. in Hingham 28 April, 1662.
17. ii. THOMAS, b. 26 Dec., 1663.
18. iii. MATTHEW, b. Feb., 1665.
19. iv. JEREMIAH, b. 13 July, 1666.
20. v. JAMES, b. 27 Jan., 1668.
21. vi. JOSHUA, b. 27 Aug., 1670.
- vii. SARAH, b. 26 Aug., 1671; bt. 27 Aug., 1671; m. in Scituate, Dec., 1689, David, son of Capt. John and Mary (Russell) Jacob. He was b. in Hingham, 20 June, 1661, and was a deacon. She d. 8 Aug., 1701. He d. 10 Feb., 1748.
22. viii. CALEB, b. Jan., 1673.
- ix. DEBORAH, b. 1674; bt. 4 Oct., 1675; m. (1) 19 April, 1699, Thomas, son of Thomas and Hannah (Jacob) Loring. He was b. in Hull, Mass., 15 March, 1668, and lived in Duxbury. She m. (2) 1727, Col. Sylvestie Richmond, widower. He was b. 1672, and d. 22 Nov., 1754. She d. 18 Oct., 1770.
- x. MARY, b. 30 Aug., 1676; bt. 3 Oct., 1676; d. unkm. March, 1698.
23. xi. JOSEPH, b. 23 Sept., 1677.
- xii. BENJAMIN, b. 4 Feb., 1679; bt. 6 April, 1679. Settled in Boston. He was a member of the Honorable Artillery in 1700 and at that time Lieutenant in another corps. He gave a Power of Attorney dated at Barbadoes, 1702, whence it is inferred he did business there.

11. PETER ³ CUSHING (Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 29 March, 1646. He married 4 June 1685, Hannah, daughter of Matthew and Margaret Hawke. She was baptized in Hingham, 22 July, 1655 and died 4 April, 1737. He died 14 April, 1719. Will proved 12 October following. Resided on East St., Hingham. He was constable 1688, and selectman 1689 and 1702.

There is an old house on East St., still owned by the descendants of Peter Cushing. which was built in 1670; it is shaded by a fine old elm tree, transplanted in 1729. This part of East St. is often called "Rocky Nook."

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. PETER, b. 28 March, 1686 ; d. 27 March, 1715.
- 24. ii. STEPHEN, b. 8 Nov., 1687.
- 25. iii. JONATHAN, b. 20 Dec., 1689.
- iv. MARY, b. 22 March, 1691 ; d. before her father.
- v. HANNAH, b. 1 July, 1694 ; d. unm. 29 April, 1737.
- 26. vi. LYDIA, b. 6 Oct., 1695.

12. DANIEL ³ CUSHING (Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 23 July, 1648 and married 8 Dec., 1680, Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Jacob) Thaxter. She was born in Hingham, 19 Feb., 1661, and died 6 April, 1727. He died 5 May, 1716. Resided in Hingham on Main St., below "Pear Tree Hill." He was a weaver. Constable 1684.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. DANIEL, b. 13 Sept., 1681 ; d. 9 Jan., 1682.
- 27. ii. ELISHA, b. 23 Nov., 1682.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 11 Oct., 1684 ; d. 21 Jan., 1709.
- 28. iv. DANIEL, b. 26 Aug., 1686.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Sept., 1688.
- vi. SARAH, b. 27 July, 1690 ; m. 19 Feb., 1711, John, son of John and Mary (Russell) Jacob. He was born in Hingham, 31 July, 1679. They resided in the second precinct, Hingham. He was styled "Captain." Constable 1709; selectman, 1742, 1743 and 1745 ; representative, 1726 to 1733 inclusive ; and also deacon of the church.
- 29. vii. RUTH, b. 22 July, 1692.
- 30. viii. DEBORAH, b. 19 Oct., 1694.
- 31. ix. ABIGAIL, b. 1 Jan., 1700.
- 32. x. MOSES, b. 24 Oct., 1704.

13. JEREMIAH ³ CUSHING. (Daniel ² Matthew, ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 3 July, 1654. He married, 5 June, 1685, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Jacob) Loring. She was born 9 August, 1664, and surviving him, married secondly, 22 Jan., 1707, John Barker of Scituate widower of Desire Annable, and died 30 May, 1710. Jeremiah Cushing died 22 March, 1706. He graduated at Har-

vard College 1676 ; and was educated for the ministry under John Morton of Hingham. In 1681, he was preaching at Hingham ; and in 1682 and 1683 he was at Haverhill, but declined an invitation to be settled there. After this, mention is made of his occasionally preaching at Hingham. He was ordained pastor at Scituate 27 May 1691. His salary was £60. He was also a minister at Provincetown, for several years before 1700. Probably only preached to transient population in the fishing season.

Children, born in Scituate.

- i. HANNAH, b. in Scituate, 26 March, 1687; m. 25 Dec., 1706, Samuel Barker, son of her mother's second husband.
33. ii. IGNATIUS, b. in Scituate, 22 Sept., 1689.
34. iii. JEREMIAH, b. in Scituate, 4 Sept., 1695.
35. iv. EZEKIEL, b. in Scituate, 27 April, 1698.

14. THEOPHILUS ³ CUSHING. (Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 June, 1657. He married 28 Nov., 1688, Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Jacob) Thaxter. She was born 19 Aug., 1667, and surviving him married secondly, 11 Jan., 1722, Capt. Joseph Herrick of Beverly, Mass., and died 1737. Theophilus Cushing died 7 Jan., 1718. His will was made 3 Jan., 1718. Resided on Main St., South Hingham. He was a farmer, Selectman 1697, 1707, 1715. Representative 1702-04, 1707 and 1713.

Children, all born in Hingham :

36. i. NEHEMIAH, b. 18 July, 1689.
- ii. MARY, b. 9 Feb., 1691 ; d. in Boston, 8 Aug., 1699.
37. iii. ADAM, b. 1 Jan., 1693.
38. iv. DAVID, b. Dec., 1694.
39. v. ABEL, b. 24 Oct., 1696.
- vi. RACHEL, b. 17 Aug., 1698 ; d. 9 Sept., 1699.
- vii. MARY, b. 26 Sept., 1701 ; d. 30 Aug., 1716.
40. viii. THEOPHILUS, b. 16 June, 1703.
41. ix. SETH, b. 13 Dec., 1705.
- x. DEBORAH, b. 26 Sept., 1707 ; d. 20 Nov., 1730.
- xi. LYDIA, b. 13 Feb., 1710 ; d. before her father.

15. MATTHEW ³ CUSHING (Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 15 July, 1660. He married, 31 Dec., 1684, Jael, daughter of Capt. John and Mary (Russell) Jacob. She was born in Hingham 7 September 1662, and died 23 Dec., 1708. He died 23 June 1715. Resided in the ancestral homestead, Main St., below "Pear Tree Hill." He was known as "Lieutenant," and later as "Captain." Constable 1693, and selectman in 1710. In his will, proved 21 July, 1715, "to oldest son Solomon all my estate both real and personal, except that which is named hereafter; to son Samuel, land at Cohasset; to son Job, a sum to pursue his college studies, and £300 in addition; and to daughter Jael £300, she is to be well educated."

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. DAVID, b. 28 Jan., 1686; d. 15 Sept., 1687.
- ii. DAVID, b. 25 Feb., 1688; d. 2 Feb. following.
- iii. JAEI, b. 20 Jan., 1690; d. 6 March, 1693.
42. iv. SOLOMON, b. 29 Jan., 1692.
43. v. JOB, b. 19 July, 1694.
- vi. MOSES, b. 19 Dec., 1696; d. 18 Oct., 1698.
44. vii. SAMUEL, b. 14 Feb., 1699.
- viii. ISAAC, b. 28 April, 1701; d. 13 July, 1711.
- ix. OBADIAH, b. 15 May, 1703; d. 10 Aug., 1705.
45. x. JAEI, b. 14 Feb., 1706.

16. JOHN ³ CUSHING (John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 28 April, 1662. He married first, 20 May, 1688, Deborah, daughter of Thomas Loring. She was born 15 March, 1669, and died 8 June, 1713. He married secondly, 18 March, 1714, Sarah, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Jacob) Thaxter, and widow of Nathaniel Holmes. John Cushing died 19 Jan., 1737. Resided in Scituate, Mass. He was a deputy to the General Court in 1692; Chief Justice of the Inferior Court of Plymouth, from 1702 to 1710; representative member for Massachusetts of the Governor's Council, from 1708 to 1728; and Judge of His Majesty's Superior

Court of Judicature of Massachusetts from 1728 to his death in 1737. The Superior Court of Massachusetts, from its foundation in 1692 until its overthrow by the Revolution, had 33 Justices, the Bench consisting of five members. Among these 33 were John Cushing 1728, his son John Cushing Jr. (No. 47), and his grandson William Cushing (No. 129). Rev. Josiah Cotton of Plymouth says of him : " He was a gentleman well versed in law, the life and soul of our Court while he continued in it, a man in the main of justice and integrity." In 1723 he was Lieut. Col. of the Plymouth Regiment, which at that time probably embraced all the local militia of the County.

Children, by his first wife ; all born in Scituate :

- i. SARAH, b. 8 Jan., 1690 ; m. 21 May, 1710, Rev. Nathaniel Pitcher, of Scituate.
- ii. A son, b. 29 Feb., 1692 ; d. 5 April, 1692.
46. iii. DEBORAH, b. 4 April, 1693.
47. iv. JOHN, b. 17 July, 1695.
48. v. ELIJAH, b. 7 March, 1698.
- vi. MARY, b. 24 Nov., 1700 ; married 29 June, 1721, Captain Eleazar Dorby.
49. vii. NAZARETH, b. 11 Sept., 1703.
50. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 17 April, 1706.
- ix. NATHANIEL, b. 9 July, 1709 ; bt. 17 July, 1709 ; m. in Boston, 23 Oct., 1729, to Mary Pemberton, by Joseph Sewell. He d. 22 Nov., 1729. Graduated from Harvard College, 1728, and read law in Boston.

Children by his second wife ; born in Scituate :

51. x. JOSIAH, b. 29 Jan., 1715.
- xi. MARY, b. 24 Oct., 1716 ; bt. 19 May, 1717 ; m. 18 Oct., 1733, Rev. Nathaniel Eells, of Stonington, Conn.

17. THOMAS ³CUSHING. (John ²Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 26 Dec., 1663 ; bt., 3 April, 1664. He married first, 17 Oct., 1687, Deborah, daughter of John Thaxter. She died 16 Feb., 1712. He married secondly, 18 Dec., 1712, Mercy, daughter of John Wensley, and widow

of Joseph Brigham. She died April, 1746. Thomas Cushing died 3 Oct., 1740. He lived in Boston. In 1690 he was admitted to the Second Church there, in the records of which his name is written "Cushion." He was Ensign in 1691, and member in 1709 of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company; selectman of Boston in 1723, and representative of the King's State Council from 1724 to 1725. In 1725, he was one of the opponents of the explanatory Charter of King George I. Shortly after his death, in the Suffolk Probate Records of that period, the Family Coat of Arms is appraised at twenty shillings.

Children, born in Boston :

- i. JOHN, b. 6 Sept., 1688.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Nov., 1691; m. 24 Oct., 1717, Rev. Jonathan Cushing (No. 25).
52. iii. THOMAS, b. 30 Jan., 1694.
- iv. MARGARET, b. 19 July, 1696; m. May, 1717, William Fletcher.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 17 June, 1699.
- vi. JONATHAN, b. 13 March, 1701.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 17 Jan., 1703; m. 13 July, 1727, Thomas Hill.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. 14 Jan., 1705; d. 4 June, 1706.

18. MATTHEW³ CUSHING (John² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., Feb., 1665, bt., 14 May, 1665. He married in Hingham, Mass., 27 Dec., 1694, Deborah, daughter of Capt. John and Mary (Russell) Jacob. Her father is spoken of as foremost among the Jacobs, a wealthy and influential family. She was born in Hingham, 8 May, 1677, and, surviving him, married secondly, 13 Sept., 1726, Benjamin Loring, widower, of Hull, and died 30 Nov., 1755. Matthew Cushing died 18 May, 1715. He was adopted by or at least lived with his uncle Matthew (No. 8: iii) at Hingham, and at his uncle's death inherited the homestead &c., and succeeded to his occupation of wheelwright. Selectman in 1703, 1704, 1708, 1713 and 1714. The inventory of his estate was appraised at £2535, 5s. 2d.

Children, all born in Hingham :

53. i. JACOB, b. 17 March, 1696.
54. ii. MATTHEW, b. 22 May, 1698.
55. iii. DEBORAH, b. 9 Dec., 1700.
56. iv. HEZEKIAH, b. 14 March, 1703.
57. v. RACHEL, b. 3 May, 1705.
58. vi. JOSIAH, b. 9 Aug., 1707.
59. vii. SARAH, b. 5 Sept., 1711.
60. viii. NOAH, b. 18 Oct., 1714.

19. JEREMIAH ³ CUSHING (John ² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 13 July, 1666; bt. 15 July, 1666. He married 12 April, 1693, Judith Parmenter. He died 30 May, 1710. Lived in Scituate and later in Boston. Admitted to the Second Church, Boston, 1672.

Children, born in Boston :

61. i. JEREMIAH, bt. 12 Oct, 1696.
- ii. JOHN, bt. 19 March, 1699; d. young.
62. iii. BENJAMIN, bt. 17 Nov., 1700.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. 25 May, 1704; d. young.
63. v. JOHN, b. 4 July, 1705.
64. vi. EBENEZER, bt. 7 May, 1710,

20. JAMES ³ CUSHING (John ² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 27 Jan., 1668; bt. 21 March, 1669. He married first, 18 Jan., 1711, Sarah House. She died 2 May, 1712. He married secondly, 10 Dec., 1713, Mary Barrell. Lived in Scituate, of which he was town clerk for several years.

Children, born in Scituate, by his second wife :

- i. LYDIA, b. 15 Sept., 1714.
65. ii. JAMES, b. 16 Sept., 1716.
- iii. SARAH, b. 30 Nov., 1718; d. 15 Sept., 1722.
66. iv. CONTENT, b. 19 July, 1722.

21. JOSHUA ³ CUSHING (John ² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 27 Aug., 1670; bt. 16 Oct., 1670. He married at, Marshfield, Mass., 31 May, 1699, Mary, daughter

of Samuel and Mary (Jacob) Bacon. She was born in Hingham, 7 Feb., 1680. Lived first in Marshfield. In 1711, when Pembroke was incorporated, he is mentioned as one of the heads of families. Captain and first justice of the peace in Pembroke in 1711; later second Town Clerk. He removed to Kingston, Mass., at some time previous to 1725. He was buried in Pembroke, Mass. His gravestone reads: "dyed 26 May, 1750, in ye 80 yeare."

Children, first three born in Marshfield :

- 67. i. MARY, bt., 18 April, 1702.
- 68. ii. ABIGAIL, b. 31 Jan., 1704.
- 69. iii. JOSHUA, b. 10 Dec., 1706.
- iv. LYDIA b. 1708; m. 24 Oct., 1732, Isaac Simmons.

22. CALEB³ CUSHING (John² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., Jan., 1673; bt. 11 May, 1673. He married, 14 March, 1698, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John Cotton, and widow of Rev. James Alling, his predecessor as minister at Salisbury. He died 25 Jan., 1752. His will was made 8 Jan., 1699, and proved 24 Feb., 1752. He graduated from Harvard College in 1692, and went to Salisbury in March, 1696, and was ordained minister of the first parish 9 Nov., 1698. He was one of the numerous signers of documents in 1745, unfavorable to the itinerary of Whitfield, and endorsing the proceedings of Harvard College in 1744 in relation to his career. He was pastor of the Salisbury Church during a period of 56 years. "We know not the man in the County of Essex," says the eminent preacher of his funeral sermon, "who has moulded a broader and deeper influence on the minds of the people than this venerable divine."

The Boston Evening Post stated: "He was of excellent natural parts, judgment and memory which so rarely meet, yet met in him in so eminent degree that it was not easy



REV. CALEB CUSHING
Minister at Salisbury, Mass., 1698 to 1752.



to say in which he excelled, and at the same time, he had the easiest and happiest temper, and most benign soul. He was a learned, solid divine, and of exemplary conversation, condescending, prudent, benevolent and a wise counsellor, remarkable for hospitality."

Children, all born in Salisbury :

- 70. i. CALEB, b. 10 Oct., 1703.
- 71. ii. JAMES, b. 25 Nov., 1705.
- 72. iii. JOHN, b. 10 April, 1709.
- iv. ELISABETH, m. Rev. Joshua Moody of Isle of Shoals.

23. JOSEPH ³ CUSHING (John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 23 Sept., 1677 ; bt. 12 May, 1678. He married, 1 Jan., 1711, Mary C., daughter of Nathaniel Pickels. She died 30 Nov., 1711. He resided in Scituate, and was a deacon of the Church, a justice of the peace, and a venerable man.

Child, born in Scituate :

- 73 i. JOSEPH, b. 25 Nov, 1711.

24. STEPHEN ⁴ CUSHING (Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 8 Nov., 1687. He married, 18 Feb., 1719, Catherine Kilby of Boston. She died in Hingham, 23 July, 1758. He died 3 April, 1749. Was styled "Captain". Resided on East St., Hingham. He was a farmer, and proprietor of a large landed estate. Selectman in 1740.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. PETER, b. 9 Dec, 1720 ; d. 10 June, 1736.
- 74. ii. STEPHEN, b. 13 July, 1723.
- iii. JOHN, b. 26 Feb., 1727 ; d. 5 June, 1727.
- 75. iv. CATHERINE, b. 5 May, 1728
- v. JOHN, b. 14 June, 1730 ; d. 13 June, 1754.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 13 Feb., 1732 ; d. unum 25 July, 1770.

76. vii. HANNAH, b. 18 May, 1735.
 viii. PETER, b. 15 May, 1737; d. 5 May, 1739.
 77. ix. REBECCA, b. 27 May, 1739.
 78. x. PETER, b. 3 May, 1741.

25. JONATHAN⁴ CUSHING (Peter³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 20 Dec., 1689. He married, 24 Oct., 1717, Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. Thomas and Deborah (Thaxter) Cushing (No. 17: ii). She was born 4 Nov., 1691, and died 3 Dec., 1730. He died 25 March, 1769, and was buried in the Cushing Tomb on Pine Tree Hill, Dover, which was built by his own direction immediately after the death of his wife in 1730, and where a tablet is erected to his memory. He graduated from Harvard College in 1712, and taught school in Hingham, for a time. He was settled as minister, in Dover, N. H., 18 Sept., 1717, on a salary of £90 a year, and continued his pastorate there until his death in 1769, although for two years previous to that event he had Rev. Jeremy Belknap as a colleague. He was "a grave and sound preacher, a kind, peaceable, prudent and judicious pastor, a wise and faithful friend." In personal appearance he is said to have been "a large, stout man, of dignified appearance." The meeting house in which he preached for the first 41 years stood upon Pine Tree Hill, a little distance northwest of the Cushing tomb. The parson's dwelling-house was not far from the church.

Children, all born in Dover :

79. i. PETER, b. 9 Oct., 1718.
 ii. JONATHAN, b. 24 March, 1720; d. unm. on his return from the French War.
 iii. DEBORAH, b. 6 Jan., 1722; m. (1) Daniel Watson of Dover N H., and surviving him m. (2) Moses Wingate. She d. 3 Feb., 1800.
 iv. WILLIAM b. 26 Dec., 1723; m. Mary dau. of David Watson Dover. No children.

v. ELIZABETH, b. 5 Jan., 1725; m. about 1748 John Wingate of Madbury, N. H., who was b. 5 May 1719, and d. 15 March 1776. She d. Dec., 1811.

vi. HANNAH, b. 11 Sept. 1729; d. 12 Sept., 1729.

26. LYDIA ⁴ CUSHING (Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 6 Oct., 1695. She married, 26 Dec., 1717, John Marshall, of Boston.

Child :

i. LYDIA (Marshall), b. 1720; m. 27 Nov., 1750, Ephraim Lincoln Jr. She d. in Cohasset 5 Nov., 1787.

27. ELISHA ⁴ CUSHING (Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 23 Nov., 1682. He married, 25 Dec., 1712, Leah, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Leah (Buckland) Loring. She was born in 1688, and surviving him, married secondly, 17 Nov., 1737, Jabez Wilder, widower. Elisha Cushing died 12 Oct., 1734. Was styled "Lieutenant". Resided on Main St., So. Hingham. He was a farmer. Constable in 1716.

Children, born in Hingham :

i. ELIZABETH, b. 21 May, 1714; m. 14 Dec., 1738, Edward Mitchell, of Bridgewater.

80. ii. ELISHA, b. 19 Sept., 1719.

81. iii. JOHN, b. 12 March, 1723.

28. DANIEL ⁴ CUSHING (Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 26 Aug., 1686. He married (pub., 11 Aug., 1711), Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Lewis) Lincoln. She was born in Hingham, 21 Oct., 1685, and died 14 March, 1763. He died 16 Feb., 1755. Was styled "Captain". Resided on the paternal estate, Main St., below "Pear Tree Hill", Hingham. He was a weaver, and a large owner of real estate. Constable in 1713.

Children, all born in Hingham.

- 82. i. LYDIA, b. 23 Aug., 1712.
- ii. SARAH, b. 4 Nov., 1715 ; d. 6 Nov., 1716.
- 83. iii. DANIEL, b. 19 Oct., 1717.
- iv. SARAH, b. 23 Aug., 1720 ; m. 29 March, 1739, Thomas, son of Samuel and Bethia (Chipman) Smith, of Sandwich.
- v. THOMAS, b. 17 May, 1722 ; killed by the fall of a tree, 24 May, 1740.
- 84. vi. EBENEZER, b. 15 April, 1724.
- vii. DEBORAH, b. 21 March, 1726 ; d. June, 1727.

29. RUTH ¹ CUSHING (Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 22 July, 1692. She married (pub., 27 Feb., 1714), Samuel, son of Samuel and Deborah (Hersey) Lincoln. He was born in Hingham, 1 Feb., 1691, and surviving her, married secondly, 25 Jan., 1741, Mrs. Grace (Stockbridge) Thaxter, and died 6 March, 1758. Resided in Hingham. He was a carpenter, and held the office of sheriff. Ruth Cushing died in Hingham 22 April, 1760.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. SAMUEL (Lincoln), b. 14 Feb., 1715 ; m. (1) Mary Bates ; and (2) 16 Oct., 1763 Mrs. Frances (Jones) Lincoln.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. 11 Feb., 1718 ; m. 29 Nov., 1739, David Thaxter.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 24 March, 1720 ; m. 21 April, 1745, Susanna Lincoln.
- iv. SETH, b. 7 Feb., 1726 ; d. at Newfoundland, 26 June, 1751.
- v. RUTH, b. 11 Jan., 1729 ; d. 13 April, 1731.
- vi. RUTH, b. 26 Feb., 1732 ; d. 6 March following.
- vii. RUTH, b. 25 Feb., 1733 ; m. 9 April 1752, David Cushing (No. 105)
- viii. JOHN, b. 14 Aug., 1735 ; m. 5 Aug., 1760, Lydia Jacob.

30. DEBORAH ¹ CUSHING (Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, 19 Oct., 1694. She married, 17 Jan., 1717, Benjamin, son of Thomas and Leah (Buckland) Loring. He was born in Hingham, 6 Oct., 1692, and surviving her,

married, secondly, 24 Dec., 1728, Jael Jacob, and died 6 June, 1764. Resided in Hingham. Deborah Cushing died 26 March, 1722.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. DEBORAH (Loring), b. 3 Jan., 1718; m. (1) 3 June, 1736, Thomas Lothrop, of Barnstable, and (2) 31 March, 1745, Rev. Elisha Marsh, of Narragansett Township No. 2.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 25 Dec., 1719; m. 2 June, 1743, Bethia Smith.
- iii. MARY, b. 21 May, 1721; d. unm., 24 Jan., 1753.

31. ABIGAIL, ⁴ CUSHING (Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 1 Jan., 1700. She married first, 14 May, 1719, Richard, son of John and Rebecca Kilby. He was born in Boston, 2 Jan., 1695, and died in Boston, 1736. He was a master mariner. She married, secondly, 10 May, 1739, William Stetson. Resided in the second precinct, Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham, by her first husband :

- i. CATHERINE (Kilby), b. 26 April, 1720; m. 26 March, 1745, Daniel Lincoln.
- ii. JOHN, b. 14 May, 1722; m. 9 Feb., 1748, Elizabeth Bates.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 23 March, 1724; d. 20 May, 1725.
- iv. WILLIAM, bt. 17 July 1726.
- v. CUSHING, b. 24 March, 1728; m. 19 Jan., 1755, Huldah Orcutt.
- vi. NATHANIEL, b. 2 Jan., 1731; d. 2 Dec., 1732.
- vii. SARAH, b. 17 Feb., 1737.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. 17 Feb., 1737; d. 16 Aug. following.

Children, by her second husband :

- ix. RICHARD (Stetson), b. 22 Feb., 1740.
- x. WILLIAM, b. 10 March, 1741.
- xi. SUSANNA, b. 5 June, 1743.

32. MOSES ⁴ CUSHING (Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 24 Aug., 1704. He married Lydia——. Lived in Hingham, second precinct, which is now the town of Cohasset.

Children, all born in Hingham, second precinct :

- i. LUCY, b. 22 March, 1738.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 9 March, 1740.
- iii. CATHERINE, b. 2 Feb., 1742.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Nov., 1743 ; d. 19 Nov. following.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 7 Nov., 1743 ; d. 17 Nov. following.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. 23 March, 1746.
- vii. CELIA, b. 25 Dec., 1748.
- viii. SARAH, b. 9 March, 1750.
- ix. JOHN, b. 13 June, 1753.

33. IGNATIUS ⁴ CUSHING (Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 22 Sept., 1689. He married, first, 4 April, 1710, in Plymouth, Mass., Mary Rickard ; and secondly, 5 Feb., 1719, Ruth, daughter of John and Deborah (Thomas) Croade. There is a deed of sale of a house in Plymouth which he had just built in 1720. He then removed to Plympton, where he lived for a number of years. When Halifax, Mass., was incorporated in 1734, Ignatius Cushing was the first Town Clerk. He is mentioned in his brother Ezekiel's will as having at one time lived on Long Island, Portland Harbor, Me. He left no will and his widow Ruth was given administration, 2 Feb., 1767.

Children, born in Plymouth, by his first wife :

- i. HANNAH, b 1 Jan., 1711 ; d. 7 days later.
- ii. IGNATIUS, b. 7 Feb., 1712 ; d 23 Jan., 1718.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 25 Aug., 1714 ; m. 9 Nov., 1738, Noah Cushing (No. 60)

Children, by his second wife ; first six born in Plympton, Mass. :

- 85. iv. IGNATIUS, b. 8 Nov., 1720.
 - v. THOMAS, b. Dec. 1722.
- 86. vi. NATHANIEL, b. 19 Jan., 1724.
 - vii. RUTH, b. 14 Feb., 1726.
 - viii. RACHEL, b. 12 April, 1728.
 - ix. MARY, b. 7 March, 1730.
- 87. x. ZATTU, b. ——.
 - xi. LORING, b. in Halifax, 12 May, 1738.

34. JEREMIAH ⁴ CUSHING (Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 4 Sept., 1695. He married Mary ——. Resided in Provincetown, Mass.

Children, all born in Provincetown :

- i. JONATHAN, b. 25 Aug., 1732.
- ii. MARY, b. 15 March, 1734.
- iii. LURANAH (Lauranah), b. 20 Dec., 1735, m. 14 Dec., 1772, Daniel Sawyer, Jr.
- iv. SARAH, b. 13 Oct., 1737; m. 29 March, 1760, Isaac Watson of Falmouth (now Portland), Me.
- v. HANNAH, b. 28 Oct., 1740.

35. EZEKIEL ⁴ CUSHING (Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 27 April, 1698. He married first, 1 April, 1720, Hannah, daughter of Hezekiah and Hannah Doane, of Provincetown, Mass., and granddaughter of Ephraim, son of John Doane, the emigrant. She was born 1 Dec., 1703, and died 7 June, 1742. She was buried in the Cape Elizabeth burying ground. Ezekiel Cushing married secondly, 1 April, 1746 (Int. 20 Feb., 1746), Mary, widow of Jacob Parker, of Boston, and daughter of Dominicus Jordan, of Cape Elizabeth, Me. He died 7 May, 1765. His will was made 11 April, 1765. He lived in Provincetown, Mass., until 1738, after which he removed

to Cape Elizabeth (then Falmouth), Me. Was coroner in 1727 and 1729. The house in which he lived at Cushing's Point, now in South Portland, was still standing in 1760. He owned Cushing's Island in Portland Harbor, and sold it to Joshua Bangs, 14 Sept., 1760, by whose name it was known until 1859, when it was purchased by Lemuel Cushing, of Montreal, Can., who gave it its present name. He also owned the greater part of Long Island with Marsh and Overset Islands in Portland Harbor, and he bequeathed them in his will to his children. He was a merchant and was extensively engaged in the fisheries and the West India trade, owning many schooners and sloops. His large mercantile establishment was on the point bearing his name, a few rods east of the breakwater and at the western extremity of the sandy cove west of Fort Preble. It is authoritatively stated that during his time, there was more commercial business carried on on the Cape Elizabeth shore than on the Falmouth side. He was active and prominent in the affairs of the settlement, and became one of the most respected as well as distinguished men in Portland neighborhood. He commanded the regiment of the county, then the highest office in Maine, and in 1757 was able to furnish 50 men from his regiment to defend the inhabitants from the Indians and afterwards provide 100 to protect the Commissioners when arranging terms of peace with them. Was selectman of the town nine years, and justice of the peace 1756, 1760 and 1761; Justice of the Court of Common Pleas 1760 to 1763, and filled other important offices. Gov. Shirley dined at Col. Cushing's 23 July, 1754. He took a prominent part in the religious dissensions which broke out in the Church there, and in 1756 was a leader of the opposition to the installation of the Rev. Ephraim Clark over the Church. After the installation he was set off to the first parish where he afterwards attended, though just previous to his

death he petitioned the General Court and was restored to his own precinct.

Children, by his first wife ; first seven born in
Provincetown :

- 88. i. LORING, b. 10 Aug., 1721.
- 89. ii. EZEKIEL, b. 3 June, 1724.
- 90. iii. JEREMIAH, b. 7 Oct., 1729.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 9 Feb., 1732 ; m. 1775, Charles Robinson in
Falmouth (now Portland,) Me.
- v. LUCY, b. 13 July, 1734 ; d. in infancy.
- 91. vi. LUCY, b. 27 Dec., 1735.
- 92. vii. PHEBE, b. 15 April, 1738.
- viii. NICHOLAS, b. 1740 ; d. 15 Sept., 1745.

Children, by his second wife :

- 93. ix. NATHANIEL, b. —
- x. JOHN, b. 1751 ; m. 28 May, 1780, Phebe Parker and was
alive 2 Dec., 1819. He was a revolutionary soldier 1776.
- xi. THOMAS NICHOLS, b. —. Served as a sailor in the Re-
volutionary War and was lost in the ship "Cumberland"
commanded by Capt. Collins, probably in May, 1778.

36. NEHEMIAH ⁴ CUSHING (Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹), was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 July, 1689. He married 20 March, 1711, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Lincoln) Nichols. She was born in Hingham, 30 Jan., 1688. He died 11 Dec., 1774. Settled in Pembroke, Mass., in 1711, and had a tannery there. In 1712 the first Town meeting was held in Pembroke, and he was chosen Collector of Town Rates, and Surveyor of Highways, and in March, 1719, was chosen Town Treasurer, and served until 1724. In May, 1722, he was representative to the General Court at Boston. Coroner in 1739 and 1762.

Children, born in Pembroke :

- 94. i. SARAH, b. 3 Dec., 1711.
- ii. ELIJAH, b. 30 Dec., 1713 ; m. 3 May, 1736 Hannah Baker.

- 95. iii. RACHEL, b. 25 Nov., 1714.
- iv. MARY, b. 15 May 1717; d. 2 Dec., 1724.
- 96. v. THEOPHILUS, b. 22 Oct., 1719.
- 97. vi. NEHEMIAH, b. 10 Feb., 1721.
- vii. DEBORAH, b. 29 July, 1724; d. 9 Dec., 1724.

37. ADAM ⁴ CUSHING (Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹), was born in Hingham, Mass., 1 Jan., 1693. He married in Rehoboth, Mass., 25 Sept., 1718, Hannah, daughter of Rev. Thomas Greenwood, of that town. He died very suddenly 21 Jan., 1752, of the "throat distemper", which raged through this and the neighboring towns during that year. His will, made at Weymouth, Mass., was proved in 1752. He graduated from Harvard College in 1714. In 1720 he was one of the selectmen of Hingham. In 1726 he bought an estate at the corner of Commercial and Essex Sts., Weymouth. Was styled "Captain".

"Almost immediately upon his settlement in Weymouth, from his force of character, education and reputation, he sprang into prominence and became the leading spirit in all town and parish affairs. He was almost continuously the deputy to the General Court from 1735 to 1748, and held as regularly the most important town offices. Among his other offices he held a captain's commission in the militia, hence his military title, and was one of His Majesty's justices of the peace."

Children; first four born in Hingham, last three in Weymouth:

- 98. i. ADAM, b. 6 Sept., 1719.
- 99. ii. THOMAS, b. 4 June, 1721.
- iii. GREENWOOD, b. 29 Sept., 1723; d. 9 Oct., following.
- 100. iv. ALETHEA, b. 21 Feb., 1726.
- 101. v. FREDERIC, b. 1 Feb., 1729.
- 102. vi. BEZA, b. 11 July, 1731.
- vii. REGEMELECH, b. 2 Dec., 1740; d. young.

38. DAVID ⁴ CUSHING (Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹), was born in Hingham, Mass., Dec., 1694. He married, 14 May, 1718, Rachel, daughter of John and Hannah (Lincoln) Lewis. She was born in Hingham, 19 June, 1694, and surviving him married, secondly, 27 July, 1727, Dea. Jacob Mitchell, of Pembroke, Mass. David Cushing died 3 Sept., 1723. He was a farmer. Constable in 1721. His estate was appraised 1724, including house, barn, land, and all domestic animals at £1626 4s. 6d.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. RACHEL, b. 5 July, 1719.
- 103. ii. ALICE, b. 9 Nov., 1720.
- 104. iii. HANNAH, 8 May, 1722.

39. ABEL ⁴ CUSHING (Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 24 Oct., 1696. He married 24 Nov., 1720, Mary, daughter of Peter and Hannah (Allen) Jacob. She was born in Hingham, 29 Sept., 1698. He died 20 May, 1750. Was styled "Captain". Resided on South Pleasant St., So. Hingham. He was a farmer and mill owner. Selectman for many years.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. MARY, b. 12 Aug., 1722 ; d. 12 Oct., 1726.
- ii. DAVID, b. 12 July, 1724 ; d. 17 Oct., 1726.
- 105. iii. DAVID, b. 7 Sept., 1727.
- 106. iv. ABEL, b. 26 Jan., 1737.
- v. MARY, b. 28 Jan., 1732 ; m. 25 March, 1753 Rev. Daniel Shute.
- vi. LABAN, b. 21 Feb., 1734 ; d. 18 May, 1747.
- vii. An infant }
- viii. An infant } 21 Jan., 1737 ; d. same day.
- 107. ix. LYDIA, b. 23 April, 1738.
- 108. x. ABIGAIL, b. 14 June, 1741.

40. THEOPHILUS ⁴ CUSHING (Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹), was born in Hingham, Mass., 16 June, 1703.

He married, 18 Sept., 1723, Hannah, daughter of Robert and Sarah (Lewis) Waterman. She was born in Hingham, 22 May, 1704. He died 15 June, 1779. His will was proved 25 June, 1779. Resided on the paternal homestead, Main St., So. Hingham. He was a farmer and mill owner, and for many years held the offices of constable and selectman.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- 109. i. PYAM, b. 8 Aug. 1725.
- 110. ii. EMMA, b. 17 March, 1728.
- iii. TAMAR, b. 6 March, 1730 ; m. 20 Jan., 1756, Elijah Cushing (No. 135).
- vi. TAMSEN, b. 19 July, 1733 ; d. 22 Feb. 1736.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 20 July, 1735 ; d. 6 March, 1736.
- vi. THEOPHILUS, b. 14 June, 1737 ; d. 25 Nov., 1738.
- vii. TAMSEN, b. 28 Oct., 1739 ; d. 15 Nov., 1739.
- 111. viii. THEOPHILUS, 5 Dec., 1740.
- ix. HANNAH, b. Jan., 1744 ; d. 1 Feb., 1745.
- 112. x. PEREZ, b. 13 July, 1746.

41. SETH ⁴ CUSHING (Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 Dec., 1705. He married, 9 Jan., 1729, Lydia, daughter of John and Margaret (Hawke) Fearing. She was born in Hingham, 3 Sept., 1709. He died 17 May, 1761. He kept an inn in the dwelling now owned and occupied by heirs of William O. Lincoln, on North, near Lincoln St., but removed from here, as tradition says, to Stoughton, Mass. An ancient deed, dated 26 Feb., 1753, is a conveyance from Seth Cushing, inn-holder, in consideration of £196, current money of New England, to Jedidiah Lincoln, his dwelling-house and other property ; which is supposed to be about the time of his removal.

Children, born in Hingham :

- 113. i. MARY, b. 10 May, 1730.
- 114. ii. SETH, b. 6 Aug., 1732.
- iii. EZEKIEL, b. 8 Sept. 1734 ; d. 17 Nov., 1745.

- iv. MARGARET, b. 9 May, 1736; m. 25 Nov., 1756, Lieut. Samuel Darling.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 15 Nov., 1738; d. 29 Aug., 1739.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. 14 Nov., 1740; m. in Plymouth, Mass. 1 Nov., 1759, Simeon Sampson. She died 1830. He was a naval commander in the Revolution, and died 1789.

42. SOLOMON ⁴ CUSHING (Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹), was born in Hingham, Mass., 29 Jan., 1692. He married, 13 Sept., 1716, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Leah (Buckland) Loring. She was born in Hingham, 13 Nov., 1690, and died 22 Nov., 1765. He died 2 Feb., 1769. Will was proved 17 Feb., 1769. Resided in the ancestral homestead, Main St., near "Pear Tree Hill." He was a tanner, and a thrifty and enterprising citizen; deacon of the First Church; selectman 1740.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. MARY, b. 20 June, 1717; d. unm. 13 Dec., 1791.
- ii. MATTHEW, b. 4 April, 1720. Graduated from Harvard College in 1739; was also librarian there; Columbia College M.A. 1764. Removed to Charlestown and thence to New York, where he died 8 Jan., 1779.
- iii. SOLOMON, b. 26 Feb., 1722; d. 22 May, 1737.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 19 Feb., 1724; d. 25 March following.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. 19 Feb., 1724; d. next month.
- 115. vi. BENJAMIN, b. 18 July, 1725.
- vii. SARAH, b. Oct., 1727; d. 3 Nov., 1727.
- 116. viii. JOSEPH, b. 6 Nov., 1728.
- 117. ix. ISAIAH, b. 3 Nov., 1730.
- x. CALEB, b. 17 Dec., 1732; d. 9 Nov., 1737.

43. JOB ⁴ CUSHING (Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 19 July, 1694. He married, 16 March, 1727, Mary, daughter of Rev. John Prentice, of Lancaster, Mass. She died 27 May, 1798, æt. 90. He died 6 Aug., 1760. Graduated at Harvard College in 1714. Ordained first Minister in Shrewsbury, Mass., 4 Dec., 1723, with a salary of £60 a year and £60 settlement for the first

year, then a rise of 4 pounds a year, until it should amount to £80. He lived on house lot No. 22 "granted to the first minister," which, with other grants subsequently made to him, contained some of the best land in the town. He continued in the ministry of this church 37 years, until his death in 1760.

Children born in Shrewsbury :

- 118. i. JOB, b. 1 Jan., 1728.
- 119. ii. JACOB, b. 17 Feb., 1730.
- iii. MARY, b. 25 Jan., 1731 ; d. 1 April, 1740.
- iv. BRIDGET, b. 4 Dec., 1734 ; d. 6 April, 1740.
- v. JOHN, b. 10 Sept., 1737 ; d. 1 April, 1740.
- 120. vi. MARY, b. 24 March, 1741.
- 121. vii. JOHN, b. 22 Aug., 1744.
- viii. BRIDGET, b. 12 Sept., 1746 ; d. 26 June, 1769.

44. SAMUEL, ⁴CUSHING (Matthew, ³Daniel²Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 14 Feb., 1699. He married first, (pub. 7 Nov., 1722) Hannah Tileston of Dorchester, Mass. She died 17 July, 1748. He married secondly, 10 Aug., 1749, Mrs. Hannah Sparhawke of Scituate. Resided in Hingham, second precinct. He was selectman, 1731, 1732, 1746 and 1749 ; justice of the peace, and often engaged in the public affairs of the town.

Children all born in Hingham, second precinct :

- i. HANNAH, b. 28 July, 1723.
- ii. ISAAC, b. 6 Sept., 1724.
- iii. JAEL, b. 27 Aug., 1726 ; m. 29 Sept., 1763, Amasa Bayley of Scituate, as his second wife.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 21 Aug., 1728 ; d. 15 June, 1729.
- 122. v. SAMUEL, b. 4 Nov., 1729.
- vi. CALVIN, b. 18 Nov., 1731. Served as a private in the Revolutionary War on various occasions between 1 Aug., 1775 and Oct., 1779.
- vii. EPHRAIM, b. 8 Jan., 1734.
- 123. viii. JOEL, b. 17 Jan., 1736.

124. ix. TIMOTHY, b. 2 Feb., 1738.
 x. LOIS, b. 27 Dec., 1739.
 125. xi. SOLOMON, b. 1 April, 1742.
 125½. xii. JOB, b. 17 April, 1744; m. (1) 21 Nov., 1781, Martha, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Lincoln) Nichols. She was b. in Hingham, 26 March, 1749. He m. (2) 27 April, 1784, widow Abigail Peirce. Was a deacon of the church of Cohasset. Served in the Revolutionary War as Capt.; also Major, 30 Sept., 1782.

45. JAEI, ⁴ CUSHING (Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 14 Feb., 1706. She married (pub. 2 March, 1722) John, son of John and Deborah (Lincoln) Lasell. He was born in Hingham, 13 Oct., 1698. She died 3 Sept. 1767. There are no dates of deaths in this family in the Hingham Records after 1740.

Children born in Hingham :

- i. JAEI (Lasell), b. 11 May, 1724.
- ii. ELIHU, b. 13 Jan., 1726.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 6 June, 1727.
- iv. JOHN, b. 14 Dec., 1729.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 5 April, 1732.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 26 May, 1734.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 5 March, 1736; d. 31 of same month.
- viii. HANNAH, b. 5 March, 1736; d. 7 May following.
- ix. OTHNIEL, b. 26 June, 1737; d. 18 March, 1738.
- x. ELIZABETH, b. 3 May, 1739.

46. DEBORAH ⁴ CUSHING (John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 4 April, 1693. She married, 2 Dec., 1712, Capt. John Briggs, Jr. of Scituate.

Child :

- i. DEBORAH (Briggs), bt. 20 Feb., 1714; m. Thomas Savage Esq., of Boston; and was grandmother of the late Hon. James Savage, the noted genealogist, President of the Mass. Historical Society, &c.

47. JOHN ⁴ CUSHING (John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 17 July, 1695. He married first, 1 April, 1718, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Thaxter) Holmes. She died 13 March, 1726, ae 33. He married secondly, 20 Nov., 1729, Mary, daughter of Josiah Cotton, Esq., of Plymouth. She died 29 March, 1767. He died in Scituate, 19 March, 1778. Resided at Belle House in Scituate. He was Town Clerk from 1719 to 1744; representative from Scituate in 1721 and for several succeeding years; Judge of Probate Plymouth Co. 1739; Justice of the Court of Common Pleas (Plymouth Co.), from 1738 to 1751, when he was transferred to the Superior Court; Judge of the Superior Court from 1747 to 1771, when he resigned (Judge Cushing received his appointment to the Supreme Court from Washington); and a Councillor of the Province from 1746 to 1763. "His introduction into the office (of Councillor) was attended with a more unanimous vote than any ever before had—having all the votes save one." Rev. Josiah Cotton. He was one of the presiding Judges at the trial of the British soldiers for the massacre at Boston 5 March, 1770.

Children, by his first wife, all born in Scituate.

- i. DEBORAH, b. 16 Nov., 1718; m 10 Jan., 1737, David Stockbridge of Hanover, Mass., and died in Hanover 27 March, 1747.
126. ii. SARAH, b. 26 March, 1720.
127. iii. JOHN, b. 16 Aug., 1722.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. 12 Aug., 1724, bt. 30 Aug., 1724, d. 2 April, 1725.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 23 September., 1725, bt. 31 Oct., 1725; d. 4 Feb., 1726.

Children, by his second wife, all born in Scituate.

128. vi. MARY, b. 6 Sept., 1730.
129. vii. WILLIAM, b. 1 March, 1732.
130. viii. CHARLES, b. 13 Aug., 1734.
- ix. EDWARD, b. 6 Sept., 1736; d. the same year.

131. x. HANNAH, b. 2 Sept., 1738.
 132. xi. BETHIA, b. 29 March, 1740.
 xii. A daughter, stillborn 20 June, 1742.
 xiii. ROLAND, b. 9 Jan., 1744 ; d. 28 March, 1748.
 133. xiv. LUCY, b. 30 Dec., 1745.
 xv. ABIGAIL, b. 8 June, 1748 ; d. unm. 1824.
 134. xvi. ROLAND, b. 26 Feb., 1750.

48. ELIJAH ⁴ CUSHING (John ³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 7 March, 1698. He married, 7 Jan., 1725, Elizabeth, widow of Isaac Barker, of Newport, R. I., and daughter of Capt. Joseph Barstow. She died 7 Nov., 1782, ae. 83. He died 26 June, 1762. In 1728 he settled in that part of Hanover since annexed to Pembroke, where he built a large substantial house, which was held by his descendants of the fourth generation. He is called "Lieut." and "Capt." on the Records of Hanover. Was a deacon of the first Congregational Church in 1729 ; and for many years a justice of the peace ; first representative of the Town in 1737 ; and selectman from 1728 to 1739. Justice of the Court of Common Pleas (Plymouth Co.) 1757 to 1762. "He was one to whom much of the public business of the Town was confided, and he executed his trust with fidelity and success." He was probably the Lieut.-Col. Elijah Cushing who on 12 April 1739, mustered a company in Hanover for the invasion of Canada.

Children, born in Hanover :

135. i. ELIJAH, b. 8 Oct., 1725.
 136. ii. NATHANIEL, b. 22 Feb., 1730.
 137. iii. JOSEPH, b. 1 March, 1732.
 138. iv. MARY, b. 22 April, 1734.
 v. ELIZABETH, b. 4 May, 1736 ; m. 28 Sept., 1765, Major Isaiah Cushing of Hingham, (No. 117).
 139. vi. DEBORAH, b. 26 Sept., 1738.
 vii. AN INFANT, b. 16 June, 1741.
 viii. ISAAC, b. 3 July, 1744 ; d. 3 Nov., 1746.

49. NAZARETH ⁴ CUSHING (John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 11 Sept., 1703. She married, 8 Sept., 1726, Benjamin Balch, of Boston.

Children :

- i. DEBORAH, (Balch) b. 1727.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. —; "of facetious memory."
- iii. HART, b. 1731.

And three other children.

50. BENJAMIN ⁴ CUSHING (John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 17 April, 1706. He married, first, 16 June, 1734, Elizabeth Antrim. She died 13 Jan., 1761. He married, secondly, 11 Sept., 1765, Abigail, daughter of John and Mary (Cushing) Ford (No. 67 : i), and widow of Dr. Ichabod Richmond. She died 27 Aug., 1789. He died 4 June, 1786. Early moved to Providence, R. I. Freeman of Colony of R. I., 1737 ; justice of the peace, 1747. By papers left by him it appears that he was well established in business as early as 1741, as a furrier and hatter. Among these papers are found also, letters and bills from the Hon. Philip Livingstone and others, showing that he had an extensive correspondence in relation to the fur business. From the year 1750 to the commencement of the Revolution, he was engaged in sending furs to England. Some time previous to and during the Revolution, he, with two others, owned a vessel which they chartered to parties as a coaster. It made several trips to Nantucket.

Children, by his first wife ; born in Providence :

- 140. i. BENJAMIN, b. 28 Sept., 1735.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 17 July, 1737.
- 141. iii. ANN, b. 19 Jan., 1739.

Children, by his second wife :

- iv. NATHANIEL, b. 24 June, 1766 ; d. 17 April, 1805.
- 142. v. ABIGAIL, b. 3 Jan., 1769.

51. JOSIAH ⁴ CUSHING (John ^{3:2} Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 29 Jan., 1715; bt. 13 Feb., 1715. He married 20 Oct., 1737, Ruth Thomas of Scituate. She died 14 Sept., 1806, in her 86th year, and was buried in Hanson. He died 11 Dec., 1793. Settled in Pembroke, Mass. He kept several negro servants.

Children :

- i. ANNE, b. 1738; d. unm. 31 Dec., 1756.
- ii. JOSIAH, b.—. m. (1) 16 Feb., 1769, Deborah Cushing (No. 127: v). She died in Hanson, 10 April, 1773. He married (2) in Scituate, 14 Aug., 1774, Lucy Cushing. He served in the Revolutionary War as Private in Captain Elijah Cushing's Co. of Minutemen in 1775; also as Sergeant in Capt. James Hatch's Co. 1776; also Captain 5th (Pembroke) Co., 2nd Plymouth Co. Regt. the same year. In 1778 he raised a company in Pembroke, Duxbury and Marshfield, which was employed on guard duty in the fort at Nantasket.
- iii. RUTH, b.—; m. 28 Sept., 1769, Hawke Cushing (No. 169)
- iv. ISAAC, bt. in Pembroke 13 Aug., 1749; d. there 20 Jan., 1775, ae. 25 yrs., 5 m., 22 dys.

52. THOMAS ⁴ CUSHING (Thomas ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 30 Jan., 1694. He was married, 4 June, 1724, by John Webb, to Mary, daughter of Hon. Edward Bromfield of Boston. She was born 9 June, 1689, and died 30 Oct., 1746. He died 11 April, 1746. Graduated from Harvard College in 1711. Representative from Boston to the General Court in 1731, and Speaker 1742 to 1746. He was a merchant of Boston, distinguished for his wealth, ability, zeal in his country's service, integrity, and in a peculiar manner for his piety. He was frequently chosen moderator of their famous town meetings, and was moderator of the town meeting 3 Sept., 1742, when Boston voted

thanks to Peter Faneuil, Esq., for the gift of the Market House and Town Hall. He was a member of the Old South Church, then under the pastorate of the immortal Paul Prince, who in his funeral discourse says of him : " I found that in a small, relaxed and feeble body, dwelt a great, a lively, a strong and well composed soul." James S. Loring read a paper before the New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Soc. 1 Oct., 1856, on Thomas Cushing ; published in " The American Historical Magazine ", 1st Series, Vol. VI, page 212.

Children born in Boston :

143. i. THOMAS, b. 24 March, 1725.
- ii. EDWARD, b. 29 Nov., 1727, Grad., from Harv., Coll. 1746, and d. 1752.
- iii. MARY, b. 18 Oct., 1728.
- iv. ELIZABETH, ¹bt. 14 Oct., 1733.

53. JACOB ⁴ CUSHING (Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 17 March, 1696. He married 3 Dec., 1739, (int. filed) Mary, daughter of Charles and Sarah (Walley) Chauncy of Boston, and great-granddaughter of Charles Chauncy, 2nd President of Harvard College. She was born 19 Dec., 1706. The Chauncy family trace their descent through a female branch from Charlemagne and King Alfred the Great (See Chauncy Memorials). Jacob Cushing died 23 Dec., 1777. His wife died 4 Aug., 1776. He graduated at Harvard College in 1725. Resided in Hingham Centre, Mass. Selectman 1729, 1730, 1731 and 1737 ; deputy to the General Court 1737, 1738, 1739, 1740, 1744, 1745, 1749, and eight years after ; member of the Committee of Correspondence on the eve of the Revolution. " He was a respectable magistrate of good judgment and more than ordinary ability".

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. AN INFANT, b. 1 Feb., 1741 ; d. same day.
144. ii. JACOB, b. 12 July, 1742.

145. iii. CHARLES, b. 13 July, 1744.

146. iv. ISAAC, b. 12 Jan., 1747.

54. MATTHEW⁴ CUSHING (Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 22 May, 1698. He married 28 Oct., 1717, Mary, daughter of Josiah and Margaret (Johnson) Leavitt, and granddaughter of Deacon John Leavitt of Hingham. She was born in Hingham 7 Oct., 1699. They moved to Rehoboth, Mass. about 1718.

Children, all born in Rehoboth :

i. MARY b. 19 July, 1718 ; m. 3 March, 1740, Nathaniel Titus.

ii. DEBORAH, b. 1 Aug., 1721 ; m. 15 Nov., 1739, Samuel Hills.

iii. RACHEL, b. 8 Oct., 1724 ; m. 22 June, 1747, Daniel Branch of Providence, R.I.

iv. MARGARET, b. 29 July, 1726 ; m. 7 April, 1748, Jonathan French, Jr. of Rehoboth.

v. SARAH, b. 16 Nov., 1728 ; m. 9 Oct., 1757, John Bowen, Jr. of Rehoboth.

147. vi. MATTHEW, b. 29 July, 1730,

148. vii. LEAVITT, b. 1 Oct., 1734.

viii. RUTH, b. 10 July, 1739 ; m. 27 Dec., 1757, Ezra Kent, who served in French, Indian and Revol. Wars as 1st Lieut.

149. ix. SAMUEL, b. 1 June, 1742.

55. DEBORAH⁴ CUSHING (Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 Dec., 1700. She married 29 Dec., 1720, Thomas Allen of Rehoboth, Mass.

Child, born in Hingham :

i. JOSEPH, (Allen), b. 27 Oct., 1722.

56. HEZEKIAH⁴ CUSHING (Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 14 March, 1703. He married, 28 July, 1726, Lydia, daughter of Thomas and Catherine (Caswell) Jones. She was born in Hingham 9 Jan., 1707, and died 28 Sept., 1781. He died 17 Jan., 1790. Resided at Hingham Centre. He was a trader

and interested in navigation ; selectman 1748, and from 1750 to 1753.

Children, all born in Hingham :

150. i. LYDIA, b. 11 Nov., 1726.
151. ii. MATTHEW, b. 7 July, 1728.
- iii. NATHANIEL, b. 11 May, 1730 ; drowned at " Straits Pond", 20 Aug., 1751.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 4 July, 1732 ; d. 16 May, 1736.
- v. THOMAS, b. 9 June, 1734 ; d. 17 May, 1736.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 26 June, 1737 ; d. 14 Feb., 1749.
- vii. SARAH, b. 18 Feb., 1740 ; d. 16 Feb., 1749.
- viii. DEBORAH, b. 14 July, 1743 ; d. 5 March, 1749.
152. ix. THOMAS, b. 21 Mar., 1747.
- x. BELA, b. 14 Nov., 1750 ; m. 6 Jan., 1772, Lydia, daughter of Peter and Deborah (Stowell) Tower. She was born in Hingham, 27 April, 1752. Removed to Weymouth, Mass.
153. xi. NATHANIEL, b. 30 March, 1753.

57. RACHEL ⁴ CUSHING (Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 3 May, 1705. She married 19 March, 1724, Thomas Croade of Halifax, Mass.

Children :

- i. RUTH, (Croade) b. 1726 ; m. 8 July, 1753, Benjamin Cushing (No. 115).
- ii. HANNAH, b.—; m. 23 Feb., 1769, Charles Cushing (No. 145).

58. JOSIAH ⁴ CUSHING (Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 Aug., 1707. He married in Rehoboth, Mass., 13 Nov., 1735, Mehitabel, daughter of Daniel King of Dighton, a descendant of Thomas King of Belle House Neck, Scituate. She died 24 April, 1778. He died in Rehoboth 20 Aug., 1787. Some time before his marriage he removed to Rehoboth, where his brother Matthew and elder sister Deborah had preceded him. Was styled "deacon".

Children, all born in Rehoboth :

- 154. i. JOSIAH, b. 31 Oct., 1736.
- ii. SARAH, b. 18 July, 1738.
- 155. iii. DAVID, b. 13 March, 1740.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 5 Oct., 1741 ; d. 30 Oct., 1747.
- 156. v. DANIEL, b. 5 Nov., 1744.
- 157. vi. JACOB, b. 26 Sept., 1749.

59. SARAH ⁴ CUSHING (Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass. 5 Sept., 1711. She married 25 Dec., 1729, Jabez, son of Jabez and Mary (Ford) Wilder. He was born in Hingham 18 March, 1700, and surviving her, married, secondly, 17 Nov., 1737, Mrs. Leah (Loring) Cushing widow of Elisha Cushing (No. 27). Sarah died 9 May, 1736. He died 26 July, 1790. Resided on Free St., Hingham. He was a farmer ; constable 1737, and afterwards captain.

Child, born in Hingham :

- i. SARAH (Wilder), b. 7 March, 1736 ; d. 3 April following.

60. NOAH ⁴ CUSHING (Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass. 18 Oct., 1714. He married in Halifax, 9 Nov., 1738, Hannah, daughter of Ignatius and Mary (Rickard) Cushing (No. 33 : iii). Lived in Halifax, of which place he was at one time Town Clerk.

Children, born in Halifax :

- i. HANNAH, b. 21 Aug., 1739 ; m. 3 Nov., 1763, Micah Allen, who was b. in Halifax, 1736.
- ii. NOAH, b. 25 Nov., 1741 ; d. 23 Feb., 1754.
- iii. MERCY, b. 4 July, 1744 ; d. 21 Feb., 1754.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 5 Feb., 1747 ; d. in infancy.
- v. THOMAS, b. 3 March, 1750 ; d. 27 Feb., 1754.
- vi. SARAH, b. 5 Nov., 1752 ; d. 26 Feb., 1754.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 28 Feb., 1754.

- viii. **IGNATIUS**, b. 21 July, 1756. Served as a private in the Revolutionary War, on various occasions between Aug., 1775 and Jan., 1778, and is mentioned as being at Valley Forge ; also in 1779 as Master at arms on the brig "Hazard", commanded by Capt. John F. Williams ; and as Marine on ship "General Putnam," commanded by Capt. Daniel Waters ; he also served on the Penobscot expedition, place of residence given as Duxbury.
- ix. **THOMAS**, b. 15 July, 1758. Served as a private throughout the Revolutionary War ; and is described as 5 feet 9 inches in height with light complexion. Residence given as Weymouth ; he also engaged for town of Hingham.
- x. **JOHN**, b. 20 March, 1761.

61. JEREMIAH ⁴ **CUSHING** (Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was baptized in Boston, Mass., 12 Oct., 1696. He married first, 16 Sept., 1715, Ann, widow of Peter Coffin, and daughter of Thomas and Judith (Torrey) Hunt. He married, secondly, 2 July, 1723, Ann Mortemore, widow. She died in Boston in 1759, and in her will mentions her son Jeremiah and daughters Mary Wheaton, Susanna (wife of Jonathan Stoddard) and Hannah. Resided in Boston.

Children, born in Boston, by his second wife :

- i. **ANN**, b. 17 Nov., 1726.
- ii. **JEREMIAH**, b. 21 July, 1728 ; d. young.
- iii. **HEPSIBAH**, b. 6 Aug., 1730 ; m. 19 Sept., 1749, Richard White.
- iv. **MARY**, b. 19 May, 1732 ; m. 1 Oct., 1751, Benjamin Wheaton.
- v. **JEREMIAH**, b. 17 April, 1734.
- vi. **HANNAH**, b. 6 Feb., 1737.
- vii. **SUSANNA**, b. — ; m. 25 Nov., 1761, Jonathan, son of Canterbury and Deborah (Bates) Stoddard. He was b. in Hingham, 11 May, 1739, and d. in Boston, Jan., 1790. Was known as "Captain."

62. BENJAMIN ⁴ **CUSHING** (Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was baptized in Boston, Mass., 17 Nov., 1700. He

married, 21 Oct., 1725, Elizabeth Roberts. Resided in Boston.

Children, all born in Boston :

- i. JUDITH, b. 5 Aug., 1726.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 27 Feb., 1730.
- iii. NATHANIEL, b. 30 Oct., 1731.
- iv. JEREMIAH, b. 24 Sept., 1733.

63. JOHN ⁴ CUSHING (Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 4 July, 1705. He married, 1 June, 1727, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Colesworthy. She was born 26 Sept., 1706.

Child :

SARAH, b. 1727.

64. EBENEZER ⁴ CUSHING (Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was baptized in Boston, Mass., 7 May, 1710. He married, 19 Oct., 1732, Elizabeth Daniels. He died in Boston in 1792. Was burnt out in the Great Fire in Boston 20 March, 1760.

Children, all born in Boston :

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 18 July, 1733 ; d. young.
- 158. ii. EBENEZER, b. 27 May, 1735.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 6 April, 1737.
- 159. iv. BENJAMIN, b. 16 July, 1739.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Oct., 1741.
- vi. ZEBEDIAH, b. 27 May, 1744.

65. JAMES ⁴ CUSHING (James ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 16 Sept., 1716. He married, 21 Jan., 1739, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Content (Tower) Souther. She was born in Hingham, 3 March, 1716. He served in the French war in 1757, and resided on Cushing Hill, Scituate, Mass.

Children, born in Scituate :

160. i. JAMES, b. 9 Jan., 1740.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 15 Dec., 1741 ; d. in Scituate 12 June, 1808.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 3 Dec., 1743 ; m. 19 June, 1771 George Cushing (No. 166).
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 3 Sept., 1745 ; drowned in 1765, while boating with his brother Benjamin on the Penobscot River.
- v. LUCY, b. 30 Dec., 1747 ; d. in infancy.
- vi. SARAH, b. 14 April, 1750 ; d. unm. in Hull, 27 May, 1828.
- vii. MARY, b. 6 June, 1752 ; m. Lathrop.
- viii. LUCY, b. 11 May, 1757 ; m. 1 Aug., 1782, Joseph Robbins. She died in Mason, Me.
161. ix. RACHEL, b. June, 1757.
- x. CONTENT, b. 22 March, 1761 ; m. in 1810, Thomas Knox, keeper of the Boston Lighthouse ; d. Oct., 1825.

66. CONTENT⁴ CUSHING (James³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate Mass., 19 July, 1722. She married Jesse, son of John and Rachel (Tower) Stephenson. He was born in Hingham 29 Jan., 1721. Was a mariner. The inventory of his estate was appraised 4 Jan., 1777, at £399, 10s., 10d., and he is mentioned as late of Cohasset.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. RUTH (Stephenson), b. 14 March, 1744 ; d. 12 April, 1764.
- ii. ELISHA, b. 4 Aug., 1747 ; d. 25 Dec., 1748.
- iii. MOLLY, b. 8 Oct., 1748 ; d. Dec. following.
- iv. MOLLY, b. 11 Jan., 1750 ; m. 24 July, 1770, Edward Amos.
- v. ELISHA, b. 14 Sept., 1753 ; m. 27 Sept., 1778, Lucy Beal.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 17 Dec., 1755.
- vii. LUKE, b. 6 May, 1757.
- viii. JAMES, b. 16 June, 1759 ; d. 27 Dec., following.
- ix. SARAH, b. 20 Nov., 1760 ; m. 10 June, 1781, Joseph Marble.

67. MARY⁴ CUSHING (Joshua³ John² Matthew¹) was baptized in Marshfield, Mass., 18 April, 1702. She married 1 Jan., 1723, John, son of Joseph and Lois (Stetson) Ford. He was a mason and glazier, and died in 1776.

Children :

- i. ABIGAIL (Ford), b. 25 April, 1727; m. (1) Dr Ichabod Richmond of Bristol, R.I., and (2) 11 Sept., 1765, Benjamin Cushing (No 50.)
- ii. JOHN, b. —; m. Mary Baker.
- iii. SETH, b. —; m. Margery.
- iv. ADAM, b. —; m. Rebecca.
- v. WAITE, b.
- vi. LOT, b. 3 June, 1746; m. 15 March, 1787, Naomi Lapham.

68. ABIGAIL ⁴ CUSHING (Joshua ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Marshfield, Mass., 31 Jan., 1704. She married, first, 14 Jan., 1727, Isaac Thomas, widower. She married, secondly, Capt. Isaac, son of Lieut. Isaac and Bethiah (Thomas) Little, and widower of Mary Otis of Hingham. He was born 21 Feb., 1677, and died 2 Feb., 1758.

Children :

- i. LEMUEL, b. 25 Jan., 1736.
- ii. ISAAC, b. —; m. 10 July, 1760, Lydia Hatch, and d. 6 April, 1774, ae. 35.
- iii. MARY, b.

69. JOSHUA ⁴ CUSHING (Joshua ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Marshfield, Mass., 10 Dec., 1706. He married Bethia ———. Lived in Kingston, Mass.

Children, all born in Kingston :

- i. NATHANIEL, b. 13 May, 1733. He is said to have been wounded at Bunker Hill, and to have lived to the age of 97.
162. ii. JOSHUA, b. 24 Jan., 1735.
- iii. MARY, b. 1 Feb., 1737; d. 6 April, 1741.
- iv. JAIRUS, b. 19 Feb., 1739; d. at sea Jan., 1765.
- v. BETHIA, b. 20 Oct., 1742; m. Benjamin Paterson in 1758.
- vi. MARY, b. 24 Nov., 1744; d. in Duxbury, 4 July, 1769.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 19 Oct., 1746; d. 18 Nov., 1746.
- viii. SARAH, b. 5 Oct., 1747.

70. CALEB ⁴ CUSHING (Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., 10 Oct., 1703. He married Mary,

daughter of the Rev. John Newmarch of Kittery, Me. He was a magistrate in Salisbury for upwards of 50 years, a great part of the time a Judge of the Court for the County of Essex, and for 27 years a representative in the General Court. Was also a deacon in the Church. He was Colonel of the Essex regiment (from which, in 1756, men enlisted for the expedition against Crown Point). One of the Governor's Council from 1771 to 1774 inclusive, and Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas. Although 75 years of age, was a delegate in 1778 to the Constitutional Convention. Served in the Provincial Congress.

Children, born in Salisbury :

163. i. BENJAMIN, b. 20 Jan., 1739.
 ii. CALEB, bt. 23 Sept., 1750 ; d. unm.

71. JAMES⁴ CUSHING (Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., 25 Nov., 1705. He married, 16 Oct., 1730, Anna, daughter of John Wainwright and great-granddaughter of Simon Wainwright, who was killed by the Indians at his own door. She died 12 Feb., 1810, ae. 99. He died 13 May, 1764. Graduated from Harvard College in 1725. He was ordained 2 Dec., 1730, and settled as the first Minister at Haverhill and Plaistow, N. H.

"Rev. James Cushing was a solid and fervent preacher, in conduct upright, prudent and steady, and recommended the amiable religion of his Master, by meekness and patience, condescension and candor, a tender sympathy with his flock, and a studious endeavor to maintain and promote the things of peace". (Collections of the Mass. Hist. Soc., 2nd Series Vol. II.)

Children, born in Haverhill :

164. i. CALEB, b. 28 May, 1737.
 ii. JAMES, b. 8 May, 1739. "Rev. Jas. Cushing, son of Rev. James Cushing, died at Pondicherry in the East Indies 2 June, 1764."

- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 6 Nov., 1741 ; m. (1) 16 March, 1769, Rev. Jacob Emery of Pembroke, N. H., who was b. 22 Dec., 1737 ; by whom she had 3 sons. She m. (2) 2 March, 1786, Capt. Alex. Todd of Goffstown. She d. at Pembroke, N. H. 1 March, 1827.
- iv. MOSES, b. 14 July, 1745 ; served as a private in the Revol. War, and d. 31 Dec., 1827.
- v. LUCY, b. 12 Aug., 1747 ; m. 1767 Rev. Giles Merrills, who was minister of Haverhill and Plaistow on Rev. James Cushing's death, and continued there until his death in 1801.
- vi. JOHN, b. 11 Dec., 1749 ; m. (1) in North Andover, Mass. Mehitable, daughter of Dr. Joseph and Margaret (Binney) Osgood. She was b. 29 Feb., 1749, and d. 6 Oct., 1788. He m. (2) Mary Marsh. He died in Goffstown, N.H., in 1833. Was styled "Doctor." By his first marriage he had one son and one daughter, the latter of whom died in infancy ; by his second, two sons and two daughters.
- vii. THOMAS, b. 28 June, 1754 ; d. 23 Nov., 1764.

72. JOHN ⁴ CUSHING (Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., 10 April, 1709. He married 8 April, 1734, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Sarah (White) Martin of Boston. She was born 16 May, 1714, and died in Durham, Me. 18 Oct., 1789. He died 25 Jan., 1772. Graduated from Harvard College in 1729. Ordained minister 29 Dec., 1736, and became the first minister of the 2nd Church of Boxford, Mass.

Child, born in Boxford :

165. i. JOHN, b. 1 May, 1741.

73. JOSEPH ⁴ CUSHING (Joseph ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 25 Nov., 1711. He married, 29 March, 1733, Lydia King. She was born 26 Dec., 1716. He died in 1767. Graduated from Harvard College in 1731. He was long employed as grammar master in Scituate, and prepared his own sons and several others for College. He was a justice of the peace, and a deacon in the Church.

Children, born in Scituate :

- i. JOSEPH, b. 18 Nov., 1733 ; graduated from Harvard College, in 1752.
- 166. ii. GEORGE, b. 5 July, 1736.
- iii. MERCY, b. 30 April, 1739 ; m. 25 Sept., 1760, Capt. Israel Vinal, Jr., of Scituate.
- iv. NATHAN, b. 24 Sept., 1741 ; d. 28 Nov., 1741.
- 167. v. NATHAN, b. 24 Sept., 1742.
- 168. vi. PICKELS, b. 18 Feb., 1744.
- 169. vii. HAWKE, b. 13 Feb., 1745.
- viii. LEMUEL, b. 16 Nov., 1746. Graduated from Harvard College in 1767 ; and taught school in Weymouth, Mass., 1769-70. Was on the Committee of Correspondence and Safety for Hanover in 1775 and Surgeon in Gen. Thomas's regt., Revol. Army. He d. in Tappan, N. Y., 28 Oct., 1776.
- ix. THOMAS, b. 22 June, 1748 ; d. 2 Aug., 1748.
- x. THOMAS, b. 29 May, 1749 ; d. 29 Aug., 1749.
- xi. CALEB, b. 1 July, 1750 ; d. in infancy.
- xii. NATHANIEL, b. 9 June, 1751 ; d. in infancy.
- xiii. DEBORAH, b. 3 July, 1752.
- xiv. CALEB, b. 7. Oct., 1754 ; d. in middle life unm.
- xv. ALICE, b. 1756 ; m. 30 June, 1774, Nathaniel Cushing (No. 153).

74. STEPHEN ⁵ CUSHING (Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 July, 1723. Married, 7 Dec., 1749, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Jacob) Andrews. She was born in Hingham, 7 Nov., 1726, and died 6 Dec., 1804. He died 28 Nov., 1803. Resided in Hingham on East St. He was a farmer by occupation, selectman 1761 to 1766 inclusive. Was Captain of a military Company, and in active service during the War of the Revolution.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. ELIZABETH, bt. 3 May, 1752, d. young.
- ii. STEPHEN, bt. 9 June, 1754, d. 15 Aug., 1758.
- iii. JOHN, b. 9 Oct., 1757 ; d. 18 Nov., following.

170. iv. STEPHEN, bt. 17 July, 1765.
 171. v. ELIZABETH, bt. 29 Jan., 1767.

75. CATHERINE ⁵ CUSHING (Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass. 5 May, 1728. She married, first, 9 July, 1747, Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Lincoln) Nichols. He was born in Hingham, 19 Jan., 1722, and died about 1758, ae. 36 years. Was a mariner; constable 1755. She married, secondly, 2 Nov., 1775, Adams Bailey of Bridgewater.

Children, by her first husband, born in Hingham :

- i. JOSEPH, (Nichols) b. 31 Aug., 1747; d. 78 Jan., 1749.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 30 July, 1749; m. 15 Dec., 1774, Zibiah Bates.
- iii. CATHERINE, b. 21 Aug., 1751.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 30 Sept., 1753; m. 31 Oct., 1776, Jonathan Lincoln.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 24 Sept., 1755; m. Dec., 1783, Elizabeth Beal.
- vi. JOHN, (posthumous,) bt. 3 Sept., 1758; m. 25 April, 1782, Susanna Worrick.

76. HANNAH ⁵ CUSHING (Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was bt. in Hingham, Mass. 18 May, 1735. She married 26 Dec., 1751, Jazaniah, son of Jazaniah and Rebecca (Hobart) Nichols. He was born in Hingham 5 Oct., 1727, and surviving her married secondly, 30 Dec., 1765, Sarah Pratt. Hannah Cushing died 29 Jan., 1761. He died 18 Sept., 1799. Resided in Hingham. Constable 1757.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. HANNAH (Nichols) b. 25 June, 1752; m. 25 Oct., 1770 Joseph Whitcomb.
- i. MOSES, b. 4 June, 1754; d. 30 Jan., 1759.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 26 Feb., 1756; m. 2 Oct., 1775, Samuel Tower.
- iv. DAVID, b. 31 Oct., 1757; d. 11 May, 1760.
- v. MOSES, b. 9 May, 1759; d. 1 April, 1768.
- vi. DAVID, b. 25 Dec., 1760; m. 2 July, 1780, Mary Nichols.

77. REBECCA ⁵ CUSHING (Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was baptized in Hingham, Mass., 27 May, 1739. She married, 16 June, 1763, Ebed, son of Jonathan and Lydia (Cushing) Hersey. He was born in Hingham, 21 Feb., 1739. She died 30 March 1809. He died 25 Dec., 1836. Resided on South St., Hingham, and was a farmer by occupation.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. JONATHAN (Hersey), b. 27 June, 1764 ; m. 10 Feb., 1788, Ruth Nichols.
- ii. CUSHING, bt. 2 March, 1766 ; d. 25 May following.
- iii. LYDIA, bt. 9 June, 1768 ; d. 11 July following.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 19 June, 1769 ; m. 29 Nov., 1789, Benjamin Andrews.

78. PETER ⁵ CUSHING (Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was baptized in Hingham, Mass., 3 May, 1741. He married 19 Aug., 1762, Silence, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Lincoln) Burr. She was born in Hingham 3 April, 1742, and died 8 June, 1829. He died 12 July, 1783. Resided in the paternal homestead on East St., Hingham. Constable in 1772 and selectman in 1780. Was captain of a military company in the Revolutionary War.

Children, born in Hingham :

172. i. JOHN, b. 18 Aug., 1763.
- ii. PETER, b. 15 Feb., 1765 ; d. at Martinico, St. Pierre, 24 May, 1794.
173. iii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 18 Nov., 1766.
- iv. CATHERINE, b. 10 April, 1769 ; m. 2 Jan., 1794, Samuel, son of Thomas and Deborah (Burr) Andrews. He was b. in Hingham, 27 Jan., 1769, and d. 22 April, 1807. She d. 28 May, 1837. He was a housewright by occupation ; and removed to Worcester, Mass.
- v. INFANT b. — ; d. 12 Aug., 1771.
- vi. MARTIN, b. 7 Aug., 1772 ; settled at Winthrop, Me., where he d. 18 Jan., 1857.

- vii. SAMUEL, b. 21 Sept., 1774; removed from Hingham and d. in Philadelphia, 27 Sept., 1799.
- 174. viii. HANNAH, b. 5 May, 1777.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 8 Oct., 1779; m. 6. Jan., 1802, Martin Lincoln and d. 2 April, 1863.
- 175. x. NED, b. 11 Sept., 1783.

79. PETER ⁵ CUSHING (Jonathau ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Dover, N. H., 9 Oct., 1718. He married Mary Bampton of Boston. She died 31 July, 1798, ae. 84. He died 24 June, 1780. Lived in Dover, N. H.

Children, born in Dover :

- 176. i. THOMAS, b. 1745.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. unm. ae. 70.
- 177. iii. HANNAH, b. 5 Jan., 1750.
- 178. iv. DANIEL, b. 4 June, 1752.
- v. MARY, b. 18 June, 1754; d. unm. 1 March, 1835.
- 179. vi. PETER, b. 22 Feb., 1757.

80. ELISHA ⁵ CUSHING (Elisha ⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 19 Sept., 1719. He married 19 Dec., 1745, Mary, daughter of Hon. Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thaxter) Lincoln. She was born in Hingham, 10 Aug., 1724, and died 22 Aug., 1810. He died 14 Nov., 1786. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham. He was a farmer; deacon of the church; and selectman 1756 to 1766 inclusive.

Children, born in Hingham :

- 180. i. ELISHA, b. 26 Oct., 1746.
- ii. THEODORE, b. 10 March, 1748; d. 21 March, 1748.
- iii. THEODORE, b. 23 March, 1750; d. 12 Sept., 1772.
- iv. MARY, b. 12 April, 1753; m. 16 Nov., 1779, Dr. Peter Hobart. He was b. in Hingham, 31 July, 1750. Graduated from Harvard College in 1775. Was a surgeon in the Revol. Army. Served at Crown Point; belonged to the company that garrisoned Dorchester Heights in 1778, and in 1780 responded to Rhode Island alarm. In 1783 he settled as a physician in Hanover, Mass., where he d. in 1793, leaving issue.

- v. ELIZABETH, b. — d. 7 Feb., 1765.
- 181. vi. EZEKIEL, bt. April, 1759.
- vii. GILMAN, bt. April, 1759; d. the following June.

81. JOHN ⁵ CUSHING (Elisha ⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, 12 Mar., 1723. Married, 1 Feb., 1753, Olive, daughter of Hon. Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thaxter) Lincoln. She was born in Hingham, 14 May, 1731, and died 28 June, 1812. He died 11 March, 1802. Resided on Main St., Hingham. He was styled "Captain", and was a master-mariner, constable 1752.

Children, born in Hingham :

- 182. i. OLIVE, b. 25 May, 1755.
- ii. LEAH, b. 11 Sept., 1757; m. 5 March, 1807, Thos. Cushing (No. 189).
- iii. JOHN, b. 15 Feb., 1761; d. unm. 25 Feb., 1792. Constable 1786.
- 183. iv. RACHEL, b. 17 May, 1764.
- v. ALICE, b. 4 Dec., 1766; d. unm. 20 Dec., 1843.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 26 July, 1769; d. unm. 28 Dec., 1815.
- 184. vii. BELA, b. 4 Jan., 1774.

82. LYDIA ⁵ CUSHING (Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 23 Aug., 1712. She married, 25 Dec., 1733, Jonathan, son of Joshua and Sarah (Hawke) Hersey. He was born in Hingham, 19 Sept., 1707, and died 12 July, 1740. She died 31 Aug., 1740. Resided in Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. THOMAS, (Hersey) b. 22 Sept., 1734; m. (1) 11 Jan., 1759 Rebecca Magoon, and (2) 2 Oct., 1761, Abigail Cushing (No. 108).
- ii. EBED, b. 21 Feb., 1739; m. 16 June, 1763, Rebecca Cushing (No. 77).

83. DANIEL CUSHING (Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 19 Oct., 1717. Married 8 Dec., 1743, Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. Benjamin and Elizabeth

(Thaxter) Lincoln. She was born in Hingham, 19 April, 1726, and died 10 Aug., 1800. He died 18 Oct., 1793.

He resided on the paternal homestead, Main St., foot of "Pear Tree Hill".

Children, born in Hingham :

- 185. i. ELIZABETH, b. 8 Feb., 1745.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. 1 Nov., 1746; m. 15 Mar., 1772, Elisha Cushing (No. 180)
- iii. SUSANNAH, b. 7 May, 1749; d. unmar. 17 Aug., 1811.
- 186. iv. DANIEL, b. 25 Sept., 1753.

84. EBENEZER ⁵ CUSHING (Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 15 April, 1724. Married, 4 Oct., 1744, Sarah, daughter of Hon. Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thaxter) Lincoln, and sister of Gen. Benjamin Lincoln of Revolutionary fame. She was born in Hingham, 1 Jan., 1728, and died 7 Nov., 1815. He died 30 Dec., 1803.

He was a farmer and resided on S. Pleasant St., near Prospect Hill, Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- 187. i. LYDIA, b. 7 Sept., 1745.
- ii. SARAH, b. 19 Aug., 1748; d. in 1828.
- 188. iii. ABIGAIL, b. 4 Nov., 1750.
- 189. iv. THOMAS, b. 21 Feb., 1753.
- v. EBENEZER, b. 18 June 1755.
- vi. BELA, b. 14 June, 1757, d. 26 Jan., 1773.
- 190. vii. EBED, b. 12 Aug., 1759.
- viii. LABAN, b. 6 Aug., 1761; served as a private in the Revol. War.
- 191. ix. ELIZABETH, b. 27 July, 1763.
- 192. x. PERSIS, b. 31 Jan., 1766.
- xi. JOSHUA, b. 1769.
- xii. SAMUEL, b. 12 June, 1771.

85. IGNATIUS ⁵ CUSHING (Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Plympton, Mass., 8 Nov., 1720. He married, 27 June, 1744, Tabitha Fish of Kingston, Mass. Resided in Halifax; and served in the French War.

Children, born in Halifax :

- i. LYDIA, b. 22 March, 1745.
- ii. ISAIAH, b. 14 June, 1747.
- iii. TABITHA, b. 20 Aug., 1749.
- iv. RUTH, b. 21 July, 1752.

86. NATHANIEL, ⁵ CUSHING (Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Plympton, Mass. 19 Jan., 1724. He married, first, 16 April, 1747, Jemima, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Rogers) Ford of Marshfield. She was born 13 Oct., 1729. He married, secondly, 24 Oct., 1751, Anna, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Eells) Turner. He married, thirdly, 15 Feb., 1758, Lydia, daughter of John and Phœbe Cook, and widow of Elisha Stetson. She was born 17 Feb., 1736, and died in 1790 or 1791. He was a ship-builder ; and lived in Pembroke, Rochester and Middleboro. He was buried in Rochester, Mass. His gravestone reads : —“ died 13 Nov., 1788 in his 65th year ”. His will is dated 1788, and was proved in 1789. The inventory mentions “ a piece of land situate on Matapoissett Harbor, for a building yard ”, which he wills to his son Nathaniel Cushing.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. SARAH, bt. 29 May, 1748 ; d. young.
- 193. ii. STEPHEN, b. 8 July, 1749.
- iii. JEMIMA FORD, b. in Marshfield, 5 Feb., 1751 ; m. Jonathan, son of James and Patience (Ford) Sprague of Marshfield. She d. 21 Jan., 1832.

Children, by his second wife :

- 194. iv. NATHANIEL, b. Sept., 1752.
- v. HANNAH, m. Spooner.

Children, by his third wife :

- vi. MARGARET, m. Vails.
- vii. JOHN, bt. 14 June, 1761.
- 195. viii. SARAH, bt. 1 July, 1764.
- ix. MOLLY, bt. 14 Sept., 1766.

- x. ZATTU, bt. 17 July, 1768 ; d. in infancy.
- 196. xi. ZATTU, b. 11 June, 1771.
- xii. ELISHA STELSON, studied under a physician, but took small pox in the hospital, and d. before starting practice.
- xiii. JOSEPH, b.

87. ZATTU ⁵ CUSHING (Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born ———. He married 13 Oct., 1763, Bethiah Thomas of Marshfield. He was drowned off Duxbury Beach, Mass. in 1768. Previous to his marriage he lived in Meduncook, Me., and in a "List of Persons in Captivity", Zattu is mentioned as "taken at Meduncook, 11 Sept., 1758". Removed later to Rochester, Mass.

Children, born in Rochester :

- i. OLIVE, bt. 6 March, 1766.
- 197. ii. ZATTU, b. 5 Sept., 1768.

88. LORING ⁵ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Provincetown, Mass., 10 Aug., 1721. He married (Int. 14 Jan., 1750) in 1750, Mary, daughter of Jacob Parker and Mary Jordan. (See Ezekiel Cushing No. 35). Resided in Falmouth, Me., where he was quite a prominent man. He enlisted, 15 May, 1775, in Capt. David Bradish's Co., in Col. Phinney's Regt., Falmouth. Died in the service 9 Oct., 1777.

Children :

- 198. i. EZEKIEL, 1751.
- ii. LORING, b. 1752 ; m. 29 June, 1784, Lydia Stanford ; d. 7 April, 1820. He served 3 years in Col. Sprout's Regt. in the Revol. War, and was at Valley Forge in 1778.
- iii. MEHETABLE, m. Sept., 1787, Enoch Freeman Jr., and d. in Westbrook, Me., 18 Feb., 1844.
- iv. JAMES, unmarried.
- v. SARAH, m. Josiah Tucker, and d. in Portland.
- vi. MARY ANN, m. Prout, and d. at Freeport.
- vii. ISABELLA, m. Stockman, and d. at Penobscot.

89. EZEKIEL⁵ CUSHING (Ezekiel⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Provincetown, Mass., 3 June, 1724. He married (Int. 3 May, 1745) 1745, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mrs. Elizabeth (Tarbox) Gray of Biddeford. She was born 30 Aug., 1727. He died before 1783.

Children :

- 199. i. EZEKIEL, b. about 1746.
- 200. ii. JEREMIAH,
- iii. JOHN, was a sailor, and d. unm. on Long Island.
- iv. MARY, m. Thompson.

90. JEREMIAH⁵ CUSHING (Ezekiel⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Provincetown, Mass., 7 Oct., 1729. He married (Int. dated 23 July, 1749), Mary, daughter of John and Sarah (Jordan) Robinson of Cape Elizabeth who came from Kittery, Me. He died before May, 1784. Was a mariner and lived in Cape Elizabeth, and on Long Island, Portland Harbor, Me.

Children :

- 201. i. HANNAH, b. 4 Nov., 1751.
- ii. SARAH, m. 1 Aug., 1769, John Miller, and lived on Cape Elizabeth.
- iii. EUNICE, d. unm. in Boston.
- iv. PHEBE b. 12 Dec., 1759 ; m. 14 Feb., 1782, Dea. Edmund Higgins. He was b. 21 Dec., 1758, and d. 5 Oct., 1849. Was a Revol. soldier. She d. 18 March, 1846.
- 202. v. APOLLOS ROBINSON, b. 21 March, 1764.

91. LUCY⁵ CUSHING (Ezekiel⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Provincetown, Mass., 27 Dec., 1735. She married, 3 Oct., 1761, Dr. James, son of Dr. Isaac and Deborah (Jacobs) Otis of Scituate. He was born in 1734. Was a surgeon's mate at Crown Point in 1758, in Col. Bayley's Regt. ; and one of the Committee of Inspection in the Revolution at Scituate, Mass.

Children :

- i. LUCY, (Otis) b. 15 June, 1763 ; m. 10 Oct., 1784, Thomas Barker Briggs of Scituate, Mass. She d. Dec., 1832.
- ii. JAMES, b. 21 April, 1765; m. Joanna Gardner ; d. in Boston, 1836.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 24 Feb., 1767; m. 11 Sept., 1795, Rev. Nehemiah Thomas of Scituate, H. C. 1789. He d. in 1831. She d. 28 March, 1831.
- iv. CUSHING, b. 7 March, 1769 ; m. 18 Oct., 1806, Abigail Cushing (No. 167 : i.)
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 25 April, 1771 ; d. unm. in Scituate, 4 April, 1846.
- vi. NABBY, b. 11 Oct., 1773 ; m. 30 Oct., 1800, Capt. Seth Foster.
- vii. THOMAS, b. 15 July, 1776 ; became a merchant and amassed a great fortune. Died in New York 29 Oct., 1841.

92. PHÆBE ⁵ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Provincetown, Mass. 15 April, 1738. She married 1 May, 1766, Noah, son of Ensign and Hannah (Barker) Otis of Scituate. He had command of a guard who were on duty day and night during the Revolution, and was one of the Committee of Correspondence and Inspection during the Revolution. He died 6 Nov., 1798. She died in 1805.

Children :

- i. NOAH, (Otis), b. 27 Nov., 1766 ; d. without issue.
- ii. JOHN, b. 17 Feb., 1769 ; m. 19 April, 1795, Hannah Clapp.
- iii. PHÆBE, b. 15 Dec., 1770.
- iv. SARAH, b. 8 Sept., 1774.
- v. DESIRE, b. 30 July, 1779 ; m. 23 Feb., 1802, James Curtis of Marshfield, Mass.

93. NATHANIEL ⁵ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born ———. He married, 25 Dec., 1768, Mary Dyer of Cape Elizabeth. She was born 19 Nov., 1750, and surviving him, married, secondly, 1 July, 1770, John Peters. She died 23 June, 1826. Nathaniel followed the whale fishery, and lived on Long Island, Portland Har-

bor, Me. He was killed in the fisheries by a whale soon after his marriage, and his widow removed to Bluehill, Me.

Child :

203. i. NATHANIEL, b. 4 May, 1769.

94. SARAH ⁵ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 30 Dec., 1711. She married Sept., 1730, Joshua Baker.

Child :

- i. MARY (Baker), b. 22 Feb., 1732 ; m. John Ford.

95. RACHEL ⁵ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 25 Nov., 1714. She married, 1735, Edward, son of Lieut. Isaac and Anna (Thomson) Thomas of Hanover.

Children :

- i. RACHEL, (Thomas) b. 1736.
- ii. EDWARD, b. 1739.
- iii. JOHN, b. 1741 ; m. Sally Loring.
- iv. ANNE, b. 1744 ; m. 1765, Elijah Cushing (No. 135)
- v. ISAAC, b. 1747 ; m. (1) Kate Smith, and (2) Anne, dau. of Josiah Cushing, Jr.
- vi. NATHANIEL, b. 1750 ; m. Betty House
- vii. JOSEPH, b. 1753.
- viii. SARAH, b. 1755.

96. THEOPHILUS ⁵ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 22 Oct., 1719. Married, 6 June, 1743, Hannah, daughter of Rev. Daniel Lewis of Pembroke. He died 8 June, 1788, and was buried in Fern Hill Cemetery, Hanson. He lived in Pembroke, Mass. and was nicknamed "Tear-coat" from being a famous wrestler.

Children, born in Pembroke :

- i. HANNAH, b. 29 Apr., 1744 ; m. (1) 25 June, 1770, John Stetson, Jr., of Pembroke, Mass., and (2) 13 July, 1778, William White of Middleboro'.

- ii. THEOPHILUS, b. 28 May, 1746 ; served in the Revol. War.
- 204. iii. JAMES WHITE, b. 19 Nov., 1750.
- iv. PRISCILLA, b. 19 Nov., 1752 ; m. 25 May, 1775, Christopher Phillips of Pembroke, Mass.
- 205. v. ANNA, b. 5 Oct., 1756.
- vi. NEHEMIAH, b. 22 Nov., 1758.
- 206. vii. DANIEL LEWIS, b. 22 Oct., 1764.
- viii. MARY WHITE, b. 28 Sept., 1766 ; m. 7 July, 1788, Rowland Cushman, who was born 10 Mar., 1767 in Attleboro, and died in Penobscot, Vt. She was born in Halifax, Mass., and died at Pawlette, Vt., 31 Dec., 1828.

97. NEHEMIAH ⁵ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 10 Feb., 1721. Married, 18 Nov., 1741, by Rev. David Lewis to Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Anna (Lincoln) Humphrey of Hingham. Surviving him, she married Isaac Hatch, and died 9 Dec., 1799, at 83 yrs.

Nehemiah Cushing died 12 Jan., 1762, at Crown Point in His Majesty's service.

Children, born in Pembroke :

- i. RACHEL, b. 30 June 1742 ; d. 25 Feb., 1796, unmarr.
- ii. ANNA, b. 13 Nov., 1745 ; d. 8 Oct., 1750.
- 207. iii. NABBY, b. 20 Nov., 1747.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 1 Oct., 1749 ; d. 1 Oct., 1750.
- 208. v. WILLIAM, b. 2 Oct., 1751.
- 209. vi. NATHANIEL, b. 8 Apr., 1753.
- 210. vii. THOMAS HUMPHREY, b. 6. Dec., 1755.

98. ADAM ⁵ CUSHING (Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matth.w ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 6 Sept., 1719. Moved to Weymouth with his parents in 1726, and afterwards settled in Abington, Mass. Married, 9 June, 1743, Sarah Reed. He was a blacksmith.

Children, first five born in Abington :

- i. GREENWOOD, b. 10 June, 1744 ; was in the Old French War, 1762, and also served in the Revol. War. Removed to Cape Ann.

- 211. ii. JOHN, b. 24 Feb., 1746.
- 212. iii. EZRA, b. 13 July, 1748.
- 213. iv. AVIS, b. 4 Sept., 1750.
- v. SARAH, b. 1753; m. 15 Apr., 1779, Nehemiah Whitman of Weymouth.
- vi. POLLY, lived with her brother Greenwood.
- vii. ADAM.
- viii. HANNAH.

99. THOMAS ⁵ CUSHING (Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 4 June, 1721. He married, 24 Oct., 1745, Tabitha, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Humphrey) Pratt. She was born 3 Jan., 1725, and surviving him, married, secondly, 17 July, 1762, John Kingman, and died 25 Nov., 1804. Thomas Cushing was a Sergeant in the Old French War, and died at Lake George, 15 Sept., 1757. Lived in Weymouth, Mass.

Children, born in Weymouth :

- 214. i. REGEMELECH, b. 23 Oct., 1746.
- 215. ii. ER, b. 1750.
- iii. TABITHA, b. 12 June, 1754; m. Zadok, son of Moses and Anna (White) Nash. She d. 18 May, 1837.

100. ALETHEA ⁵ CUSHING (Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 21 Feb., 1726. She married (pub. 7 April, 1746) Samuel Pratt.

Children :

- i. LETITIA (Pratt), b. 27 July, 1746.
- ii. OLIVE, b. 22 Sept., 1749.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 26 April, 1752.
- iv. CUSHING, b. 20 Aug., 1759; m. Jane Dyer.
- v. TIRZAH, b. 12 June, 1764; m. Joshua Bates.
- vi. ZENAS, b. 3 Nov., 1766; m. Jenny White.

101. FREDERIC ⁵ CUSHING (Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 1 Feb., 1729. He married (Int. 18 Oct., 1747), Grace, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Shaw) Bates. She was born 9 Feb.,

1730. He died 23 July, 1824. Served in the Revolutionary War from 1776 to 1779, and was at the taking of Dorchester Heights in 1776.

Children, born in Weymouth :

- i. BELA, b. 3 May, 1748 ; d. before 1772.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 16 Jan. 1750 ; d. in infancy.
- iii. ASAHIEL, b. 15 Sept., 1751 ; d. 14 May, 1800. Enlisted in the Continental Army, Jan., 1778, Capt. John Bailey's Co., Col. Michael Jackson's Regt. for 3 years, Corporal, Capt. Woodbridge's Co., Col. Calvin Smith's Regt. 1779. On muster roll for May, 1778, dated at Camp Valley Forge, Stature 5 ft. 4 in. complexion dark, hair black, eyes dark, residence Weymouth.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 10 Nov., 1753 ; m. Abraham Burrell, and removed to Abington.
216. v. ESTHER, b. 10 June, 1757.
217. vi. THOMAS, b. 6 July, 1760.
218. vii. FREDERIC, b. 30 Jan., 1763.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. 21 Nov., 1764 ; m. 1 Sept., 1791, Betsey Brooks. He d. 1 Aug., 1826.
- ix. LUCY, b. 19 Oct., 1770 ; m. James Vining.
219. x. BELA, b. 9 Jan., 1772.
- xi. JOHN, b. 12 May, 1775 ; m. Mary Waldo, and d. in 1817.

102. BEZA ⁵ CUSHING (Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 11 July, 1731. He married Hannah, daughter of Dudley Boylston, of Brookline, Mass. She was born about 1736. Lived in Weymouth, and later removed to Hingham, Mass.

Children, all except first born in Hingham :

220. i. ADAM, b. in Weymouth, 10 Dec., 1753.
- ii. BEZA, b. 4 May, 1756.
221. iii. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Oct., 1760.
222. iv. BENJAMIN BOYLSTON, b. 20 June, 1766.
223. v. SAMUEL, b. 5 June, 1768.

103. ALICE ⁵ CUSHING (David ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 Nov., 1720.

She married, 26 July, 1739, Solomon Loring, who was probably the son of John Loring of Hull. She died 28 Feb., 1803. Was admitted to the First Congregational Church of North Yarmouth, Me., in 1761.

Children :

- i. RACHEL (Loring), b. 4 April, 1741 ; d. 7 Nov., 1748.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 29 Jan., 1743 ; d. 7 Nov., 1748.
- iii. JANE, b. 16 Jan., 1745 ; m. Benjamin Mitchell
- iv. SARAH, b. 12 April, 1747 ; m. William Buckman.
- v. DAVID CUSHING, b. 13 Aug., 1749 ; m. Sarah Hayes.
- vi. SOLOMON, b. 29 Sept., 1751 ; m. Hannah Davis.
- vii. NICHOLAS, b. 13 Aug., 1753.
- viii. SELAH (or Celia) b. 5 May, 1755 ; d. 9 Feb., 1757.
- ix. CELIA, b. 30 March 1757 ; m. Joseph Copeland.
- x. HANNAH, b. 30 Aug., 1758 ; d. 29 Sept., 1763.
- xi. CHRISTIANA, b. 30 Aug., 1760 ; m. Nathaniel Blanchard Jr.
- xii. MARY, b. 23 Oct., 1763 ; m. Bezaleel Young.

104. HANNAH⁵CUSHING (David⁴Theophilus³Daniel²Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 8 May, 1722. She married, 8 Sept., 1743, Paul, son of Benjamin and Abiel Prince, and descendant of Rev. John Prince of Stafford, Eng., ancestor of nearly all the families of that name in Maine.

He was born in 1720, and died 25 Nov., 1809. She died 6 Feb., 1814. Resided in North Yarmouth, Me. After his marriage he lived in the blockhouse with his brother-in-law Solomon Loring, until 1746, when he built a house in that part of N. Yarmouth now Cumberland, where he died.

Children :

- i. SARAH (Prince), b. 29 Feb., 1744 ; m. Eliphalet Greeley.
- ii. CUSHING, b. 29 Oct., 1745 ; m. Hannah Blanchard.
- iii. RACHEL, b. 22 July, 1747 ; mar. (1) Salathiel Sweetser, and (2) Nathaniel Weeks.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 20 Jan., 1749 ; m. Thomas Prince
- v. RUTH, b. 12 April, 1751 ; m. Onesiphorus Fisher.

- vi. DAVID, b. 17 May, 1753 ; m. Elizabeth Oakes, d. 1849.
- vii. ALICE, b. 13 Feb., 1756 ; m. William Sweetser.
- viii. PAUL, b. 13 Nov., 1758 ; m. Sarah Southworth, d. 1804.
- ix. PYAM, b. 26 Oct., 1760 ; m. Martha L. Drinkwater.
- x. ANNIE, b. 1 Aug., 1763 ; m. Pesire Sylvester.

105. DAVID ⁵ CUSHING (Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 Sept., 1727. He married, first, 9 April, 1752, Ruth, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Cushing) Lincoln. She was born in Hingham, 25 Feb., 1733, and died 6 July, 1761. He married, secondly, 23 Jan., 1763, Mabel, daughter of Hosea and Mary (Whitney) Gardner. She was born in Hingham, 6 Jan., 1739, and died 14 Aug., 1798. He died 15 Feb., 1800. Resided on So. Pleasant St., Hingham. Selectman for several years. Was Lieut. Colonel of Col. Solomon Lovell's (2nd Suffolk Co.) Regt. in 1776, and Colonel of 2nd Suffolk Co. Regt., 1778 and 1779.

Children, born in Hingham, by his first wife :

- i. RUTH, b. 11 Nov., 1752 ; m. 30 Aug., 1770, Perez Cushing (No. 112).
- 224. ii. DAVID, b. 2 July, 1754.
- iii. MARY, b. 6 Sept., 1756 ; m. 30 Jan., 1783, Joshua Mann of Hanover.
- 225. iv. JONATHAN, b. 13 April, 1759.
- 226. v. LYDIA, b. 2 June, 1761.

Children, born in Hingham, by his second wife :

- 227. vi. ABEL, b. 22 Oct., 1763.
- 228. vii. HOSEA, b. 29 March, 1765.
- 229. viii. CHARLES WHITNEY, b. 7 Nov., 1766.
- 230. ix. GEORGE RUSSELL, b. 24 April, 1768.
- x. NANCY, b. 10 March, 1770 ; d. unm. 27 Dec., 1835.
- xi. JANE, b. 3 April, 1772 ; m. 5 Nov., 1796, Lemuel Dwelley of Hanover, Mass.
- 231. xii. LUCY, b. 18 Oct., 1773,
- xiii. CHRISTIANA, b. 14 March, 1775 ; d. 1 July, 1821.
- 232. xiv. ELNATHAN, b. 30 April, 1777.

- xv. JERUSHA, b. 13 Feb., 1779.
- xvi. JOSIAH, b. 6 April, 1781.
- xvii. MABEL, b. 6 March, 1783; m. 1810, William Rouse of Bath, Me.

106. ABEL ⁵ CUSHING (Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 26 Jan., 1730. He married, 29 Jan., 1758, Hannah, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Hamblin) Crocker of Barnstable. He died in Dedham, Mass., about 1761.

Child :

- i. HANNAH.

107. LYDIA ⁵ CUSHING (Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 23 April, 1738. She married, 31 Jan., 1759, Gideon Hayward. Resided in second precinct, Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. GIDEON (Hayward) b. 1 July, 1759.
- ii. POLLY, b. 6 June 1761; d. 17 Nov., 1762.
- iii. POLLY, b. 21 July, 1763.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 1765; m. (1) Ruth Bates, and (2) Jemima Beal.
- v. PETER, b. 1767.
- vi. MOSES, b. 1769.
- vii. LUCY, b. 1771.
- viii. RUTH, bt. 29 May, 1774.
- ix. LYDIA
- x. BETSEY, m. Miller.

108. ABIGAIL ⁵ CUSHING (Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 14 June, 1741. She married, 2 Oct., 1761, Thomas, son of Jonathan and Lydia (Cushing) Hersey, as his second wife. He was born in Hingham, 22 Sept., 1734, and died 12 Jan., 1810. She died 11 Jan., 1816. Resided on Lincoln St., Hingham. He was a farmer; constable in 1756. Was a soldier in the Crown Point expedition in 1755, and Captain of a military company in the Revolutionary War.

Children :

- i. THOMAS (Hersey), b. 12 Jan., 1763. Removed to Boston, and thence to Harvard, Mass.
- ii. LABAN, b. 1 June, 1764 ; m. 15 April, 1788, Celia Barnes.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 6 May, 1766.
- iv. ABEL, b. 19 April, 1768.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 5 June, 1770 ; m. 13 June, 1796, Benjamin Leavitt, of Portland, Me.
- vi. ABNER, b. 21 July, 1773 ; m. (pub. 28 Sept., 1800), Sally Sweetser, of Charlestown, Mass.
- vii. SETH, b. 13 Nov. 1775 ; m. (1) 9 Jan., 1803, Tamsen Cushing, (No. 244), and (2) 12 Nov., 1840, Mrs. Rebecca (Cleveland) Whiton.
- viii. REBECCA, b. 19 Aug., 1778 ; d. 11 Dec., 1795.
- ix. ELIJAH, b. 5 Sept., 1781.
- x. LYDIA, b. 23 April, 1784 ; m. (1) 25 Sept., 1803, Cornelius Barnes of Scituate, and (2) Dea. Thomas Freeman of Portland, Me. She d. at Lewiston, Me., 31 March, 1866.

109. PYAM ⁵ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁴³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 8 Aug., 1725. He married, 24 Jan., 1751, Hannah, daughter of Hon. Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thaxter) Lincoln. She was born in Hingham, 10 Sept., 1729, and died 25 Aug., 1813. He died 21 Aug., 1776. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham. He was a farmer. Constable 1755, and selectman 1770 and 1771. He served in the Revolutionary War, and was Captain in Col. Solomon Lovel's regiment.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. PYAM, b. 9 Dec., 1751 ; served in the Revol. War. as Ensign. He lived with Col. Edward Mitchell of East Boston, where he died unmar. 6 Jan., 1778.
233. ii. HANNAH, b. 5 May, 1753.
234. iii. DEBORAH, b. 14 Dec., 1754.
235. iv. ROBERT, b. 9 June, 1756.
- v. CALEB, b. 24 Sept., 1757 ; d. 20 July, 1774.
236. vi. TAMSEN, b. 24 June, 1759.
- vii. HENRY, b. 12 April, 1761 ; d. 9 Aug., 1761.

237. viii. TAMAR, b. 13 June, 1762.
 238. ix. HENRY, b. 7 Feb., 1764.
 239. x. ANNA, b. 22 Feb., 1767.
 240. xi. SETH, b. 18 Jan., 1769.

II0. EMMA ⁵ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁴⁺³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 17 March, 1728. She married, 1 June, 1755, John, son of Jonathan and Mary (Lincoln) Burr. He was born in Hingham, 6 April, 1729, and died 11 Feb., 1790. She died 21 Dec., 1805. He was a cooper. Constable, 1767. Resided on Leavitt St., Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. JOHN, (Burr) b. 9 Oct., 1755; m. 26 June, 1783, Sarah Cushing (No. 116 : i)
- ii. LEVI, b. 1 June 1757, m. (1) 13 March, 1783, Susanna Stowers, and (2) Mary Barrell.
- iii. CUSHING, b. 21 Jan., 1759; m. 21 April, 1791, Lydia Cushing (No. 116 : vii)
- iv. THEOPHILUS, b. 6 Oct., 1761; m. 21 Nov., 1790, Sally Waters.
- v. PEREZ, b. 1 Nov., 1763; d. in Freeport, Me., 1836.
- vi. LABAN, bt. 26 May, 1765; d. 13 Dec., 1765.
- vii. ROBERT WATERMAN, b. 13 Oct., 1767; d. at Ashby, 14 March, 1839.
- viii. EMMA, b. 1 Sept., 1769; d. mmm. 12 Sept., 1854.
- ix. LABAN, b. 5 Feb., 1773.

III. THEOPHILUS ⁵ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁴⁺³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 5 Dec., 1740. He married, 6 April, 1768, Patience, daughter of Peter and Hannah (Dunbar) Dunbar. She was born in Hingham, 1 July, 1739, and died 13 May, 1822. He died 11 March, 1820. He was a farmer and proprietor of a grist-mill and a saw-mill. Selectman 1778, 1779, 1780, and again in 1796, and 1803. Representative 1776, 1782, 1783, 1785, 1786, 1787, 1788, also in 1794; and a member of the Senate in 1795 and 1796. Resided on the paternal homestead, Main

St., So. Hingham. He served in the Revolutionary War as Clerk in Capt. Pyam Cushing's Co., Col. Solomon Lovel's regt. in 1776; and also as 2nd Lieut. in Capt. Heman Lincoln Co., Col. Lovel's regt. He was later made a Brigadier General.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. THEOPHILUS, b. 3 May, 1770; d. a young man.
- ii. EMMA, b. 17 Jan., 1772; m. 20 March, 1793, Bela Tower, and d. 3 June 1852. He d. 16 Nov., 1836.
- 241. iii. HANNAH, b. 17 Jan., 1774.
- 242. iv. WASHINGTON, b. 3 Jan., 1776.
- 243. v. NEHEMIAH, b. 1 June, 1777.
- 244. vi. TAMSEN, b. 28 May, 1779.

112. PEREZ ⁵ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁴⁺³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 July, 1746. He married, 30 Aug., 1770, Ruth, daughter of Col. David and Ruth (Lincoln) Cushing (No. 105 : i.). She was born in Hingham, 1 Nov., 1752, and died in Hull, Mass., 12 April, 1830. He died in the West Indies, Feb., 1794. They lived in Hingham, from which they removed to Franklin, and later to Hull.

Children :

- 245. i. PEREZ, b. 7 March, 1771.
- ii. WATERMAN, b. 1 Feb., 1774.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 23 April, 1776; m. 23 Dec., 1798, Col. Washington Cushing (No. 242)
- 246. iv. PYAM, b. 21 Feb., 1778.
- v. MARQUIS DELAFAYETTE, b. in Franklin, 17 July, 1780.
- vi. DAVID, b. in Franklin, 7 Aug., 1783.
- vii. QUINCY, b. 7 Nov., 1788.

113. MARY ⁵ CUSHING (Seth ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 10 May, 1730. She married 8 March, 1750, John Johnson. They probably removed to Stoughton, Mass.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. JOHN (Johnson) b. 17 Oct., 1750.
- ii. MARY, b. 3 Aug., 1752.
- iii. EZEKIEL, b. 21 Jan., 1754.

114. SETH ⁵ CUSHING (Seth ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 6 Aug. 1732. He married Lydia Everson of Kingston, Mass. She was born in 1738. He served as Major in the Revolutionary War from 1776 to 1779.

Child, born in Plympton, Mass. :

247. i. SETH, b. 18 April, 1762.

115. BENJAMIN ⁵ CUSHING (Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 July, 1725. Married, 8 July, 1753, Ruth, daughter of Thomas and Rachel (Cushing) Croade (No. 57 : i.) of Halifax, Mass. She died in Hingham, 10 Mar., 1803. He died 8 Aug., 1812. He was a farmer. Selectman 1757 to 1771 inclusive, and again 1775 to 1777, and for many years deacon of the church. Resided on Main St., below "Pear Tree Hill".

Children, born in Hingham :

- 248. i. WILLIAM, b. 24 Aug., 1754.
- 249. ii. RACHEL, b. 18 Nov., 1755.
- iii. RUTH, b. 28 Mar., 1757 ; d. 5 Sept., 1757.
- 250. iv. BENJAMIN, b. 18 July, 1758.
- 251. v. SOLOMON, b. 13 Sept., 1760.
- vi. RUTH, b. 23 Sept., 1762 ; d. 7 May, 1791.
- 252. vii. THOMAS CROADE, b. 2 Sept., 1764.
- viii. CALEB, b. 17 Aug., 1766 ; d. 2 July, 1771.
- 253. ix. MATTHEW, b. 9 Aug., 1768.
- x. CHARLOTTE, b. 2 Jan., 1771 ; d. 24 Apr., 1776-
- xi. CALEB, b. 4 Feb., 1773 ; d. at Charlestown, S.C., 5 Aug., 1796.

- xii. JOSHUA, b. 17 Jan., 1775; moved to Lunenburg, and worked for several years in the printing office of Hon. Edmund Cushing, (No. 303) Married (1) Ann Avery, and (2) Widow Follanbee. No children. Died in Lynn, Mass., 18 Feb., 1832.

254. xiii. HENRY, b. 10 May, 1777.

255. xiv. JEROM, b. 25 Aug., 1780.

116. JOSEPH ⁵ CUSHING (Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 6 Nov., 1728. Married, first, 13 Jan., 1757, Sarah, daughter of Hezekiah and Mary (Beal) Leavitt. She was born in Hingham, 2 Oct., 1735, and died 2 May, 1771. He married, secondly, 6 Jan., 1779, Deborah daughter of John and Deliverance (Porter) Beal. She was born in Hingham, 22 Nov., 1741, and died 12 March, 1826. He died 27 Feb., 1810. He was a tanner and farmer. Constable 1760. Resided on East St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham. by his first wife :

- i. SARAH, b. 29 Sept., 1757; m. 26 June, 1783, John, son of John and Emma (Cushing) Burr.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 26 Apr. 1760; m. 14 Oct., 1779, David Cushing, (No. 224).
- iii. MARY, b. 2 Apr., 1762.
- iv. JABL, b. 6 Apr., 1764; m. William Lincoln, and d. at Ashby, Mass., 30 Oct., 1840. He d. at Ashby, Mass., 19 Sept., 1838. Was a soldier of the Revolution.
- v. SUSAN, b. 23 Apr., 1766; d. 2 July, 1779.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. 20 Mar., 1769; d. 23 June, 1769.
- vii. LYDIA, b. 7 Dec., 1770; m. 21 Apr., 1791, Cushing son of John and Emma (Cushing) Burr.

Child, born in Hingham, by his second wife :

- viii. JOSEPH, b. 27 July, 1782; m. 13 Dec., 1806, Polly, dau. of Moses and Mary (Lincoln) Sprague. She was born 29 Jan., 1784, and died 22 May, 1852. He died without issue 26 Sept., 1846. A tanner and farmer. Lieutenant-Colonel. Resided on the paternal homestead, East St.

117. ISAIAH⁵ CUSHING (Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 3 Nov., 1730. He married, 28 Sept., 1765, Betsy, daughter of Elijah and Elizabeth (Barker) Cushing (No. 48 : v). He died 28 Jan., 1816. Resided on Main St., Hingham. He was a blacksmith. Constable, 1762 and later. Was Capt.^e in Col. Benjamin Lincoln's regt. in 1775, and 2nd Major in Col. Solomon Lovell's (2nd Suffolk) regt. 1776, also 1st Major in Col. David Cushing's (2nd Suffolk) regt. in 1778.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. ISAIAH, b. 28 Sept., 1766 ; d. 19 Jan., 1775.
256. ii. BETSEY, b. 5 April, 1768.
- iii. ELIJAH, b. 5 May, 1770 ; d. 28 Aug., 1780.
257. iv. DEBORAH, b. 13 April, 1772.
- v. MARY, b. 9 Dec., 1774 ; m. 7 June, 1818, Dea. David, son of David and Elizabeth (Fearing) Lincoln, and widower of Lucy Felton. She died 17 Jan., 1847. He died 18 Aug., 1825. Was a cordwainer. Deacon in the church.
258. vi. ISAIAH, b. 20 Feb., 1777.

118. JOB⁵ CUSHING (Job⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 1 Jan., 1728. He married, first, 20 Feb., 1752, Lucy, daughter of Rev. Isaac Stone of Framingham. She was born in 1728, and died 25 March, 1790. He married, secondly, 17 May, 1792, Sarah, widow of Col. Goulding of Grafton. He died 16 April, 1808. Job Cushing and his first wife Lucy were both admitted to the Church in Shrewsbury in 1753. He lived in Shrewsbury until 1798 when he removed to Three Rivers, Canada, with his two sons, Job and Elmer, where he passed the rest of his life, returning to Shrewsbury to die. He is spoken of as an active and influential citizen. Was Captain of a company of Minutemen, Col. Artemas Ward's regt. in 1775 ; 1st Major 6th Worcester Co. regt., 1776, and chosen Colonel of the 6th Worcester Co. regt. in 1777. Was at the Battles of Ben-

nington and Saratoga, after which he was on duty at West Point with Arnold.

Children, born in Shrewsbury, by his first wife :

- i. LYDIA, b. 12 Feb., 1753 ; m. (1) 15 Dec., 1774, Nathaniel Stearns of Paxton,⁴ and (2) Jonas Lamp. She d. in Newfane in 1838.
- ii. LUCY, b. 5 Jan., 1755 ; m. 1787, Jonas Stone of Charlestown, and afterwards of Shrewsbury.
259. iii. ALICE, b. 23 Feb., 1757.
- iv. EMERY, b. 13 Sept., 1759 ; d. 21 July 1775.
260. v. ELMER, b. 27 June, 1762.
261. vi. JOB, b. 1 March, 1765.
- vii. BRIDGET, b. 16 May, 1769 ; m. 1791, Josiah Stone, and had 13 children.

119. JACOB ⁵ CUSHING (Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 17 Feb., 1730. Married, 8 Nov., 1753, Anna, daughter of Rev. Wareham Williams (of Waltham, Mass.) whom he succeeded as pastor. She was born 24 May, 1732. Jacob Cushing graduated from Harvard College in 1748. He was elected Minister of Waltham, 27 July, 1752, and ordained, 22 Nov., 1752. He was remarkable for his talent of prudently managing affairs, both temporal and spiritual. He was accurate and methodical in all he did. He kept an accurate account of the deaths happening in Waltham for 56 years, 1752-1809 "His whole life furnished his parishioners no occasion for uneasiness or complaint. He died after a short illness of a day or two on Wednesday, 18 Jan., 1809, in the 79th year of his age, and 57th of his ministry. He had enjoyed through life an uncommon stock of health—had preached at Weston the Sabbath before his death with unabated vigor. He was venerable for years and piety, his praise was in all the churches, and as a just tribute to his worth as a divine and the dignity of his character, in 1806, the degree of D.D. was conferred upon him by the University of Cambridge".

Children, born in Waltham :

- 262. i. WAREHAM, b. 27 Aug., 1754.
- 263. ii. WILLIAMS, b. 6 Dec., 1756.
- iii. PRENTICE, b. 4 Sept., 1758 ; d. in Demerara, 6 July, 1786.
Was a soldier in the Revol. War.
- iv. ANN, b. 21 Feb., 1761 ; d. 26 Sept., 1806, unmarried.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 26 Jan., 1763 ; m. 28 Apr., 1801, Ephraim Russell.
- vi. LEONARD, b. 8 July, 1765 ; d. 30 June, 1767.
- vii. BRIDGET, b. 28 July, 1770 ; d. about 1844, unmarried.
- viii. LEONARD, b. 17 Dec., 1772 ; d. 23 July, 1795.

120. MARY ⁵ CUSHING (Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 24 March, 1741. She married, 17 Oct., 1765, Rev. Nathan, son of Rev. Nathan and Judith (Fox) Stone. He was born 30 Sept., 1737, and died about 1804. He graduated from Harvard College in 1762, and was ordained over the church in East Yarmouth (now Dennis) in 1764, his father, Rev. Nathan Stone of Southboro, preaching the sermon. He continued as the efficient and popular minister of this church for forty years, until his death.

Children :

- i. NATHAN (Stone), b. Aug., 1766.
- ii. MARY.
- iii. JOB.
- iv. NATHANIEL, Harv. Coll. 1795.

121. JOHN ⁵ CUSHING (Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 22 Aug., 1744. Married, 28 Sept., 1769, Sarah, daughter of Rev. Ebenezer Parkman of Westboro. Graduated from Harvard College in 1764. D.D. 1822. Ordained at Ashburnham, 2 Nov., 1768, and died there 27 April, 1823, after an active ministry of nearly 55 years. His wife died 12 Mar., 1825, æt. 82.

“ He came to Ashburnham three years after the incorporation of the town while everything was wild and new.—58

families dwelt in it. For seven years his salary was \$200 per annum, and thereafter to the end of his life \$222.22. Besides this he had a settlement of \$444.44 to enable him to purchase a farm, erect buildings, etc. He loved music and was himself a good singer. He was dignified in manner yet social with all. He was a man of large stature and frame. In his last years with his flowing white locks and faded worn features his appearance was truly venerable. He was much beloved by the good people of the town, and his life was so irreproachable that he had the true respect of all. His influence being that of a gentle, exemplary, and faithful teacher and friend was unchallenged, and extending through so many years had an almost unconscious moulding power, which has been very great upon the town."

(Address of Rev. J. J. Crosby.)

Children, born in Ashburnham :

264. i. JOHN, b. 17 Aug., 1771.
265. ii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 24 June, 1773.
- iii. HENRY, b. 4 Nov., 1774 ; d. 17 Apr., 1839, unmar.
- iv. SARAH, b. 23 Feb., 1777 ; m. 11 Nov., 1802, Hon. Heman, son of Heman and Eliz. Lincoln of Hingham. He was a carpenter and had a store in Ashburnham, after in business on a wood wharf in Boston. Represented Boston in House of Representatives and Senate for some years. Treasurer of the Baptist Board of Foreign Missions, after retiring from business.
- v. DODDRIDGE, b. 27 Oct., 1779 ; d. 12 Jan., 1860, in Ashburnham, unmar.
- vi. MARY, b. 27 Apr., 1782 ; m. (1) 11 Nov., 1804, Elisha Coolidge, who died 1806, and, (2) in 1820, Rev. Asa Rand, then editor of the Boston Recorder.
- vii. CYRUS, b. 17 Feb., 1784 ; d. 6 Feb., 1795.
266. viii. THOMAS PARKMAN, b. 7 Oct., 1787.

122. SAMUEL⁵ CUSHING (Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, second precinct (now Cohasset), Mass., 4 Nov., 1729. He married, 23 Nov., 1758,

Ruth, daughter of Ambrose and Sarah (Beal) Low. She was born in Hingham, 14 Aug., 1737, and surviving him married secondly, 25 Oct., 1791, John Wheelwright, widower. Samuel died in 1782. Resided in Hingham, second precinct.

Children, born in Hingham, second precinct,
and Cohasset :

- 267. i. REBECCA, b. 30 Dec., 1759.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 5 Sept., 1762.
- iii. SARAH, b. 1765.
- iv. BEAL, b. 14 Feb., 1768.
- v. ASA, b. 12 Aug., 1770.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. 4 July, 1773.

123. JOEL ⁵ CUSHING (Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, second precinct, (now Cohasset), Mass., 17 Jan., 1735. He married in Boston, 25 April, 1761, Susanna Neat. She was born 3 March, 1732, and died 4 Feb., 1825. He died 29 June, 1796. Lived in Boston. Was a master-carpenter by trade; in which capacity he served in the Revolutionary War.

Children, born in Boston :

- i. JOEL, b. 20 Feb., 1762 ; d. 14 March following.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. 28 Feb., 1763.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 28 Jan., 1765 ; d. 1 July, 1766.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 6 Dec., 1766.
- v. SARAH, b. 18 Dec., 1768.
- vi. FANNY, b. 16 Jan., 1771.
- vii. MARY, b. 17 Jan., 1773.
- viii. LOIS, b. 8 Jan., 1775.
- 268. ix. JOEL, b. 14 May, 1778.

124. TIMOTHY ⁵ CUSHING (Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, second precinct, (now Cohasset), Mass., 2 Feb., 1738. He married, 4 June, 1765, Desire Jenkins of Scituate. He was a carpenter by trade, but lived and worked on a farm in Cohasset. Was a Private

in Capt. Obadiah Beals's (Cohasset) Co., Col. Solomon Lovel's Regt., 1776, also Corporal in Capt. Peter Cushing's Co. ; Col. Lovel's Regt., same year.

Children, born in Hingham, second precinct and Cohasset :

- i. ELIZABETH, bt. 6 July, 1766.
- 269. ii. TILESTON, b. 19 July, 1767.
- 270. iii. ZENAS, b. 14 March, 1769
- 271. iv. DAVID, b. 2 March, 1771.
- v. SUSAN, b. 7 Sept., 1772.
- vi. DESIRE, b. 20 Feb., 1775.
- 272. vii. CALEB, b. 2 April, 1777.
- viii. SARAH, b. 4 July, 1779.
- ix. PATTY, b. 14 June, 1780.
- x. SAMUEL, b. 11 May, 1784.
- xi. A DAUGHTER, b. 8 Feb., 1786.

125. SOLOMON⁵ CUSHING (Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, second precinct (now Cohasset), Mass., 1 April, 1742. He married, Mary, daughter of Elisha and Sarah (Bates) Burr. She was born in Hingham, 15 Oct., 1743. One of her grand-daughters said of her : " She was a most excellent woman and a great beauty, active in all good work of her home and town." They removed from Hingham and finally settled in the State of Vermont.

Children :

- 273. i. JOSHUA, bt. in Hingham, second precinct., 21 Sept., 1766.
- ii. MARY, bt. 5 April, 1767.
- 274. iii. WARREN, bt. 13 Nov., 1768.
- iv. SARAH, bt. 12 May, 1771 ; m. 20 Nov., 1793, Caleb Fisher of Franklin.
- 275. v. SAMUEL, b. 28 Dec., 1772.
- vi. HANNAH, m. 8 May, 1803, Lyman White of Franklin.
- 276. vii. SOLOMON, b. 29 Dec., 1777.
- viii. ISAAC,

ix. RHODA.

x. SELAH, m. 3 Nov., 1805, William Slocomb of Franklin, Mass. He was b. 5 Feb., 1783, and surviving her married again. Selah d. 29 Oct., 1839.

125½. JOB⁵ CUSHING (Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, second precinct. Mass., 17 April, 1744. He married, first, 21 Nov., 1781, Martha, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Lincoln) Nichols. She was born in Hingham, 26 March, 1749. He married, secondly, 27 April, 1784, widow Abigail Peirce. Was a deacon of the church in Cohasset. Served in the Revolutionary War as Capt.; also Major, 30 Sept., 1782.

Children, by his second wife ;

277. i. JOB, b. 1785.

278. ii. ROLAND FRANKLIN.

iii. ABIGAIL, m. Isaac Wheeler. No children.

iv. ELIZABETH, m. Elias Nichols of Cohasset ; children, Elizabeth, James, Maria, Elias, who all died unmarried.

126. SARAH⁵ CUSHING (John⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 26 March, 1720. She married, 16 Aug., 1750, Ebenezer Pierpont of Roxbury. She died in 1795.

Children, born in Scituate :

i. NATHANIEL (Pierpont), b. 10 Dec., 1751.

ii. JOSEPH, b. 13 March, 1754.

127. JOHN⁵ CUSHING (John⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 16 Aug., 1722. He married (publ. 12 July, 1741), Deborah Barker of Scituate, sister of Gen. Joshua Barker of Revolutionary fame. He died 1 June, 1798. Resided at Belle House, Scituate.

Children, born in Scituate :

279. i. JOHN, b. 23 Jan., 1743.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 9 April, 1744 ; m. 26 Nov., 1761, Joshua Richmond. He was b. in Westport, Mass., 1 July, 1734. Lived in Dartmouth. She d. 25 Oct., 1780.

280. iii. FRANCIS, b. 21 Oct., 1745.
 iv. ROBERT, b. 4 June, 1747; d. 2 July, 1754.
 v. DEBORAH, b. 20 Jan., 1749; m. 16 Feb., 1769, Josiah Cushing (No. 51, ii)
 vi. BARKER, b. 5 Oct., 1750; d. 9 July, 1754.
 vii. EDWARD, b. 18 Oct., 1752; d. 2 July, 1754.
 281. viii. ROBERT, b. 4 Feb., 1755.
 ix. BARKER, b. 23 March, 1757; was killed at Ticonderoga, 15 Sept., 1776, in the Continental service.
 x. MARY, b. 21 July, 1759.
 xi. EDWARD, b. 21 June, 1765; served as a Fifer in the Revol. War.
 xii. NATHANIEL, b. 16 May, 1768; d. on the paternal estate at Belle House, Scituate, 6 March, 1827.

128. MARY⁵ CUSHING (John⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 6 Sept., 1730. She married 10 Nov., 1763, Rev. Ebenezer Gay, D.D., as his second wife. He died in Suffield, Conn., 7 March, 1796. She died Oct., 1796. He came from Dedham, Mass., to Suffield in 1742, and the same year built the Gay Manse, which is still in the possession of his descendants. Was Pastor of the First Church of Suffield, Conn.

Children :

- i. MARY, b. 23 Sept., 1764; m. 10 April, 1784; Timothy Swan; d. in 1842.
 ii. EBENEZER, b. 10 March, 1766; m. Bathshua Pyncheon; d. 1 Jan., 1837.
 iii. WILLIAM, b. 16 Oct., 1767; d. 24 Jan., 1844.
 iv. LUCY, b. Dec., 1773; m. (1) in 1798, David Bronson, and (2) Nov., 1804, Benjamin Swan. She d. 9 Oct., 1852.
 v. JOHN LUSHER, d. young.

129. WILLIAM⁵ CUSHING (John⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 1 March, 1732. He married in Middletown, Conn., 11 Oct., 1774, Hannah, daughter of George and Esther Phillips, and grand daughter of George and Hannah Phillips. She was born 31 July, 1754. He died 13 Sept., 1810,

leaving no descendants. Graduated from Harvard College in 1751, A. M. Yale 1753, L.L.D., 1785. He was Preceptor of the public Grammar School in Roxbury in 1752, and studied law under J. Gridley. In 1755, he commenced practice in Pownalboro', which then comprehended the towns of Dresden and Wiscasset, residing with his brother Charles, and continued his practice there until elevated to the Bench. Of all the Judges and Officers of the Courts in the three counties and of the County Officers he was the solitary lawyer, he stood alone as an educated lawyer in this spacious territory and the first who settled in Maine. He was one of the six lawyers in Maine who were raised to the degree of Barrister. He was for a time Attorney General of Mass. ; in 1768, was appointed the first Judge of Probate in Lincoln County and in 1772 made Judge of the Superior Court. At the re-organization of the Superior Court, Mass., 1777, he was appointed Chief Justice of the Court, the first who held the office under the free Government of the Commonwealth and labored with great success in establishing the judicial system on a firm basis. He became Judge of the Supreme Judicial Court, 1782. At the beginning of the Revolution, he alone among the high in office supported the rights of the Revolutionists. He was Vice-President of the Mass. Convention which ratified the U. S. Constitution in 1788. He was the first Chief Justice of the State under this Constitution, and at the organization of the U. S. Government in 1789 he was selected by Washington as an Associate Justice of the U.S. Supreme Court, in which office he eminently shone. While Associate Judge, he was accompanied in his circuit by Mrs. Cushing ; he drove a phaeton and a pair of horses and was followed by his negro man "Prince" on horseback. During the mission of Chief Justice John Jay, Envoy Extraordinary to the Court of Great Britain, negotiating the famous treaty with that Country, Judge Cushing presided, and as Senior Justice ad-



CHIEF JUSTICE WILLIAM CUSHING

ministered the oath of office to Washington at the beginning of his second term as President, 4 March, 1793. In 1794 he was a candidate for Governor of Mass., a rival of Samuel Adams. John Adams said of him : " I shall be happier if Cushing succeeds, and the State will be more prudently conducted." In 1796, after Judge Jay's resignation, he was nominated by Washington to the Chief Justice office, and this offer was unanimously confirmed by the Senate, 27 Jan., 1796, and on the evening of the same day was invited to a large dinner party at the President's. As he entered the room, Washington from the head of the table turned to him and said with great impressiveness : " The Chief Justice of the United States will please take his seat on my right." It is said that this was the first intimation that Cushing had of his selection. Nothing but a confidence in his ability and in his unshaken integrity could have united contending parties on that occasion ; but notwithstanding this extraordinary expression of confidence, he declined the office on account of infirm health, but continued on the bench until 1810, when he had prepared an instrument of resignation, but was called to resign life. He was a man of tall and dignified presence, and as he moved along the streets with his cocked hat, bush wig and small clothes, he made an imposing appearance which attracted general attention. He was the last Chief Justice who wore the large wig of the English Judges. As a Judge he was eminently qualified by his learning and not less by his unshaken integrity and deliberate temper. It is said of him in 1801, that he performed the duties of his high office with order and perspicuity and guided the bar with mild, though commanding dignity. In private life he was all that was amiable, always ready to instruct by useful discourse and to make his friends happy with his cheerfulness. He diligently collected works of taste and (if we may judge by the numerous notes written with his own hand in mar-

gius) he read with the greatest care. He was a founder and member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. He was a learned theologian, well acquainted with the controversies of the day, and though far from gathering heat in those controversies, was conspicuously on the side of liberal Christianity. As an exemplary Christian, he was irreproachable, and as a public character, he is universally acknowledged to have stood in the first rank of his countrymen.

A massive granite boulder marks the spot of his burial on "Belle House Neck" in Scituate.

The pastel miniatures of which the two accompanying portraits are copies were made at General Washington's request by James Sharpless when in Philadelphia in 1796, together with two portraits of General Washington and John Adams, all four of which were presented to Madam Cushing when finished. This portrait of Chief Justice William Cushing corresponds perfectly with the description which Mr. Deane wrote of him in History of Scituate. Mr. Sharpless, when in America, made a number of portraits of distinguished people. These are still valued for their character and truth.

130. CHARLES⁵ CUSHING (John⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 13 Aug., 1734. He married, 25 Aug., 1768, Elizabeth, sister of Governor Increase Sumner. She was born 14 June, 1743, and died 31 May, 1817. He died 7 Nov., 1810. Graduated from Harvard College in 1755. He was educated as a lawyer, and appointed first Sheriff of Lincoln Co., which office he held both before and during the Revolution, and also for many years after. He resided at Pownalboro' and in 1776, when the Maine Militia was reorganized, was appointed to command the Eastern Regiment, with the title of Colonel. In January 1777, he was made Brigadier for Lincoln Co. He made himself especially obnoxious to the loyalists by his vigilance in the discharge of his duties as sheriff and military officer, and towards the close of the war,



MRS. HANNAH CUSHING
Wife of Chief Justice William Cushing.

in 1781, he (then a Brigadier General) was seized at night by a loyalist party under John Jones, a violent Tory, taken from his bed, compelled to hurry on his clothes and was carried away to the British army at Castine, where he was retained for some time as a prisoner. His functions as Sheriff and Brigadier General seem to have ceased soon after this time when he removed to Boston and he next appears as Clerk of the Courts in Suffolk and Nantucket Counties in 1783, which office he held to his death, in 1810. The fact of his occupying responsible public stations from the age of 26 to his death continuously both under the royal and republican governments, a period of 50 years, is sufficient proof of his ability, faithfulness and integrity. He was a gentleman worthy of his distinguished ancestors.

Children, born in Pownalboro' :

- i. A daughter, b. 6 April, 1770 ; d. in infancy.
- ii. A son, b. 6 March, 1771 ; d. in infancy.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 9 March, 1772 ; m. Elisha Doane of Cohasset. No issue.
- iv. MARY, b. 16 Jan., 1774 ; m. (1) Hon. Eli P. Ashmun, U. S. senator, and (2) Stephen Codman. She d. 13 Aug., 1846. No issue.
282. v. CHARLES, b. 22 Dec., 1775.
283. vi. SARAH, b. 21 Nov., 1777.
284. vii. LUCY, b. Feb., 1780.
- viii. WILLIAM, b. 20 Jan., 1782 ; d. 16 June, 1783.
- ix. HARRIET, b. 30 March, 1784 ; d. 2 Dec., 1807.

131. HANNAH ⁵ CUSHING (John ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 2 Sept., 1738. She married, 4 Jan., 1759, Rev. Samuel Baldwin, pastor of the First Church in Hanover. He died 1 Dec., 1784. She died 8 May, 1790.

Children, born in Hanover :

- i. ABIGAIL (Baldwin), b. 13 Nov., 1759 ; d. 22 Dec., 1761.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 19 April, 1761 ; d. 7 May, 1761.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 18 Feb., 1763 ; d. in New York, ae. about 20.

- iv. HANNAH, b. 13 July, 1765 ; d. 2 Nov., 1789.
- v. MARY, b. 25 Nov., 1768 ; m. 1 Nov., 1787, Robert Salmond.
She d. 12 Aug., 1847.
- vi. BETHIAH CUSHING, b. 19 May, 1771 ; m. 5 Jan., 1792,
Thomas Young of East Bridgewater.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. 20 March, 1774 ; d. unm.
- viii. LUCY, b. 3 Oct., 1776 ; m. Barzillai Allan of East Bridge
water.
- ix. FANNY, b. 8 June, 1780.

132. BETHIAH ⁵ CUSHING (John ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 29 March, 1740. She married 1 Nov., 1764, Abraham Burbank of Suffield. She died Dec., 1768.

Child :

- i. A daughter, b.——; m. Wolcott.

133. LUCY ⁵ CUSHING (John ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 30 Dec., 1745. She married 11 Sept., 1771, Thomas Aylwin of Boston, Mass. Died in 1791.

Children, except first, born in Quebec, P. Q. :

- i. LUCY LEES (Aylwin), b. in Boston, 3 April, 1774 ; d. there in 1819.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 27 April, 1777.; m. Louisa Catherine Connolly;
d. at Quebec 4 June, 1835.
- iii. JOHN CUSHING, b. 14 June, 1778. Was a Lieutenant in the United States Navy ; mortally wounded in an action between the " Constitution ", American Frigate, and the " Java," which she captured 29 Dec., 1812.
- iv. CHARLES FELIX, b. 26 May, 1779 ; m. 9 Dec , 1817, Mary Painter ; d. at Montreal, 1 Feb., 1865.
- v. SUSANNAH, b. 7 May, 1782 ; d. at Providence, R. I. 8 Oct., 1865.
- vi. WILLIAM CUSHING, b. 18 Aug., 1784 ; m. Sarah Paine; d. at Malaga, Spain, 25 Oct., 1851.
- vii. HANNAH PHILLIPS, b. 26 Oct., 1786 ; m. Gov. Hopkin of Providence, R. I.

134. ROLAND ⁵ CUSHING (John ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 26 Feb., 1750. He died unmarried in 1788. Graduated from Harvard College in 1768. He studied law in his brother William's office and practised several years at Pownalboro', Me. He settled first at Dresden, then at Gardner, whence he removed to Waldoboro' (a half shire town of Lincoln Co., from 1787 to 1809) having been appointed Register of Probate. In 1776 he was made 2nd Major in Col. Joseph North's (2nd Lincoln Co.) regt. He possessed distinguished talents, a fine education, and was remarkable for his personal beauty and graceful manners.

135. ELIJAH ⁵ CUSHING (Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hanover, Mass., 8 Oct., 1725. He married, first, 20 Jan., 1756, Tamar Cushing (No. 40, iii) She died 28 March, 1761. He married, secondly, 2 May, 1765, Anna, daughter of Edward and Rachel (Cushing) Thomas. She died 21 April, 1821, æ. 76 years and 9 months. He died 13 Sept., 1807. He was a delegate to the Plymouth County Congress which met at Plympton, 26 Sept., 1774, and on its records is styled "Captain." He served in the Revolutionary War as Captain.

Children, by his first wife ; born in Hanover :

- i. ELIJAH, bt. Oct., 1756; served as a Private in the Revol. War, and was later made a Colonel. Died unm. at Natchez, La., 1 Aug., 1818.
- ii. TAMMIS, bt. 31 Dec., 1758; d. unm. 7 July, 1807.

Children, by his second wife ; born in Hanover :

- iii. TAMAR, bt. 13 April, 1766; m. Gideon Barstow of Rochester, Mass. She d. 10 Feb., 1839.
285. iv. EDWARD, bt. March 1768.
286. v. THOMAS, bt. 2 Dec., 1770.
- vi. ANNA, bt. June, 1773; d. 2 Oct., 1779.
- vii. BETTY, b. 7 May, 1775; d. in Hanover, 7 Nov., 1780.

- viii. RACHEL, bt. 2 June, 1777; d. unm. 28 March, 1857.
- ix. ISAAC, bt. 7 May, 1780; d. unm. in Salem, 14 Jan., 1859.
- x. JOHN, b. 1782; d. unm. 24 Nov., 1822.
- xi. ANNA, b. 1785; d. unm. 6 Jan., 1859.
- 287. xii. BETTY, bt. 22 June, 1788.

136. NATHANIEL ⁵ CUSHING (Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hanover, Mass., 22 Feb., 1730. He married in Pembroke, Mass., 24 Sept., 1761, Lucy, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Bryant) Turner and great-great-grand-daughter of Humphrey Turner who came to America in 1630. He died 3 Dec., 1790. Served in the French and Indian War in 1762 as Ensign in 2nd Pembroke Co. of Col. Clapp's Regt., also in the War of the Revolution as a private. * Lived in Hanson (formerly Pembroke).

Children, born in Pembroke :

- 288. i. NATHANIEL, b. 24 June, 1762.
- 289. ii. LUCY, bt. July, 1764.
- iii. ISAAC, bt. Jan., 1768; d. unm. in Huntsville, Ala.
- 290. iv. CHARLES, b. 1 July, 1770.
- v. BENJAMIN, bt. Oct., 1772; d. unm. in New Orleans. Was styled "Captain".
- vi. ELIJAH TURNER, d. 23 Dec., 1785, in his 9th year.
- 291. vii. THOMAS, b. 20 Dec., 1780.

137. JOSEPH ⁵ CUSHING (Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hanover, Mass., 1 March, 1732. He married Ruth ———. She died 12 Feb., 1822. He died 19 Dec., 1791. Graduated from Harvard College in 1752. He resided in Hanover, near the "Four Corners". Representative from 1773 to 1775, and in 1778 and 1779; also Town Clerk from 1774 and 1778.

"He was one of the most valuable citizens of the Town in his day, distinguished for his unbending integrity and affable deportment: held an honorable rank in the Conventions of the County and Congresses of the Province." In

the Records of Hanover, we read that "Capt. Joseph Cushing was among the representatives from Hanover to the great meeting held 26 Sept., 1774, at Plympton, of delegates from every town in Plymouth Co." At this Congress, Nathan and Joseph Cushing were of a committee to draft resolutions and remonstrances against the encroachments of the Parliament and King, which resolutions were unanimously adopted; and on the Journals of the three first Provincial Congresses, held in Salem, Concord, Cambridge and Watertown, in 1774-75, there is mentioned as a delegate, a "Col. Cushing" who took an active and prominent part in all the proceedings. A "Joseph Cushing" was on the Committee of Correspondence and Safety, of Hanover, for 1776-7 and 1779. Sept. 17, 1776, Col. Joseph Cushing with a body of Mass. Militia reinforced the Rhode Island Regiment at that place (R. I.), (Arnold's History of Rhode Island). In 1777, there was a regiment styled "Col. Cushing's Regiment" which arrived at Bennington soon after the battle at that place, and one company at least, reached Bennis Heights on the day of the battle. All these references are doubtless connected with this Joseph. At a still later period when peace had been declared and order restored he was appointed Judge of Probate for the County of Plymouth, as a token of gratitude and esteem for his services. He was Capt. of the 1st Mass. Regiment and Sub-Inspector to the 1st Mass. Brigade for the years 1781-2, and held the rank of Brigadier General.

Children, born in Hanover :

- i. RUTH, m. 23 Dec., 1779, David Stockbridge, Jr.
- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 1765; d. 24 Aug., 1825.
292. iii. ELIZABETH.
293. iv. JOSEPH, b. 1770.
294. v. DEBORAH, b. 1771.
295. vi. HORATIO, b. 3 Oct., 1776.

138. MARY ⁵ CUSHING (Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 22 April, 1734. She married at Pembroke, 15 Jan., 1756, Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thaxter) Lincoln, whose five sisters each married a Cushing. He was born in Hingham, Mass., 24 Jan., 1733, and died 9 May, 1810. She died in Hingham, 23 Jan., 1816. Benjamin Lincoln was a constable in 1754, selectman 1765 to 1771 inclusive, and elected town-clerk in 1757. He was a deacon in the First Church in Hingham, and representative in 1773, 1774, 1775, 1778 and 1789. He also in 1774 and 1775 represented the town in the Provincial Congress. In July, 1755, he was appointed Adjutant of the 3rd Regiment in Suffolk County; in June, 1763, Major, and in 1772, Lieut.-Colonel. He was a Major-General in the army of the Revolution, and after the campaign of 1777, commanded the right wing of General Gates' Army; was in the battles of Charlestown, S. C., Yorktown, Va., etc., and 8 Oct., 1777, was badly wounded in his leg. He was chosen Secretary of War in 1781, and in 1787 was elected Lieut.-Governor of Massachusetts. On behalf of the U. S. Government he was sent in 1789, to treat with the Southern Indians; and later was in command of the forces sent to suppress the Western Insurrection (Shay's Rebellion). From 1789 to March, 1809, he was collector of the Port of Boston. He was also President of the Society of the Cincinnati. At his funeral his pall was borne by the Hon. John Adams, Hon. R. T. Paine, Hon. Richard Cranch, Hon. Cotton Tufts, His Honor Lieut. Governor Cobb and Thomas Melleville, Esq. The bells in Boston and other places were tolled for an hour. He resided in Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. BENJAMIN (Lincoln), b. 1 Nov., 1756; graduated at Harvard College, 1777, m. 1 Feb., 1785, Mary Otis.

- ii. MARY, b. 23 April, 1758; d. unm. 24 Aug., 1797.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 6 Dec., 1759; m. 23 June, 1784, Hodijah Baylies.
- iv. SARAH, b. 29 Nov., 1761; m. 13 July, 1783, Dr. Gridley Thaxter.
- v. THEODORE, b. 30 Dec., 1763; m. Hannah Mayhew. Settled at Dennysville, Me.
- vi. MARTIN, b. 21 March, 1766; d. in ten days.
- vii. BELA, b. 19 Sept., 1767; d. 25 Feb., 1772.
- viii. MARTIN, b. 19 Aug., 1769; m. 6 Jan., 1802, Lydia Cushing (No. 78: ix.)
- ix. EDMUND, b. 18 Sept., 1771; d. 8 May, 1773.
- x. HANNAH, b. 26 Oct., 1773; m. 9 May, 1791, Abner Lincoln.
- xi. DEBORAH, b. 11 April, 1776; d. 11 Sept., 1777.

139. DEBORAH⁵ CUSHING (Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hanover, Mass., 26 Sept., 1738. She married in Pembroke, 6 Jan., 1763, Daniel Shute, widower of Mary Cushing (No. 39; v). He was born in Malden, Mass., 19 July, 1722, and died 30 Aug., 1802. Deborah died 1 Oct., 1823. Daniel graduated from Harvard College in 1743, and was ordained pastor of the third (now second) parish in Hingham, 10 Dec., 1746. He was a member of the Convention which formed the Constitution of Massachusetts, and of that which adopted the Constitution of the United States. He preached the funeral sermon at the interment of Rev. Ebenezer Gay of Hingham. Received the degree of D. D. from Harvard College in 1790; and resigned from his pastorate in March 1799, after having filled that office for fifty-six years.

140. BENJAMIN⁵ CUSHING (Benjamin⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 28 Sept., 1735. He married, 5 Nov., 1767, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas Cooke, the War Governor of Rhode Island. He died 5 June, 1786. Freeman of Providence Plantation 1757; justice of the peace 1778 to 1782,

Children, born in Providence :

- 296. i. ELIZABETH, b. 10 July, 1768.
- ii. JOSEPH COOKE, b. 20 Oct., 1769 ; d. 27 Aug., 1793.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. 21 Aug., 1771 ; m. Mary Jenckes. He d. in the West Indies without issue.
- iv. ANNA, b. 28 Aug., 1773 ; d. 15 Jan., 1776.
- 297. v. NICHOLAS COOKE, b. 22 Aug., 1776.
- vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 5 Nov., 1778 ; d. 1804.
- vii. THOMAS, b. 12 March, 1781 ; d. 27 Oct., 1782.
- 298. viii. DANIEL COOKE, b. 21 Feb., 1783.

141. ANN ⁵ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 19 Jan., 1739. She married, 19 July, 1764, Dr. Elliott, son of Pelatiah Rawson. She died 7 Nov., 1776.

Children :

- i. ANN (Rawson.)
- ii. ELIZABETH.
- iii. ELLIOTT.
- iv. CUSHING.
- v. MARY.
- vi. EDWARD WILSON.
- vii. THOMAS HOOKER.

142. ABIGAIL ⁵ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 3 Jan., 1769. She married, 25 July, 1792, Stephen Harris of Providence, as his second wife. He was born in 1753. She died 9 Oct., 1841.

Children :

- i. SARAH OTIS (Harris) b. 30 Jan., 1795 ; m. Samuel Greene.
- ii. BENJAMIN CUSHING, b. 21 Jan., 1797 ; m. 16 April, 1821, Eliza Greene.
- iii. EDWIN H. b. 21 Oct., 1798 ; m. Mary Dexter.
- iv. ABBY, b. 3 Aug., 1800 ; m. Arlon Mann. No issue.
- v. GEORGE JENCKES, b. 10 July, 1805 ; m. Sarah Hawes.
- vi. CHARLES F. b. 13 Dec., 1809.

143. THOMAS ⁵ CUSHING (Thomas ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 24 March, 1725. He married, 1 Oct., 1747, Deborah Fletcher, who died 1790, æ. 63. He died 28 Feb., 1788. Graduated from Harvard College in 1744; A. M.; L. L. D. 1785; also Yale 1750. Fellow of the American Academy.

Representative to the General Court in 1761, re-elected in 1762 and up to 1769 inclusive; was elected Speaker of the General Court, 26 May, 1768, and was Speaker of the House of Representatives from 1766 to 1774 inclusive, and rose to higher honors in the State than either his father or grandfather. On 18 Dec., 1765, he was appointed with others a committee to sign and present a Memorial to the Governor in Council, protesting against the shutting up of the Courts of Law and other infringements upon the liberties of the people. He was friend and co-worker in the patriot cause with Adams, Otis, and Warren. When Otis who had been chosen Speaker was negatived by the government (in 1764) he was elected in his place, filling it until 1774, when he was a member of the Provincial Congress, and of the Congress which met at Philadelphia. On his return he was elected to the Council; was Commissary-general from 1775 to 1779, (see interesting letter from him to John Hancock, dated 3 May, 1776, to be found in *Historical Magazine*, Boston, 1860, p. 345); Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and of Probate, in Suffolk Co., in 1777; declined a seat in the Continental Congress, in 1779, and was Lieut.-Governor of Mass. under Hancock and Bowdoin, from 1779 until his death, and Acting-Governor in 1785. His signature being affixed to all public papers, as Speaker of the House, caused him to be regarded in Great Britain as the leader of the Whigs in this country. In Dr. Johnson's pamphlet "Taxation no Tyranny", one object of the Ame-

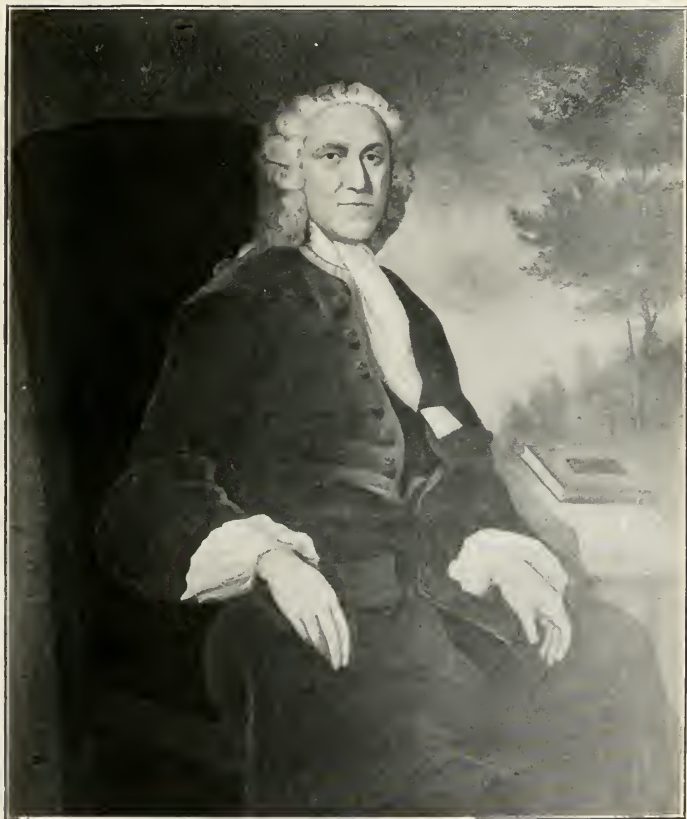
icans is said to be "to adorn the brows of Mr. Cushing with a diadem." He was the devoted friend and counsellor of Hancock, and the friend and correspondent of Franklin, from whom he received the letters of Hutchison and others, that produced so great effect at that time. He was Commissioner of the Society in London for Propagating the Gospel in New England, and one of the founders of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. "He was moderate and conciliatory in character, his good sense and sound judgment, the urbanity of his manners, his universal good character, his numerous friends and connections, and his continual intercourse with all sorts of people, added to his constant attachment to the liberties of his country gave him great and salutary influence from the beginning, in 1760." Drake's Dict. Amer. Biog.

"He was from youth a professor of religion, the motives of the gospel governed him through life, and at the hour of his departure from the world its sublime doctrines and its promises gave him support ***. He was charitable to the poor and amiable in all the relations of life. His days were passed in constant exertion for the public good." Funeral Sermon.

He was buried in the Granary Burying Ground, Boston, where a mural tablet was erected with the Cushing Coat of Arms on it. (See p. 10.)

Children, born in Boston :

- 299. i. MARY, b. 1748.
- 300. ii. THOMAS.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 10 Dec., 1754 ; d. 4 April, 1756.
- iv. DEBORAH, b. Nov., 1762 ; m. Henry Newman of Boston, and d. 9 May, 1845. He d. 28 Nov. 1811.
- 301. v. EDWARD.
- vi. MARGARET ; m. Nathan Goodale of Boston about 1800.



LIEUT.-GOVERNOR THOMAS CUSHING

144. JACOB ⁵ CUSHING (Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 12 July, 1742. He married, 14 Jan., 1781, Susanna, daughter of Isaac and Deborah (Marsh) Lasell. She was born in Hingham, 13 Oct., 1744, and died 8 Nov., 1822. He died 5 Nov., 1814. Was a farmer, and resided on the paternal homestead, Hingham Centre. Served as a private in the Revolutionary War.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. SUSAN, b. 29 Nov., 1781 ; d. unm. 24 July, 1810.
302. ii. JACOB, b. 8 March, 1784.

145. CHARLES ⁵ CUSHING (Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 July, 1744. He married at Halifax, Mass., 23 Feb., 1769, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Rachel (Cushing) Croade (No. 57 : ii). He died 25 Nov., 1809. Was a farmer and magistrate.

He was a member of the Committee of Correspondence 1779-81, and served with the Continental Army all through the Revolutionary War. As Captain of a Hingham company in Gen. Thomas' command, he was in the expedition to Canada, and saved his company from the ravages of small-pox, so generally disastrous to the army in that expedition by the then *ultra* proceeding of inoculation. He returned on horseback across the Hoosac Ridge. Afterwards, Colonel of a Continental Regiment. Representative 1780-81-84-90-91-92-93, and member of the Senate in 1794.

He removed with his family, in 1791, from Hingham to Lunenburg, Mass., and settled on what has since been called the " Brook Farm ", about one mile west of the centre of the town, where he died in 1809. His wife lived to be quite old with her daughter Mrs. Harrington ; she used to say she was the youngest of 16 sisters.

Lincoln's History of Hingham says: "Charles Cushing was one of the most respectable and influential Whigs of the Revolution in Hingham. He was a gentleman of excellent natural abilities, zealous and persevering in whatever he engaged."

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. MARY, b. 10 Dec., 1769; m. William Harrington as his second wife, and d. 21 Dec., 1838.
- ii. CHARLES, b. 7 Apr., 1771; d. 1 Dec., 1785.
- iii. CHAUNCY, b. 23 Oct., 1772; d. at Boston, 5 Feb., 1793.
303. iv. EDMUND, b. 2 Dec., 1774.
- v. JOSIAH, b. 26 Apr., 1778; d. 26 Apr., 1779.
304. vi. PRISCILLA, b. 6 June, 1779.
- vii. JOSIAH, b. 10 Jan., 1782; d. 11 Apr., 1795.
- viii. HANNAH, b. 3 July, 1784; d. 23 Nov., 1784.
- ix. HANNAH, b. 31 Mar., 1786; m. William Harrington as his first wife, and d. 13 Oct., 1811.
- x. CHARLES, b. 12 Sept., 1789; d. 26 Oct., 1791.
- xi. CHARLES, b. 26 Aug., 1792; d. 8 July, 1797.

146. ISAAC⁵ CUSHING (Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 12 Jan., 1747. He married, 1 Jan., 1771, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Marsh) Jones. She was born in Hingham, 11 Nov., 1750, and died 9 Dec., 1821. He died 13 Oct., 1815. Resided in Hingham Centre. He was a farmer, and deacon of the church. Constable in 1775. Served as a private in Capt. Peter Cushing's (3rd Hingham) Co., Col. Solomon Lovel's regt. in 1776; also as Sergeant.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. JOANNA, b. 19 Sept., 1773; m. 18 Sept., 1794, Seth Cushing (No. 240)
305. ii. SALLY, b. 21 May, 1776.
306. iii. ISAAC, b. 16 Aug., 1779.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 13 July, 1782; m. 27 May, 1807, Hannah Lincoln; d. 4 Oct., 1842.

307. v. ADNA, b. 2 May, 1785.
 vi. MARTIN, b. 10 Aug., 1788; m. Susan, dau. of Prince and Abigail (Pratt) Thomas. Removed to Maxfield, Me., where he died.
 vii. MARY Chauncy, b. 26 July, 1791; d. 12 Jan., 1796.

147. MATTHEW⁵ CUSHING (Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 29 July, 1730. He married, first, Priscilla Smith; and secondly (Int. 26 Oct., 1751), Abigail Titus. He died in Dec., 1813. Lived in Rehoboth and afterwards in the State of Vermont.

Child, born in Rehoboth, by his first wife:

308. i. MATTHEW, b. 1 Oct., 1750.

Children, by his second wife, first five born in Rehoboth, last two in Vermont.

309. ii. NOAH, b. 9 June, 1752.
 iii. BENJAMIN, b. 12 April, 1754; d. 23 Sept., 1757.
 310. iv. JOSEPH, b. 7 Feb., 1757.
 v. MOLLY, b. 9 Aug., 1759; d. 5 Dec., 1760.
 vi. MOLLY, b. 23 Oct., 1761.
 311. vii. BENJAMIN, b. 23 June, 1764.
 312. viii. ASAPH LEAVITT, b. 26 Feb., 1767.

148. LEAVITT⁵ CUSHING (Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 1 Oct., 1734. He married, first, 26 Nov., 1761, Silence Tower, of Hingham, Mass. He married, secondly, 12 Oct., 1788, Deborah Scranton, widow of Ezekiel Carpenter. Lived in Rehoboth. He was a private in Capt. Nathaniel Carpenter's Co., Col. Thomas Carpenter's regt., which marched from Rehoboth to Bristol, R. I., on the alarm of 8 Dec., 1776, and served on various other occasions in the war.

Children, by his first wife, born in Rehoboth:

- i. SILENCE, b. 23 Sept., 1762.
 313. ii. CHARLES, b. 23 May, 1764.

- iii. ISAAC, b. 20 April, 1766 ; settled in North Carolina.
- iv. LEAVITT, b. 23 May, 1768 ; d. 12 Sept., 1769.
- v. MARY, b. 23 Aug., 1770 ; m. David, brother of Hosea Ballou, the noted Universalist preacher. She d. young.
- 314. vi. LEAVITT, b. 13 March, 1773.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. 25 Oct., 1776 ; d. 13 June, 1777.

Child, by his second wife, born in Rehoboth :

- i. BELA, b. 6 March, 1794.

N. B.—One of the sons above named was a seafaring man and called Commodore Cushing. He d. at sea.

149. SAMUEL ⁵ CUSHING (Matthew ⁴³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 1 June, 1742. He married, 14 April, 1764, Abidah Cross, of Providence. Settled in Providence, R. I.

Child, born in Providence :

- 315. i. MATTHEW, b. 8 March, 1767.

150. LYDIA ⁵ CUSHING (Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 11 Nov., 1726. She married, 21 May, 1752, Stephen, son of Matthew and Abigail (Lincoln) Lincoln. He was born in Hingham, 25 Sept., 1726, and surviving her, married, secondly, 28 Oct., 1762, Mrs. Lydia (Whiton) Beal. Lydia Cushing died 3 June, 1756. He died 8 Nov., 1816. Was a set-work cooper and farmer. Resided in Hingham.

Child, born in Hingham :

- i. STEPHEN (Lincoln), b. 15 July, 1755 ; m. 7 Dec., 1780, Kezia Lincoln.

151. MATTHEW ⁵ CUSHING (Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 July, 1728. He married, first, 10 April, 1760, Elizabeth, daughter of Caleb and Hannah (Beal) Marsh. She was born in Hingham, 17 Oct., 1733, and died 28 Dec., 1792. He

married, secondly, 31 May, 1795, Mrs. Ruth (Stodder) Sprague, widow of Benjamin Sprague, and daughter of Benjamin and Ruth (Curtis) Stodder, of Scituate. She was born in 1745, and surviving him married, thirdly, 6 June, 1824, Amos Sprague. Matthew died 2 Nov., 1803. Resided "over the river". Was a soldier in the Revolutionary War.

Children :

- i. LYDIA, b. 1761 ; d. 16 Oct , 1789.
- 316. ii. CALEB, b. 1763.
- iii. A CHILD, b. 1764 ; d. 7 May, 1765.
- 317. iv. HANNAH, b. 1766.
- 318. v. EZEKIEL, b. 3 Sept., 1769.
- vi. JONATHAN, b. 1772 ; drowned 24 March, 1793.

152. THOMAS⁵ CUSHING (Hezekiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 21 March, 1747. He married, 30 Sept., 1773, Elizabeth Turner. She was born in Scituate, 5 April, 1747, and died in Fenner, Madison Co., N. Y., 31 Oct., 1823. He died in Fenner, N. Y., 15 Dec., 1823. Resided on Union St. "over the river". About 1795 he removed to the then wilderness of central New York, where soon afterwards he purchased a large tract, and built the homestead, still in the possession of his descendants, in Fenner, N. Y. He was a grave, very religious man, and gave much attention to the education of his sons Enos and Hawkes. Was a deacon in his church, and served as a soldier in the Revolution.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. BETSY, b. 1 Oct., 1774 ; m. in Hingham, Col. John Needham ; d. Jan., 1854.
- ii. BELA, b. 1 Feb., 1777 ; d. 20 Oct., 1791.
- 319. iii. ENOS, b. 27 Dec., 1779.
- iv. PRELEG, bt. 22 Sept., 1782 ; d. at Cazenovia, N. Y. 3 Aug., 1806.
- v. MERCY, b. 1 March, 1785 ; d. at Winchendon, Mass., 10 March, 1795.
- 320. vi. HAWKES, bt. 17 Aug., 1788.

153. NATHANIEL ⁵ CUSHING (Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 30 March, 1753. He married, 30 June, 1774, Alice, daughter of Joseph and Lydia (King) Cushing. (No. 73 : xv.) Settled in Scituate, Mass. Was drummer in Capt. Wm. Turner's (3rd Scituate) Co., Col. Anthony Thomas's regt. 1775, also private in Capt. Nathaniel Winslow's Co., Brig.-Gen. John Thomas' regt. the same year, and Sergeant in Capt. Freedone Chamberlain's Co., Col. Simeon Cary's regt. in 1776.

Children, born in Scituate :

- 321. i. DEBORAH, b. 31 Dec., 1774.
- ii. MARY, b. 28 Nov., 1777 ; m. Bela Cushing.
- 322. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 25 Oct., 1779.
- iv. PEREZ, b. 1. Nov., 1781.
- 323. v. WARREN, b. 14 Dec., 1785.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. 29 July, 1787, lived in Boston.
- vii. BETSY WARREN, b. 24 July, 1791 ; d. unm. 1878.
- viii. CHAUNCY, b. 27 Aug., 1794 ; d. 4 Oct., 1813.

154. JOSIAH ⁵ CUSHING (Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 31 Oct., 1736. He married Betty ———. Resided in Rehoboth, Mass.

Children, born in Rehoboth :

- i. JOSIAH, b. 29 July, 1781 ; d. 29 May, 1786.
- ii. SARAH, b. 15 Nov., 1783.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 18 Sept., 1785.
- 324. iv. OLIVER, b. 25 Sept., 1787.
- v. BETTEY, b. 17 April, 1790.

155. DAVID ⁵ CUSHING (Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 13 March, 1740. He married in Hingham, 16 June, 1763, Sarah, daughter of Solomon and Sarah (Wilder) Loring. She was born in Hingham, 6 Jan., 1738, and died 1 Oct., 1805. He died in 1821. Lived in Rehoboth.

Children, born in Rehoboth :

- 325. i. DAVID, b. 10 May, 1768.
- ii. SARAH, b. 1 May, 1771 ; d. 11 July, 1776.
- 326. iii. LORING, b. 17 April, 1773.
- 327. iv. CALEB, b. 9 April, 1776.

156. DANIEL⁵ CUSHING (Josiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 5 Nov., 1744. He married, 26 Sept., 1769, Patience Fairbrother. Served as Lieutenant in Capt. Lucas Wilson's Co. of the Cumberland County Regt. of N. Y. in the Revolutionary War.

Moved to Putney, Vt., (Windsor Co.)

Children, all except first born in Putney, Vt. :

- i. BETSEY, b. in Rehoboth, 12 Feb., 1771 ; m. David Brown, and d. at Royalton, Vt., 4 Apr., 1820.
- ii. SALLY, b. 17 Apr., 1772.
- iii. PATIENCE, b. 1 Jan., 1774 ; d. 7 Dec., 1777.
- iv. OLIVE, b. 1 Mar., 1776 ; d. 13 July, 1784.
- v. SUSANNAH, b. 13 Oct., 1777.
- 328. vi. HOSEA, b. 13 Jan., 1780.
- vii. JOEL, b. 15 Apr., 1782.
- viii. NANCY, b. 22 April, 1784.
- ix. HANNAH, b. 30 Mar., 1786.
- x. DANIEL, b. 1 May, 1788 ; d. 30 Mar., 1803.
- xi. LUCY, b. 16 Sept., 1791 ; d. in 1797.
- xii. PHYLENA, b. 22 Apr., 1794.
- xiii. JOSIAH WILLARD, b. 5 May, 1796.

157. JACOB⁵ CUSHING (Josiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 26 Sept., 1749. He married Elizabeth Cushman, of Attleborough, Mass. She died 24 Sept., 1824, in the 73rd year of her age. He died 13 Aug., 1825. Was a farmer and lived in Seekonk, Mass., at one time. He served as Corporal in the Revolutionary War.

Children, born in Rehoboth :

- i. JEMIMA, b. 17 May, 1778 ; d. unm. in Providence R. I. 5 June, 1865.

- ii. CYNTHIA, b. 6 May, 1780; m. 7 April, 1805, Darius Chase of Freetown, Mass., by whom she had 3 children. She d. in Providence R. I. 3 Sept., 1850.
- iii. JACOB, b. July, 1782; m. Elizabeth Chase of Freetown, Mass. She d. April, 1861, in her 77th year. He d. 11 Feb., 1852. No issue.
- iv. BETTY, b. July, 1782; d. 19 May, 1786.
- 329. v. JOSEPH, b. 2 Nov., 1785.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 20 May, 1788; m. Samuel Walker by whom she had 7 children. She d. 22 Oct., 1852. He d. in 1832. Was a farmer.
- vii. EZRA, b. 29 July, 1791; was at one time a practising physician. He d. unm. at Beaufort, Upper Canada, 4 Aug., 1835.
- 330. viii. JOSIAH, b. 18 Jan., 1793.

158. EBENEZER ⁵ **CUSHING** (Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 27 May, 1735. He married, 20 Nov., 1758, Mary Townsend. Resided in Boston.

Children, born in Boston :

- 331. i. JONATHAN, b. 1764.
- ii. BENJAMIN; m. 12 Aug., 1788, Betsy Godfrey.
- iii. MARY.
- iv. HANNAH.

159. BENJAMIN ⁵ **CUSHING** (Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 16 July, 1739. He married, first, 13 Oct., 1761, Susanna Salter; and, secondly, 26 July, 1770, Mary, daughter of Gilbert Colesworthy. She was born 13 Dec., 1748, and died 12 Nov., 1795. Benjamin died 4 Dec., 1792. Resided in Boston. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War.

Children, by his first wife, born in Boston :

- 332. i. BENJAMIN, b. 1762.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. 1764; m. (1) 18 May, 1790, John Withington of Dorchester, and (2) Solomon Bryant of Middleboro'.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. THOMAS, b. 1772 ; d. in infancy.
- iv. NANCY, b. 1773 ; d. in infancy.
- 333. v. THOMAS, b. 17 Aug., 1774.
- 334. vi. HENRY, b. 21 Nov., 1776.
- vii. JOSIAH, b. 3 Sept., 1778.
- viii. NANCY, b. 8 Aug., 1781 ; m. Joshua Bowker of Scituate.
- 335. ix. STEPHEN, b. 21 June, 1784.
- 336. x. JONATHAN, b. 20 June, 1786.

160. JAMES ⁵ CUSHING (James ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 9 Jan., 1740. He married, 8 Dec., 1763, Sarah, daughter of Daniel and Bethia (Nichols) Tower. She was born in Hingham 30 May, 1743. He died 5 May, 1812. Resided at Cushing Hill, Scituate. He was a soldier in the Revolution and served all through the War. In a descriptive list of men he is mentioned as 5 ft. 9 in. in stature, with complexion dark.

Children, born in Scituate :

- i. BETHIA, b. 1 Dec., 1764 ; m. 30 May, 1786, Abiel Farrow.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Nov., 1766.
- iii. DANIEL, b. 17 Aug., 1769.

161. RACHEL ⁵ CUSHING (James ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 15 June, 1757. She married, 13 Feb., 1780, Jacob Turner, of Scituate. He was born 26 Nov., 1749, and died 22 Jan., 1804. She died 5 Sept., 1835. They removed to Lynne, N. H.

Children :

- i. JACOB (Turner,) b. 5 March, 1783 ; m. (1) Nov., 1809 Abigail Dimick, and (2) 17 Oct., 1821, Mary W. Emerson.
- ii. ISRAEL, b. 1785 ; d. 18 Feb., 1787.
- iii. SARAH, b. Jan., 1788 ; m. Calvin P. Fairfield ; d. 17 Jan., 1837
- iv. MARY, b. 29 March, 1790 ; m. 6 Jan., 1811, Salmon Washburn ; d. 3 Aug., 1845.
- v. LYDIA, b. 1792 ; d. 25 May, 1796.

- vi. ISRAEL, b. 29 Aug., 1794; m. (1) Nancy Franklin, and (2) Eliza Wyman.
- vii. HARRIS, b. 4 July, 1797; m. Nov., 1836, Lucy Gilbert.
- viii. WILLIAM, b. 18 Dec., 1799; m. 1 May, 1833, Aurora Brace; d. 25 April, 1842.
- ix. GEORGE, b. 1802; d. 4 March, 1824.

162. JOSHUA ⁵CUSHING (Joshua ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Kingston, Mass., 24 Jan., 1735. He married, 27 Sept., 1763, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Tabitha Freeman, of Duxbury. She was born in 1741, and died March, 1812. He died in 1822. Lived in Duxbury, Mass. He served in the Revolutionary War, and his descendants have in their possession an old order addressed to the First Lieut. Samuel Gray, and dated 29 Dec., 1776, in which he signs himself Jos. Cushing, Brig'r.

Children, born in Duxbury :

- 337. i. JOSHUA, b. 20 Nov., 1766.
- ii. NATHANIEL. Served in the war of 1812, and later received a pension. Died at the age of 90.
- 338. iii. BENJAMIN.
- iv. JOSEPH.
- v. LEONISE.

163. BENJAMIN ⁵CUSHING (Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., and bapt. 20 Jan., 1739. He married, 17 Dec., 1767, Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail Hazeltine. She was born in Haverhill, N. H., April 1749. Resided in Salisbury, and later removed to Newburyport, Mass.

Children, all except first born in Salisbury :

- i. HANNAH, b. in Haverhill. 30 March, 1769; d. young at Haverhill.
- 339. ii. CALEB, b. 21 May, 1770.
- iii. MARY, b. 11 May, 1772; d. young.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. 21 June, 1776; d. young.

340. v. JOHN NEWMARCH, b. 18 May, 1779.
 vi. NATHANIEL, b. 29 July, 1782; d. at sea.
 341. vii. MARY, b. 22 March, 1789.

164. CALEB ⁵ CUSHING (James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Haverhill, N. H., 28 May, 1737. He married, 13 Aug., 1761, Sarah Sawyer. She was born 16 Nov., 1742, and died at Salisbury, 10 Jan., 1832. He died at Haverhill, 6 Oct., 1806. Lived in Haverhill. He served all through the Revolutionary War, first as Quartermaster and later as Brigade Quartermaster. Fought at Lexington.

Children, born in Haverhill :

- i. ANN, b. 19 Jan., 1763; m. 13 Aug., 1790, Timothy Dunstan.
 342. ii. JAMES, b. 9 March, 1765.
 343. iii. CALEB, b. 4 Sept., 1767.
 344. iv. THEODORE, b. 9 March, 1770.
 v. SARAH, b. 26 Dec., 1771; m. 16 June, 1795, Ananiah Bohonan.
 vi. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Nov., 1775; m. Nov., 1801, Benjamin F. Stark of Derryfield, N.H., a son of Gen. Stark of Revolutionary memory. She d. in Manchester, N.H., after 1841. Had a daughter Abbie, b. about 1802.
 345. vii. ABIGAIL, b. 3 Oct., 1778.
 346. viii. JOHN WAINWRIGHT, b. 23 July, 1782.

165. JOHN ⁵ CUSHING (John ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boxford, Mass., 1 May, 1741. He married, 1 Dec., 1763, Dorothy, daughter of Col. Bagley, of Amesbury. She was born 13 Feb., 1745, and died in 1815. He died in Freeport, Me., 26 Dec., 1812. Graduated from Harvard College in 1761; A. M. 1765. He was Captain of a company in Col. Samuel Johnson's regt. (alarm of 19 April, 1775, also in 1776). He married in Amesbury, built a house and settled in Salisbury, Mass.; moved to Boxford, Mass., on the death of his father in 1772, and in 1780 to North Yarmouth, thence in 1782 to Royalsborough, finally settling in Freeport, Me. He was selectman, town treasurer, justice

of the peace, judge and member of the Council for many years, and representative to the Massachusetts General Court, etc., etc. He was elected deacon of the church at Freeport, Me., 24 April, 1793, and discharged the duties of the office with fidelity for 20 years. He was for several years a senator for the Cumberland District, and was an active member of the Board of Overseers of Bowdoin College. He was buried in the old church yard in Freeport. The inscription on his tombstone reads: "To the memory of the Hon. John Cushing, Esq., who died Dec. 26, 1812, aged 72. 'Help Lord, for the godly man ceaseth, for the faithful fail from among the children of men.'"

Children :

- 347. i. ELIZABETH, b. 1 Sept., 1767.
- 348. ii. DOROTHY, b. 2 May, 1769.
- 349. iii. JOHN, b. 23 June, 1771.
- 350. iv. JONATHAN, b. 14 Sept., 1773.
 - v. EDWARD, b. 17 Jan., 1778; d. 16 Jan., 1797.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 12 March, 1785; d. the same day.

166. GEORGE⁵ CUSHING (Joseph⁴ John³ Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 5 July, 1736. He married, 19 June, 1771, Lydia, daughter of James and Mary (Souther) Cushing (No. 65: iii). She was born in Scituate, 3 Dec., 1743, and died there in 1838. Resided in Scituate.

Children, born in Scituate :

- i. HANNAH, b. 16 July, 1774; m. Perez Turner.
- 351. ii. GEORGE, b. 8 Sept., 1776.
- iii. MARY, b. 10 Aug., 1778; m. 10 April, 1798, Dea. James Loring, a printer and bookseller of Boston. He d. in Boston, July, 1850, æ. 80.
- iv. RACHEL, b. 21 March, 1781; m. Pickels Cushing (No. 353).
- v. ROBERT, b. 26 May, 1783; m. in 1810, Mary Cushing of Hull. Lived in Hull.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 29 Jan., 1786; d. unmarried.

167. NATHAN ⁵ CUSHING (Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 24 Sept., 1742. He married, 11 July, 1772, Abigail, daughter of Capt. Christopher Tilden, of Pembroke. She died 8 Nov., 1810, æ. 65. He died in Scituate, 4 Nov., 1812. Graduated from Harvard College in 1763. "He was first a preacher and afterwards a lawyer. He was a delegate to the Plymouth County Congress, held at Plympton, 26 Sept., 1774, and one of the signers of the Manifesto issued at the Plymouth Congress, 4 Oct., 1774. In 1776 he was appointed Judge of Admiralty, and with great firmness condemned the captured British vessels, which brought him into notoriety as a patriot. He was appointed Judge of the Supreme Court in 1789, in which office he continued until 1801, when he resigned. He was afterwards a counsellor of the State. He was a gentleman of noble form, commanding countenance and courteous manners, distinguished more for solid judgment and discretion than for eloquence." When Massachusetts became a State, action was taken by the Legislature on the subject of a state seal and under date of 13 Dec., 1870, we have the following record: "Ordered that Nathan Cushing be a committee to prepare a seal for the Commonwealth of Massachusetts." His report was afterwards accepted and the device he recommended is still in use as the Arms of Massachusetts.

Children :

- i. ABIGAIL ; m. 18 Oct., 1806, Dr. Cushing Otis of Scituate ; d. 9 June, 1852.
- ii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 1774 ; m. 30 Nov., 1817, Lucy, daughter of Noah Nichols of Scituate. Surviving him she married, (2) 26 Sept., 1827, Hon. Wilkes Wood of Middleboro. Christopher graduated from Harvard College in 1794. He d. 15 Dec., 1819.
- iii. FRANCES; m. 6 Aug., 1812, Capt. Lemuel Cushing, of Roxbury, (No. 169 : v)

168. PICKELS ⁵ CUSHING (Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, 18 Feb., 1744. He married, 29 May, 1766, Abigail, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Turner) Hatch of Pembroke. She died 21 Oct., 1813. He died in Scituate 15 March, 1819. Was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. Resided in Scituate.

Children, born in Scituate :

352. i. JOSEPH, b. 12 March, 1768.
353. ii. PICKELS, b. 20 May, 1769.
- iii. LUCY, b. 6 July, 1771.
- iv. BELA, b. 20 Dec., 1773.
- v. NABBE, b. 3 April, 1776; d. 8 June, 1777.
- vi. NABBE, b. 10 June, 1778.
- vii. CHARLES, b. 21 Feb., 1781.
- viii. MARTIN, b. 13 Feb., 1783.
- ix. ROLAND, b. 7 May, 1785; d. in Scituate 13 Nov., 1791.
- x. SARAH, b. 9 Sept., 1787.

169. HAWKE ⁵ CUSHING (Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 13 Feb., 1745. He married, 28 Sept., 1769, Ruth, daughter of Josiah and Ruth (Thomas) Cushing. (No. 51 : iii). Was a private in the Revolutionary War. Resided in Scituate.

Children, born in Scituate :

- i. THOMAS, b. 25 Oct., 1770; d. 2 Nov., 1824; styled "Deacon."
- ii. RUTH, b. 10 Nov., 1772.
- iii. ISAAC, b. 28 Dec., 1775; d. in Boston; styled "Major."
- iv. SARAH, b. 5 Feb., 1778; m. Samuel Waterman.
- v. LEMUEL, b. 4 April, 1780; m. 6 Aug., 1812, Frances Cushing (No. 167 : iii). Lived in Roxbury; styled "Captain."
- vi. NANCY, b. 6 June, 1782; m. 9 Nov., 1802, George Cushing (No. 351).
- vii. CLARISSA, b. 21 May, 1784; m. Dea. Joseph Stevens of Boston.
- viii. CHARLOTTE, b. 12 July, 1786; m. Col. Vose, U. S. A.; d. 1881. She left a son Rev. J. G. Vose.

170. STEPHEN ⁶ CUSHING (Stephen ⁵⁻⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was baptised in Hingham, Mass., 17 July, 1765. He married, 1 May, 1788, Mary, daughter of Amos and Mary (Prentice) Binney of Hull. She was born in Hull, 27 July, 1771, and died in Boston, 4 Nov., 1832. He died 30 Oct., 1793. Resided on East St., corner of Summer St., Hingham. He was a farmer.

Children, born in Hingham :

354. i. MARY, b. 9 Nov., 1788.
 ii. STEPHEN, b. 13 Nov., 1792 ; d. at Rocky-nook, Hingham, 3 Aug., 1818. Lieut. of Anc. and Hon. Artill. Co. Boston, 1813.

171. ELIZABETH ⁶ CUSHING (Stephen ⁵⁻⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was baptised in Hingham, Mass., 29 Jan., 1767. She married, 27 Aug., 1786, Quincy, son of John and Anna (Quincy) Thaxter. He was born in Hingham 28 March, 1762, and died 9 Oct., 1837. She died 26 Sept., 1820. Resided on South St., Hingham. He was a farmer.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. ELIZABETH ANDREWS (Thaxter), b. 18 July, 1787 ; d. unm. 6 Nov., 1869.
 ii. KATY KILBY, b. 18 Dec., 1790 ; d. unm. 6 Dec., 1870.
 iii. JOHN, b. 4 Nov., 1793. Was grad. at Harv. Coll. 1814 ; d. 29 May, 1825.
 iv. ANNA QUINCY, b. 4 Jan., 1796 ; d. unm. 24 March, 1878.
 v. PATTY SALISBURY, b. 16 Jan., 1799 ; d. 19 Oct., 1804.
 vi. NORTON QUINCY, b. 1 Nov., 1803 ; m. 29 Aug., 1832, Jane E. I. Otis.

172. JOHN ⁶ CUSHING (Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 Aug., 1763. He married, first, 8 March, 1785, Lucy, daughter of Col. John and Anna (Quincy) Thaxter. She was born in

Hingham 16 May, 1760, and died 22 June, 1786. He married, secondly, 20 Dec., 1787, Christiana, daughter of Benjamin and Susanna (Joy) Thaxter. She was born in Hingham, 2 Dec., 1766, and died at Weymouth, 1 Sept., 1847. John Cushing died 14 March, 1803. Was styled "Captain". Resided in Rocky-nook, on East St., Hingham.

Child, born in Hingham, by his first wife :

- i. LUCY THAXTER, b. 21 June, 1786; d. 14 Feb., 1814.

Children, born in Hingham, by his second wife :

- ii. CHRISSEY THAXTER, b. 26 April, 1789; m. (publ. 25 April' 1819), William Pomeroy of Northfield, afterwards of Cambridge, as his third wife. He was b. in 1776. She d. in Cambridge, 22 Nov., 1859.
355. iii. FANNY LINCOLN, b. 4 April, 1791.
356. iv. SILENCE BURR, b. 15 June, 1792.
357. v. JOHN, b. 13 Jan., 1797.
358. vi. PETER HAWKES, b. 16 April, 1799.

173. CHRISTOPHER ⁶ CUSHING (Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 Nov., 1766. He married in Bath, Me., 17 May, 1789, Eleanor, daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Alexander) Philbrook. She was born 8 May, 1767, and surviving him, married, secondly, 27 Oct., 1811, William Lee; and died 5 Nov., 1845. Christopher Cushing died 6 Aug., 1805. He was a merchant. Both he and his wife were buried in Bath.

Children, born in Bath :

359. i. PETER, b. 23 Oct., 1794.
360. ii. JOSHUA BARKER, b. 25 Dec., 1796.
361. iii. SILENCE ALEXANDER, b. 23 April, 1799.

174. HANNAH ⁶ CUSHING (Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 5 May, 1777. She married, 7 Jan., 1801, Thomas, son of Thomas

and Deborah (Burr) Andrews, and widower of Deborah Cushing (No. 257). He was born in Hingham, 22 Jan., 1760, and died 27 March, 1821. She died 25 Feb., 1856. Resided on North St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. ELIZABETH (Andrews), b. 18 May, 1802 ; m. 10 Oct., 1826, Rev. Calvin Lincoln.
- ii. CHARLOTTE ILSLEY, b. 15 Oct., 1804 ; m. 17 Aug., 1829, Wm. S. Hinckley.
- iii. CATHERINE CUSHING, b. 13 Nov., 1806 ; m. 5 Oct., 1831, Albert Fearing. He was widely known as a philanthropist, and was the founder of the Hingham Public Library.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 16 March, 1809 ; d. in three days.
- v. HANNAH CUSHING, b. 23 Feb., 1811 ; d. 8 Oct., 1835.

175. NED⁶ CUSHING (Peter⁵ Stephen⁴ Peter³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 11 Sept., 1783. He married, 24 April, 1811, Susan, daughter of Ensign and Susanna (Jacob) Barnes. She was born in Hingham, 29 Aug., 1789, and died in Boston, 4 June, 1874. He died in Hingham, 26 June, 1863. Resided on East St., Hingham. Cabinet-maker. Selectman for many years and a deacon of the third parish.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. EDWARD JOHN, b. 23 Feb., 1812. Resided in Boston.
- ii. SAMUEL ANDREWS, b. 5 Oct., 1813 ; d. 24 Oct., 1815.
362. iii. SAMUEL ANDREWS, b. 27 Dec., 1815.
363. iv. WILLIAM BARNES, b. 16 May, 1818.
- v. CATHERINE ANDREWS, b. 14 Aug., 1820 ; d. unm. in Boston, 3 Dec., 1873.
- vi. SUSAN BARNES, b. 14 Aug., 1820 ; m. 2 June, 1847, William Shattuck, son of Abner and Hannah (Lincoln) Lincoln, and widower of Elizabeth Whitney. He was b. 18 Nov., 1804, and d. 17 Oct., 1855.
- vii. HELEN ELIZABETH, b. 18 March, 1823 ; m. (1) 28 March, 1848, Nicholas Baylies. He d. 4 Feb., 1856, æ. 39. She m. (2) 8 Oct., 1863, Frederic W. Tracey of Boston.

- viii. HANNAH HAWKES, b. 5 Dec., 1825 ; m. 28 March, 1848,
Andrew Ellison ; d. in Lynchburg, Va., 17 Aug., 1849.
- ix. LYDIA GILMAN, b. 23 April, 1829 ; d. in Hingham, 17
June, 1849.

176. THOMAS ⁶ CUSHING (Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1745. He married, first, in 1775, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Hannah Hanson ; and secondly, 12 Feb., 1778, widow Anna Tuttle. He resided in Dover, N. H.

Child, born in Dover, by his first wife :

364. i. PETER, b. 1776.

Children, born in Dover, by his second wife :

365. ii. JONATHAN, b. 27 Oct., 1778.
366. iii. WILLIAM, b. 17 April, 1782.
- iv. MARY, b. 11 Dec., 1783 ; d. unm. 7 Dec., 1837.
- v. HANNAH, b. 22 Feb., 1785 ; m. Benjamin Thomas of
Portsmouth, N. H.
- vi. NANCY, b. 26 March, 1787 ; m. William Kelley, and d. 27
Aug., 1831.
367. vii. PETER, b. 29 Feb., 1790.

177. HANNAH ⁶ CUSHING (Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Dover, N. H., 5 Jan., 1750. She married, 18 Nov., 1776, Josiah Folsom, of Rochester, N. H. She died in Rochester, Jan., 1841.

Children :

- i. PETER (Folsom).
- ii. NANCY.

178. DANIEL ⁶ CUSHING (Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Dover, N. H., 4 June, 1752. He married, 8 Jan., 1786, Tamsin, daughter of Lieut. Jonathan Hayes, of Dover, N. H.

Children, born in Dover :

- i. JONATHAN HAYES, b. 27 March, 1786 ; d. 22 March, 1836.
- ii. MARY HAYES, b. 8 March, 1789 ; d. unm. 26 Jan., 1853.
- iii. LYDIA WINGATE, b. 18 June, 1793 ; m. 31 Dec., 1818, Daniel Sargent, of Dover, N. H.
- iv. PETER, b. 3 June, 1796 ; was deacon in the First Church in Dover ; d. unm. in Dover, 6 June, 1874.
- v. ROBERT HAYES, b. 31 July, 1798 ; d. unm. 24 May, 1877.
- 368. vi. SAMUEL WINGATE, b. 9 April, 1802.
- vii. CLARISSA W., b. 3 Sept., 1804 ; d. unm.

179. PETER ⁶ CUSHING (Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Dover, N. H., 22 Feb., 1757. He married, 11 April, 1784, Hannah, daughter of John Burnham Hanson. She was born in Durham, 11 July, 1766, and died in 1800. Peter died in 1804. Resided in Rochester, N. H.

Children, born in Rochester :

- i. JOHN, b. 25 Oct., 1784 ; d. unm., 18c2.
- 369. ii. ELIZABETH HANSON, b. 26 Nov., 1786.
- iii. MARY, b. 25 Dec., 1787 ; m. Stephen Fall, of Topsham, Me. ; d. 2 June, 1873.
- iv. HANNAH ; m. Alphens Wildes, of Waldoboro, Me.
- 370. v. JONATHAN PETER, b. 12 March, 1793.
- vi. REBECCA, b. 25 Dec., 1796 ; m. William Mustard, of Topsham, Me. ; d. 26 Aug., 1835.

180. ELISHA ⁶ CUSHING (Elisha ⁵⁻⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 26 Oct., 1746. He married, 15 March, 1772, Deborah, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Lincoln) Cushing (No. 83 : ii). She was born in Hingham, 1 Nov., 1746, and died 12 March, 1826. He died 12 Oct., 1829. Resided on Main St., Hingham. He was a cabinet-maker. Served as a private in the Revolutionary War.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. DEBORAH, b. 10 Aug., 1772 ; d. unm. 18 Aug., 1845.
- ii. MARY, b. 20 Aug., 1774 ; d. unm. 29 Jan., 1833

- iii. THEODORE, b. 27 Oct., 1776; d. unm. 28 Aug., 1855.
- iv. LORING, b. 6 April, 1779; d. unm. 8 June, 1856.
- v. MARTIN, b. 30 Jan., 1781; d. unm. 28 Nov., 1858.
- 371. vi. ELISHA, b. 29 Sept, 1784.
- vii. GRIDLEY, b. 14 Oct., 1786; d. 7 Nov., 1786.
- viii. SALLY, b. 28 Dec., 1787; d. unm. 3 Dec., 1857.
- ix. SOPHIA, b. 6 Aug., 1790; d. 5 Oct., 1866.

181. EZEKIEL⁶ CUSHING(Elisha⁵⁻⁴ Daniel³⁻² Matthew¹) was bapt. in Hingham, Mass., April, 1759. He married, 20 July, 1783, Lydia, daughter of John and Lydia (Beal) Jacob. She was born 26 July, 1764. He died in 1836. Went to Winchendon, Mass., and afterwards to Worthington, N.Y. Served as a private all through the Revolutionary War. In a descriptive list of men he is mentioned as 5 ft. 5 in. in stature, with light complexion.

Children :

- i. PRISCILLA, b. in Hingham, 23 Sept., 1783; d. in 1835.
- 372. ii. GILMAN, b. in Hingham, 3 April, 1786.
- iii. CYNTHIA, b. in Worthington, 1 Nov., 1789; d. in 1814.
- 373. iv. JOHN, b. in Worthington, 13 April, 1792.
- v. ROSWELL, b. in 1795; d. the same year.
- 374. vi. ROSWELL, b. 15 Aug., 1796.
- vii. THEODORE, b. 25 April, 1799; d. in 1856.
- viii. LEVI, b. 27 Sept., 1801; d. in 1814.
- ix. EUNICE, b. 8 Sept., 1803; d. in 1845.
- x. ROYAL, b. 27 Nov., 1805; lived in Worthington.
- xi. WARREN, b. 8 Oct., 1807.

182. OLIVE⁶ CUSHING (John⁵ Elisha⁴ Daniel³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 25 March, 1755. She married, 26 Nov., 1778. Abel, son of James and Deborah (Jacob) Fearing, and widower of Sarah Jones. He was born 29 April, 1755, and died 15 April, 1794. She died 16 Jan., 1819. Resided at Hingham Centre "over the river." He was a farmer.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. SARAH (Fearing), b. 3 Nov., 1779 ; m. 21 Nov., 1802, John Gilkel.
- ii. ABEL, b. 29 Feb., 1784 ; m. 14 Sept., 1807, Judith Cushing (No. 467).
- iii. EZEKIEL, b. 13 March, 1787 ; m. 6 Feb., 1811, Anna Cushing (No. 469).
- iv. CUSHING, b. 1 Nov., 1789 ; d. 16 Aug., 1823.
- v. JOHN, b. 30 April, 1792 ; m. 9 July, 1817, Mercy Fearing

183. RACHEL ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵ Elisha ⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 17 May, 1764. She married, 10 Dec., 1783, Samuel, son of Joshua and Deborah (Fearing) Leavitt. He was born in Hingham, 4 April, 1754, and died 28 Oct., 1823. She died 24 Feb., 1809. Resided on Main St., Hingham Centre. He was a cooper.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. RACHEL (Leavitt), b. 12 Oct., 1784 ; d. unmi. 6 Oct., 1860.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 27 Feb., 1787 ; d. 27 May, 1788.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 27 Jan., 1789 ; m. 7 Jan., 1818, Deborah C. Hersey.
- iv. DEBORAH FEARING, b. 17 Oct., 1791 ; m. Lewis Groce, of Scituate ; d. 1 Nov., 1880.
- v. JOHN CUSHING, b. 16 Oct., 1793 ; m. Nov., 1817, Harriet C. Stodder ; d. 19 June, 1824.
- vi. BELA, b. 7 Oct., 1795 ; d. in 1821.
- vii. CUSHING, b. 4 Dec., 1797 ; d. unmi. 13 Nov., 1835.
- viii. LEVI, b. 29 Sept., 1801 ; d. 31 March, 1881. He left a widow, but no children.

184. BELA ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵ Elisha ⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 4 Jan., 1774. He married, first, 5 Dec., 1803, Susanna, daughter of Jotham and Susanna (Wilder) Whiting. She was born in Abington, 9 March, 1774, and died in Hingham, 27 Aug., 1818. He married, secondly, 3 Dec., 1820, Betsy, daughter of Frederick and Tabitha (Whitmarsh) Lincoln, of Weymouth.

She was born in Weymouth, 11 July, 1785, and died 21 Feb., 1860. Bela died 7 Dec., 1838. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham. He was a wheelwright.

Children, born in Hingham, by his first wife :

- i. MARY, b. 20 Oct., 1804 ; m. 15 May, 1831, Ebenezer Pratt.
375. ii. SUSAN, b. 2 Dec., 1806. .
376. iii. JOHN, b. 7 April, 1808.

185. ELIZABETH ⁶ CUSHING (Daniel ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 8 Feb., 1745. She married, first, 21 Nov., 1771, Abner, son of Solomon and Sarah (Wilder) Loring. He was born in Hingham, 9 Nov., 1742, and died 6 Oct., 1789. Was a tailor ; and afterwards senior partner of the firm of Loring and Thaxter, traders. at the corner of North and Main Sts., Hingham. Elizabeth married, secondly, 28 June, 1790, Thomas Jones, widower, of Hull. She died 8 Sept., 1820.

Children, born in Hingham, by her first husband :

- i. ELIZABETH (Loring), b. 1 Oct., 1772 ; d. 19 Dec., 1772.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 19 July, 1774 ; m. 25 Dec., 1797, Thomas Jones, Jr., of Hull.
- iii. SARAH, b. 21 Jan., 1776 ; m. 1789, Solomon Jones.
- iv. POLLY, b. 28 Dec., 1786 ; m. 1 Jan. 1806, Ezra Leavitt.

186. DANIEL ⁶ CUSHING (Daniel ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 25 Sept., 1753. He married, 25 Aug., 1778, Sarah, daughter of Enoch and Rachel (Fearing) Lincoln. She was born in Hingham, 29 Oct., 1754, and died 25 Jan., 1795. He died 10 Feb., 1826. Resided on the paternal homestead, Main St., below "Pear Tree Hill", Hingham. He served as a Sergeant in the Revolutionary War.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. DANIEL, b. 13 Oct., 1778.
- ii. SARAH, b. 30 Aug., 1781 ; d. unkm. 28 Nov., 1849.

- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Aug., 1784.
- 377. iv. FRANCIS, b. 27 Aug., 1785.
- v. ELIJAH, b. Oct., 1786 ; d. 5 Dec., 1786.
- vi. ELIJAH, b. 20 Nov., 1789.
- vii. EDWARD, b. Nov., 1792 ; d. Sept., 1793.
- viii. EDWARD, b. 27 Dec., 1793.
- ix. LEVI LINCOLN, b. 24 Jan., 1795 ; d. in Cambridge, Mass., 6 June, 1886.

187. LYDIA ⁶ CUSHING (Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 Sept., 1745. She married, 16 Dec., 1762, Theophilus, son of Theophilus and Mary (Hersey) Wilder. He was born in Hingham, 16 May, 1740, and died 28 Oct., 1821. She died 1 Aug., 1811. Resided in Hingham until 1786 when they removed to Perry (Dennysville), Me. He was constable in 1768, and captain of a military company in the War of the Revolution.

Children, first eleven born in Hingham :

- i. LYDIA (Wilder), b. 28 June, 1763 ; d. 2 July, 1763.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 31 May, 1764 ; m. (1) 4 April, 1784, William Lewis, and (2) 6 Aug., 1792, William Southworth.
- iii. THEOPHILUS, b. 21 Jan., 1766 ; m. (1) Mary Bridges, and (2) 20 Oct., 1801, Mrs. Hannah (French) Waterman.
- iv. MARY, b. 15 July, 1768 ; m. Dea. Wm. Kilby ; d. 21 July, 1834.
- v. SARAH, b. 7 Aug., 1770 ; m. 31 March, 1788, Moses Lincoln.
- vi. EBENEZER CUSHING, b. 30 Aug., 1772 ; m. 15 Dec., 1791, Abigail Ayer.
- vii. SUSANNA, b. 9 Aug., 1774 ; m. Mark Allan.
- viii. BELA, b. 15 Oct., 1776 ; m. Hannah Lewis ; d. 11 Dec., 1858.
- ix. PERSIS, b. 26 Feb., 1779 ; d. 15 Sept., 1779.
- x. PERSIS, b. 13 Oct., 1780 ; m. Dea. Jonathan Reynolds ; d. 28 Oct., 1860.
- xi. DEBORAH, b. 13 Dec., 1782 ; m. William Mayhew ; d. 9 Oct., 1832.
- xii. ELIZABETH, born in Perry, 20 Aug., 1787 ; m. Thomas, Eastman.
- xiii. THEODORE, b. in Perry, 20 Jan. 1792 ; m. 6 June, 1813, Margaret Hersey.

188. ABIGAIL ⁶ CUSHING (Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 4 Nov., 1750. She married, 2 Feb., 1775, Isaac, son of Isaac and Bathsheba (Damon) Wilder. He was born in Hingham, 12 Jan., 1748. Was a farmer. Resided in Hingham, but late in life removed with most of his family to Townsend, Mass.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. LABAN (Wilde), b. 30 Jan., 1777 ; d. 6 March, 1849.
- ii. ISAAC, b. 18 Jan., 1779 ; m. 8 Aug., 1802, Ruth Mann.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 2 Dec., 1780.
- iv. CALVIN, b. 9 Feb., 1783.
- v. CUSHING, b. 5 Jan., 1786 ; d. in Townsend, 13 Aug., 1846.
- vi. JOHN, b. 12 Nov., 1787.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Dec., 1789.

189. THOMAS ⁶ CUSHING (Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 21 Feb., 1753. He married, first, 17 Sept., 1780, Elizabeth, daughter of David and Elizabeth (Fearing) Lincoln. She was born in Hingham, 1 Dec., 1761, and died 7 Feb., 1797. He married, secondly, 25 Oct., 1798., Ruth, daughter of Benjamin and Ruth (Stodder) Sprague. She was baptised in Hingham, 1 June, 1766, and died 21 June, 1806. For his third wife he married, 5 March, 1807, Leah, daughter of John and Olive (Lincoln) Cushing (No. 81: ii). She was born in Hingham, 17 Sept., 1757. Thomas Cushing died 2 Dec., 1832. Was a farmer. Resided in South Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham, by his first wife :

378. i. THOMAS, b. 4 Sept., 1781.
379. ii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 March, 1783.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 23 Sept., 1784 ; d. 30 Aug., 1803.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. 13 April, 1787 ; d. in Boston, Nov., 1832.
380. v. BELA, b. 18 June, 1789.
- vi. DAVID, b. 30 Jan., 1792.
381. vii. SAMUEL, b. 1794.
382. viii. ENSIGN, b. 28 Dec., 1796.

Children, born in Hingham, by his second wife :

- ix. RUTH, b. 4 July, 1799 ; m. Thomas Totman ; d. in Norwell, Mass., 19 Aug., 1889.
- x. BENJAMIN, b. 1802 ; d. 21 Oct., 1822.

190. EBED ⁶ CUSHING (Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 12 Aug., 1759. He married, 11 Dec., 1793, Betsey Amos. She died in Hingham, 28 March, 1842. He died 16 June, 1808. Resided in South Hingham. Was a soldier in the Revolutionary War.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. EBED, b. 7 Sept., 1794 ; d. at Arlington, Mass., 17 Nov., 1867.
- 383. ii. BETSEY, b. 18 May, 1796.
- iii. LABAN, b. 11 April, 1799 ; d. 27 Sept., 1800.
- iv. MARY, bt. 31 Nov., 1802.

191. ELIZABETH ⁶ CUSHING (Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 27 July, 1763. She married, 15 April, 1781, Edmund, son of Peter and Lucretia (Gill) Hobart. He was born in Hingham. 14 Aug., 1755, and surviving her married, secondly, 23 Sept., 1790, Persis Cushing (No. 192), sister of his first wife. Elizabeth died 28 March, 1890. He died 3 April, 1847. Was a set-work cooper and farmer. Resided on Main St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. EDMUND (Hobart), b. 7 March, 1782. Went away and never returned.
- ii. BELA, b. 6 Dec., 1783 ; m. (1) 2 Nov., 1807, Betsy Sprague, and (2) 9 Oct., 1811, Olive Wilder.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Sept., 1785 ; m. (1) 25 Dec., 1806, Thomas Cushing (No. 378), and (2) 29 Sept., 1816, Ensign Cushing (No. 382).
- iv. SARAH, b. 1 Dec., 1787 ; d. unm. 15 Dec., 1859.

192. PERSIS ⁶ CUSHING (Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 31 Jan., 1766. She married, 23 Sept., 1790, Edmund, son of Peter and Lucretia (Gill) Hobart, and widower of her sister Elizabeth Cushing (No. 191). He was born in Hingham, 14 Aug., 1755, and died 3 April, 1847. She died 22 July, 1840. Resided on Main St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. PERSIS (Hobart), b. 9 June, 1791 ; m. 4 Nov., 1813, Samuel F. Hersey.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 1 Sept., 1793 ; m. 21 Dec., 1814, Cotton Hersey.
- iii. EBED, b. 29 Jan., 1795 ; m. 29 Sept., 1820, Betsey Cushing (No. 383).
- iv. EMMA, b. 1797 ; m. 15 May, 1816, Samuel Cushing (No. 381).
- v. PETER, b. 13 Jan., 1799 ; m. (1) 27 June, 1822, Priscilla S. Hersey, and (2) 21 Nov., 1839, Mary French.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 1801 ; m. 19 Oct., 1820, Jacob Hersey.
- vii. MARY, b. 1803 ; m. 24 Nov., 1825, Cole Gannett, of Scituate.

193. STEPHEN ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ²) was born 8 July, 1749. He married, 12 July, 1773, Rachel, daughter of Milton and Jane (Luce) Foster. She was born 13 July, 1752, in Tisbury, Vineyard Haven, Mass. He was a shipbuilder at Martha's Vineyard and Nantucket ; and later removed to Hudson, where he made quite a fortune. From Hudson he moved to the town of Pawling, Dutchess Co., N.Y., to a farm valued at \$10,000, which contained a saw-mill and grist-mill. He served as a private in the Revolutionary War. He died——, and was buried in Hurd's Corner, in the town of Pawling, N. Y.

Children :

384. i. WILLIAM, b. 30 April, 1774.
- ii. JANE ; m. Solomon Hoag, of Dutchess Co., N. Y.

- iii. STEPHEN, b. 3 May, 1779; d. Nov., 1794.
- 385. iv. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Oct., 1782.
- v. JEMIMA, b. 1 June, 1784; m. Myrick Green, of Dutchess Co.
- vi. THOMAS, b. Dec., 1785; d. in 1789.
- 386. vii. MILTON FOSTER, b. 7 Sept., 1787.
- viii. DEBORAH, b. in Pawling, 17 Nov., 1789; m. Dr. D. P. Schofield, who was b. in New Fairfield, Conn., 16 July, 1786. They moved to Brockville, Ont., and had six children. She d. 9 March, 1862.
- ix. RACHEL; m. E. Arnold and moved to South Carolina.
- x. CATHERINE.

194. NATHANIEL ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born Sept., 1752. He married, first, at Rochester, Mass., 4 Feb., 1779, Phœbe, daughter of Joshua and Ruth (Bolles) Snow. She was born in Rochester, 6 April, 1757, and died there 8 Nov., 1788. He married, secondly, (Int. 5 April, 1790), 1790. Phœbe Pease. She was born in Rochester, 6 June, 1756, and died there 8 Oct., 1808. Nathaniel Cushing died 29 May, 1824. Will proved in 1824. He lived on Pine Island, Rochester, Mass. Was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and was granted a pension 29 Sept., 1819.

Children, by his first wife :

- 387. i. NATHANIEL, b. 22 Oct., 1779.
- 388. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 7 March, 1782.
- iii. ANNA TURNER, b. 15 March, 1784; m. Seth Pierce, who was b. 22 March, 1780. She d. 7 Dec., 1849.
- iv. JOSHUA, b. 15 Aug., 1786; m. (1) Patience Harlow, who d. 23 April, 1849. He m. (2) Emeline, daughter of Nehemiah and Rhoda Lovell, and widow of Waterman Crosby. After his death, his widow married Albert S. LeBarron. Joshua had no children. He d. 8 Oct., 1860.

Children, by his second wife :

- v. PHŒBE, b. 1 March, 1791; m. Nye.
- vi. ASA PEASE, b. 8 Oct., 1792; d. 6 June, 1822.

- vii. MARTHA, b. 14 Aug., 1796; m. Coryell.
- viii. SARAH, b. 2 Feb., 1799; d. unm. 17 April, 1856.

195. SARAH ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was bapt. in Rochester, Mass., 1 July, 1764. She married in Middleboro', 9 Dec., 1786, Solomon Padelford, of Taunton, Mass. Died 9 Aug., 1837.

Children :

- i. FANNY (Padelford), b. 2 Nov., 1788; m. (1) 29 March, 1810, Alvan Perry, of Norton, Mass, and (2) 11 Dec., 1828, Hon. Abel Kingman, of North Bridgewater (now Brockton), Mass. She d. 2 May, 1884.
- ii. SOLOMON, b. 19 Aug., 1790; m. Mary Ann Padelford (his cousin); d. 28 June, 1875.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 18 March, 1792; m. 27 Nov., 1817, Eliab Deane of Middleboro', Mass; d. 18 Dec., 1877.
- iv. MELANCY, b. 19 Aug., 1794; m. George Caswell, of Taunton, Mass.; d. 11 Oct., 1833.
- v. ELISHA CUSHING, b. 27 June, 1796; m. Phœbe Tucker; d. 17 Sept., 1866.
- vi. ELIHU, b. 24 March, 1798; d. in 1802.

196. ZATTU ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Plymouth, Mass., 11 June, 1771. He married, first, 11 Feb., 1792, Rachel, daughter of Ebenezer and Esther Buckingham, of Ballstown, N. Y. She was born 25 Dec., 1773, and died 9 Aug., 1816. He married, secondly, in the fall of 1817, Eunice Elderkin, of Burlington, Otsego Co. She survived him. He died 13 Jan., 1839. He was apprenticed to and learned the trade of a ship carpenter but subsequently took up a piece of land in Saratoga Co., N. Y., and went to farming. His father had owned a large real estate but disposed of it during the Revolution, (a family legend says in order to have funds to equip a regiment), receiving his pay in Continental money, the depreciation of which reduced him to poverty. In 1799 he superintended the building at Presque Island, near Erie,



JUDGE ZATTU CUSHING

Pa., of the ship "Good Intent", the first ever built on Lake Erie. From 1792-1805, he lived in Paris, Oneida Co., N.Y., whence he removed to Fredonia, Chatauqua Co., N.Y., where he accumulated a large landed property. He there commenced a nursery and set out the oldest orchard in the county and also planted pits for peach trees and the third year after had plenty of that fruit. He was a Baptist and instrumental in organizing and establishing, in 1808, one of the first churches of that denomination in the County. He was appointed in 1808 an Associate Judge of the newly formed county of Chatauqua, which for three years was united with the adjoining counties of Niagara and Erie, the Court meeting at Buffalo. The first Court of Common Pleas and General Sessions of the Peace in the new County of Niagara was held by Judge Zattu Cushing in June, 1808, in Landlord's Tavern, Buffalo (or New Amsterdam), and was held there until the Court House and Jail were erected. He was the leading member of the Court and in 1811, when the organization of Chatauqua Co. was completed, he was appointed first Judge of it. In 1822, he retired from the Bench with the reputation of an upright, dignified, clear-headed Judge. His intuitive perception of justice and his strong common-sense had well supplied the place of extended legal learning.

In person he was tall and commanding. He was from his youth a zealous active Christian, an earnest, energetic speaker, and eminently benevolent to the poor and needy. His portrait is suspended in the Chatauqua Co. Court House in Mayville, the County seat.

Children, by his first wife; first five born in
Paris, N. Y.

389. i. LUCINDA, b. 13 Aug., 1794.

390. ii. WALTER BRADLEY, b. 23 June, 1796.

391. iv. LYDIA C., b. 14 March, 1798.
 392. iv. MILTON BUCKINGHAM, b. 28 July, 1800.
 393. v. ZATTU, b. 7 Dec., 1802.
 394. vi. CATHERINE P., b. 6 Oct., 1808.
 vii. ALONZO, b. in Fredonia, N.Y., 27 Sept., 1810; m. in Gallipolis, Ohio, in 1836, Margaret Mason, daughter of Robert and Mary Mason (Bronaugh) Herefore. She was b. in Fanquier Co., Va., 10 March, 1810, and d. 19 July, 1888. He d. on his farm in Mason Co., W.V., 20 March, 1877. Practised law in Gallipolis, Ohio, for over forty years. No children.
 395. viii RACHEL, b. 24 Aug., 1813.

Children, by his second wife, born in Fredonia,
 N. Y.

- ix. JUDSON ELDERKIN, b. in 1818; m. 1850; Fanny W. Wells, of Pomfret, N. Y. No children.
 596. x. ADDISON CARY, b. 4 May, 1820.
 xi. SARAH MARGARET, b. 1821; d. 22 July, 1824.
 397. xii. FRANK, b. 27 March, 1825.

197. ZATTU ⁶ CUSHING (Zattu ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ³ Matthew ¹) was born 5 Sept., 1768, and bapt. in Rochester, Mass., 16 Oct., 1768. He married, 12 July, 1790, Rosamund Studley, of Hanover. Lived in Abington, Mass. He passed through life under the shadow of that melancholy inheritance growing out of his father's tragical death (who was drowned off Duxbury Beach, Mass.). He was of a serious cast of mind, accented by the stern discipline, both domestic and religious, of the times in which he lived. His thoughts and writings were tinged with sadness, yet he had a strong, vigorous intellect, and a keen appreciation for the beautiful in nature and poetry.

On his tombstone is found the following:

"Dark was my journey through the world,
 Where once like you I stood.
 And now I sink in depths unknown,
 Or dwell on high with God!"

Children, born in Abington :

- i. BETHIA, b. 3 June, 1791.
- ii. JAMES, b. 10 Jan., 1793.
- 398. iii. CLARISSA, b. 18 Sept., 1795.
- 399. iv. CHARLOTTE, b. 30 April; 1798.
- 400. v. DAVID, b. 10 July, 1800.
- 401. vi. JOSHUA, b. 26 Sept., 1802.
- 402. vii. OLIVE, b. 17 Oct., 1804.
- viii. LUCY, b. 20 March, 1807.
- 403. ix. ZATTU, b. 27 May, 1809.
- 404. x. ROSAMUND, b. 1 Jan., 1812.

198. EZEKIEL⁶ CUSHING (Loring⁵ Ezekiel⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in 1757. He married, first, 30 Oct., 1780, Frances McCobb. She was born in Georgetown (now Philipsburg), Me., 7 Jan., 1754, and died Aug., 1811. He married, secondly, 26 Dec., 1811, Elizabeth (Sweetser) Blethen, who died 13 Aug., 1836. He died at Philipsburg, Me., 10 Feb., 1825. He was mustered into Capt. White's Co., in Col. Ebenezer Francis' regt., 25 Jan., 1777, for 3 years.

Children, by his first wife, first four born in Bowdoinham, and last two in Georgetown.

- i. BEATRICE, b. 26 May, 1782; m. Charles Duly.
- ii. FRANCES, b. 28 Feb., 1784; m. Benjamin Garland Perkins.
- iii. MARY, b. 4 April, 1786; m. Matthew McKenny.
- iv. JAMES, b. 9 May, 1788; m. (1) Rachel Duly, and (2) Elizabeth Rogers.
- v. THOMAS, b. 22 April, 1790; m. (1) 3 June, 1813, Betsy Wyman, and (2) Martha Percy; d. at Philipsburg, 4 Feb., 1851.
- vi. LORING, b. 22 Aug., 1794; m. 1818, Rachel Sprague. Moved to Augusta, Me., where he d. 22 Jan., 1848.

199. EZEKIEL⁶ CUSHING (Ezekiel⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born about 1746. He married, first,

7 Sept., 1779, Bathsheba Emery. For his second wife, he married, 1 Feb., 1797, Thankful Woodbury, of Cape Elizabeth, Me., who surviving him, married, Jan., 1824, Stephen Pettingill. Ezekiel died in 1822 æ. 76 years. He came to Long Island, Me., from Cape Elizabeth with his brothers Jeremiah and John. Served in the Revolutionary War as a private in Capt. White's Co., Col. Francis' regt.; term three years.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. STEPHEN ; d. unmarried.
- 405. ii. ABNER, b. 15 Sept., 1788.
- iii. WILLIAM ; drowned at sea.
- iv. MEHITABLE ; m. Samuel Swett, and lived in Pesumpscott, Me. Had one child who d. young.
- v. SARAH ; m. Capt. Osias Blanchard, of Falmouth, Me.

Children, by his second wife :

- 406. vi. JOHN, b. May, 1798.
- vii. ELIZA, b. 27 July, 1800 ; m. 8 Nov., 1821, Charles Cushing (No. 410).
- 407. viii. CHARLES W., b. 1802,
- 408. ix. EZEKIEL, b. 1804.
- x. LUCY WOODBURY, b. 13 April, 1805 ; m. (Int. 17 Sept., 1825) James Dyer, of Portland, Me. He d. 6 May, 1874, æ. 74. She d. in Portland, 21 Dec., 1897. Had children.
- 409. xi. EMERY.
- xii. ANN ; m. Benjamin Cushing (No. 200 : viii).

200. JEREMIAH ⁶ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born ———. He married, first, 22 Dec., 1785, Mehitable Emery. For his second wife he married in 1793, Sarah, daughter of Moses Merrill, of Freeport, Me. He died in 1813, æ. 50. He came to Long Island from Cape Elizabeth with his brothers Ezekiel and John, and lived there as a farmer.

Children, by his second wife :

- 410. i. CHARLES.
- ii. JEREMIAH, b. 25 Sept., 1794 ; d. unmarried.

- iii. BATHSHEBA, b. 3 Sept., 1796 ; m. Jeremiah Griffin, and had a family.
- iv. MARY, b. 31 Dec., 1798 ; m. (1) Benjamin Doyle, and (2) John Harvey. Had two children by each. (Another authority says ; m. Jas. Miller (Int. 20 Dec., 1823).
- v. MOSES MERRILL, b. 14 Jan., 1801 ; m. and moved to Staunton (near Richmond), Va., and left a family.
- 411. vi. DOROTHY, b. 17 Jan., 1803.
- 412. vii. MEHITABLE, b. 17 Dec., 1805.
- viii. BENJAMIN, b. 14 March, 1807 ; m. Ann Cushing (No. 199: xii). Lived on Long Island.
- ix. SARAH, b. 1810 ; m. Abel Chase and had a family.
- 413. x. WILLIAM, b. 22 Sept., 1813.

201. HANNAH ⁶ CUSHING (Jeremiah ⁵ Ezekiel ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 Nov., 1751. She married (Int. 25 April, 1780), Stephen, son of John Tukey, the emigrant, about 1744, and Abigail Sweetser. He was born in Portland, Me., 6 July, 1754, and died there 8 July, 1826. She died in Portland, 23 Dec., 1837. Made a will 5 Nov., 1827. Stephen Tukey was a selectman and a Revolutionary soldier. He made a will six days before his death.

Children :

- i. MARY (Tukey), b. 19 March, 1781 ; m. in 1800, John Morton ; d. 12 Dec., 1854. Had descendants.
- ii. NABBY, b. 30 Sept., 1782 ; d. 7 Sept., 1788.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 2 Aug., 1784 ; m. 1805, Leonard Porter, "The father of steam navigation in Maine." She d. in New Orleans, La., 28 Dec., 1864. He d. 29 March, 1838, æ. 51 years. Six children.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. 25 Nov., 1786 ; m. (1) 3 March, 1811, Ophelia Jackman, and (2) 29 Nov., 1814, Sarah Chick. He was a sea captain. Children.
- v. NABBY, b. 18 Feb., 1789 ; m. 11 March, 1808, Seth Clark, of Portland. He was b. 7 Jan., 1783, and d. 13 Aug., 1871, a much respected man. She d. 27 Dec., 1816. Children.

- vi. STEPHEN, b. 2 March, 1791; d. 20 Sept., 1819.
- vii. FRANCIS, b. 11 April, 1793; d. in Port-au-Prince, 20 Jan., 1817.
- viii. HENRY, b. 25 April, 1795; d. in Batavia, 3 Oct., 1821.

202. APOLLOS ROBINSON ⁶ CUSHING (Jeremiah ⁵ Ezekiel ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ³ Matthew ¹) was born 21 March, 1764. He married (Int. 4 June, 1791), Elizabeth, daughter of Silas and Elizabeth (Bragg) Gates, of Marlboro', Mass. Silas Gates was Captain of a company in the Lexington alarm 1775. Elizabeth was born 8 April, 1768, and died in 1827. Apollos R. Cushing died July, 1843. He lived in Portland, Me. Was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, in Capt. Peter Warren's Co., Col. Samuel McCobb's regt., in 1781. He was a mariner and merchant.

Children :

- i. CHARLES; d. 3 June, 1797.
- ii. NATHANIEL; lost in the privateer Dash, Feb., 1815.
- iii. LEONARD; d. Aug., 1833.
- iv. CHARLES; d. 12 May, 1823.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. about 1802; d. unm. 1896.
- vi. PHOEBE; m. (1) Greely, and (2) Frost.
- 414. vii. LOIS, b. 4 Oct., 1791.
- viii. FANNY; m. Samuel, son of Mark Harris.
- ix. MARY; m. Nathaniel Warner, a joiner.

203. NATHANIEL ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Ezekiel ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 May, 1769. He married, 17 Dec., 1801, Betsey Alley. She was born 12 July, 1780. He lived in Bluehill, Me.

Children, born in Bluehill :

- i. JOHN, b. 17 Nov., 1802; m. and had 4 children.
- ii. LOUISA, b. 18 Aug., 1804; m. and 7 children.
- 415. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 10 April, 1807.
- iv. LEANDER, b. 24 Sept., 1809; m. and had 4 children.
- v. LEMUEL P., b. 31 Aug., 1812; m. and had 10 children.

- vi. BETSEY ALLEY, b. 17 Oct., 1816 ; m. and had 1 child.
- vii. ANDREW PETERS, b. 6 March, 1820.
- viii. FRANKLIN ; m. and had 3 children.

204. JAMES WHITE ⁶ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 19 Nov., 1750. He married, 16 Feb., 1775, Sarah Turner. Served as a private in the Revolutionary War ; enlisted in Capt. Sylvanus Smith's Co., Col. Rufus Putnam's regt., 1 July, 1781, for a term of three years.

Child :

- i. JAMES WHITE, b. 28 July, 1776.

205. ANNA ⁶ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 5 Oct., 1756. She married, 30 May, 1790, Snow Baker, of Pembroke.

Children :

- i. SARAH (Baker), b. 12 Feb., 1791 ; d. 8 May, 1805.
- ii. ANNA, b. 2 July, 1792.
- iii. CUSHING, b. 26 Aug., 1794.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 23 March, 1799 ; d. 22 Sept., 1804.

206. DANIEL LEWIS ⁶ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 22 Oct., 1764. He married, first, 22 Nov., 1787, in Bridgewater, Mass., Zeruiah Chamberlain, and lived for a time in Halifax, Mass., and in Lebanon, N. H. In 1801 he moved to the city of New York and married, secondly, Margaret, daughter of William and Lavinia (Budd) Van Horne. William Van Horne was chaplain to a Mass. brigade in the Continental Army during the Revolutionary War. Reappointed Brigade Chaplain by Congress, 30 June, 1779. Afterwards a Baptist clergyman, of Scotch Plains, N. J. Daniel was a merchant in New York until 1806, when he moved to the northern part of New York State (Sackett's

Harbor) and there took up a tract of land and laid out a town, naming it Huron. In Dec., 1807, he went to Lebanon, Ohio, where he made a position for himself. He was commissioned, 25 May, 1811, Brigadier General of the 2nd Brigade, Ohio Militia. On 14 July, 1812, he received the appointment of Captain of Artillery in the U. S. Army under Gen. Harrison; and on 12 May, 1814, was made Captain of 2nd U. S. Artillery. He served at Franklington, O., and was drowned 29 March, 1815, while crossing the river Oglaze on his march to Fort Meigs, and was buried at Fort Defiance.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. ETHAN ALLEN, b. Oct., 1788; d. 1790.
- 416. ii. THEOPHILUS, b. 18 Dec., 1791.
- 417. iii. NATHAN, b. 22 Jan., 1793.
- 418. iv. DANIEL, b. 15 April, 1794.
- 419. v. ETHAN ALLEN, b. 20 April, 1799.

Children, by his second wife :

- 420. vi. WILLIAM VAN HORNE, b. 23 July, 1803.
- vii. ANNA, b. Jan., 1805; m. Washington Lawrence.
- 421. viii. COURTLAND, b. 1 July, 1809.
- 422. ix. HANNAH LEWIS, b. 25 Dec., 1811.
- x. CLARA CORWIN, b. 4 April, 1815; m. J. William Taylor, of Cleveland, Ohio; d. 23 July, 1868.

207. NABBY ⁶CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁵⁻⁴Theophilus ³Daniel ²Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 20 Nov., 1747. She married, 28 April, 1763, Dimon Perry.

Children :

- i. ANNA (Perry).
- ii. BARNABAS.
- iii. NEHEMIAH.

208. WILLIAM ⁶CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁵⁻⁴Theophilus ³Daniel ²Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 2 Oct., 1751. He married, first, 23 Jan., 1777, Abigail Turner.

She died, and he married a second wife. He was a private in Capt. Freedom Chamberlain's Co., Col. Bailey's regt., 19 April, 1775; also corporal in the same co. and regt., 6 Oct., 1775. Sergeant in Capt. John Turner's co., Col. John Cushing's regt., 21 Sept., 1776; also 1st Lieutenant in Capt. Joseph Stetson's co., Col. Gamaliel Bradford's regt., 31 Jan. 1777. Reported wounded Oct., 1777, and on furlough. Resided in Pembroke, Mass.

Child, by his first wife :

- i. WILLIAM; went away from home, and was never heard of again.

209. NATHANIEL ⁶ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 8 April, 1753. He married, Nov., 1775, Elizabeth Heath of Pembroke. He died in Marietta, Ohio, Aug., 1814. Learned the trade of house-carpenter, which he was following when the Revolutionary War broke out. In 1775 he was commissioned 1st Lieutenant in Capt. Lemuel Trescott's Co., Col. Jonathan Brewer's regt. In 1776 Captain in Col. Paterson's regt., which rank he held till the close of the war. Was in many actions, and served with conspicuous distinction; surprised Col. Delancy's loyalist corps in 1780. By his kindness to those under his command and watchful care for the best interests of his men, he became a great favorite with the soldiers. Was Captain 1st Mass. Regt. and Sub-Inspector to 1st Mass. Brigade for 1781-82; appointed 1st Dec., 1781. Brevet-Major 1782. After the war he was one of the leading spirits in the formation of the Ohio Company, and removed from Boston to Marietta, Ohio, in the spring of 1788. In August after his arrival he was commissioned by Gen. St. Clair as a Captain in the First Regiment of Territorial Militia, and in 1791 was made Colonel of the regiment. He was one of the Belpré Colony in 1789. After

the capture of Major Goodale by the Indians, he was chosen to command the garrison at Farmer's Castle. He was highly esteemed by Mr. Blennerhasset, and both himself and Mrs. Cushing were treated with marked attention, and he was put in charge of Blennerhasset Island (just below Marietta, O., and Parkersburg, W. Va.) when Mr. Blennerhasset left.

Children :

- ELIZABETH, b. Nov., 1777 ; m. 7 Oc., 1806, Peregrine Pitt Foster, who was b. 24 Oct., 1786.
423. SALLY (Sarah), b. 1784.
NATHANIEL STONE ; m. Mary Lincoln. Was styled "General". Had a dau. Elizabeth Heath b. 19 Sept., 1820, m. 26 April, 1841, Theodore Perry.
- JOHN WAIT.
HENRY.
424. NABBY.
HARNUM.
THOMAS.

And four others.

210. THOMAS HUMPHREY⁶ CUSHING (Nehemiah⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 6 Dec., 1755, in Pembroke, Mass. Died unmarried in New London, Conn., 19 Oct., 1822. With his brother Nathaniel he served through the Revolutionary War. He was a Sergeant under him in Arnold's naval battle on Lake Champlain ; was promoted 2nd Lieut. (Ensign) 1st Mass. Continental Infantry, 1 Jan., 1777. Lieut. 1st Reg. Infantry of the Continental Line (Henry Jackson, Col.), 12 Jan., 1778, honorably discharged and disbanded, 20 June, 1784, pursuant to Resolution of Congress of 2 June, 1784 ; was appointed Captain 2nd Infantry 4 Mar., 1791, transferred to 2nd sub-legion Dec., 1792 ; Major 1st sub-legion 3 Mar., 1793, transferred to 1st Infantry Nov., 1796 ; Inspector 24 Feb., 1797 ; Adjutant. Inspector 1 April, 1802 ; Lieut.-Col. 2nd Infantry 1

April, 1802 ; Colonel 7 Sept., 1805 ; Adjutant General with rank of Brigadier General 6 July, 1812 ; commanded at Stonington, Conn., when the attack of the British squadron was repulsed in 1814 ; disbanded 15 June, 1815. He fought a duel with Mr. Lewis, M. C., from Virginia, in which his life was saved by his watch, which was struck by his adversary's ball. On one occasion he was accused of disobedience of orders, and tried by court martial. His trial was held at Baton Rouge and lasted from April, 1811 to May, 1812. The charges were preferred against him by Brig. Gen. Wade Hampton ; the Judge Advocate of the first part of the trial was Lieut. Washington Lee, and of the last Capt. Winfield Scott. Col. Cushing was at the time in command of the 2nd U. S. Regiment. He was finally exonerated.

In 1815 he was Collector of U. S. Revenue in New London, Conn., which office he held until his death in 1822. " In person he was rather short, but very muscular and stout limbed, eyes black and of the keenest lustre, piercing and intelligent, face well formed, with an impression of firmness and dignity seldom seen, manners gentlemanly and refined ***."

211. JOHN ⁶ CUSHING (Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 24 Feb., 1746. He married, 24 May, 1770, Silence, daughter of Thomas Vining. Removed to Royalsborough, Me., before 1774.

Children :

425. i. JOHN, b. 15 Sept., 1770.
- ii. SILENCE, b. 30 Nov., 1771 ; m. 7 Jan., 1798, Gershom Flagg, of Clinton ; d. 28 May, 1816.
- iii. AVIS, b. 1 Dec., 1774 ; m. in 1797, William Mitchell, Jr., of Durham.
426. iv. ADAM, b. 21 Dec., 1782.
- v. JAMES ; m. 5 Feb., 1813, Nancy Newell, and settled in Dover, Me.

212. EZRA ⁶ CUSHING (Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 13 July, 1748. He married, 10 Nov., 1772, Susannah, daughter of Capt. Eben Shaw. He died 5 May, 1820. Lived in Abington. Was a soldier in the Revolutionary War.

Children, born in Abington :

- i. EZRA, b. 13 Sept., 1773 ; no issue.
- 427. ii. BRACKLEY, b. 18 Oct., 1775.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. 18 Dec., 1777.
- 428. iv. JOHN, b. July, 1781.
- v. JOSIAH, b. 28 Feb., 1789.
- vi. SYLVANUS, b. 22 Jan., 1794.

213. AVIS ⁶ CUSHING (Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 4 Sept., 1750. She married, first, 28 July, 1777, William Stone, of Milton, Mass. He was born 4 Sept., 1749, and died 8 Oct., 1778. She married, secondly, (pub. 17 March, 1780) William Davenport. He was born in Milton, 28 July, 1744, and died there in 1826. Avis died 5 March, 1826.

Child, by her first husband :

- i. Infant, b. 1778 ; d. 3 March, 1779.

214. REGEMELECH ⁶ CUSHING (Thomas ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 23 Oct., 1746. He married in April, 1768, (Int. pub. 13 Feb., 1768), Sarah Farrar. She died in Weymouth, 28 Nov., 1799, æ. 53. He died 30 July, 1823. Served all through the Revolutionary War ; in a descriptive list of men he is mentioned as 5 ft. 9 in. in stature, brown complexion, hair light brown, eyes gray, occupation seaman, and residence Weymouth.

Children, born in Weymouth :

- i. THOMAS, b. 5 Nov., 1768.
 - ii. NABBY, b. 27 Sept., 1778.
- N. B.—One child d. 2 Dec., 1877.

215. ER ⁶ CUSHING (Thomas ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., in 1750. He married, 22 Sept., 1774, (pub. 14 Aug., 1774), Mary, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Bicknell) Burrell. She was born in Weymouth. He died 8 Sept., 1824. Lived in Weymouth. Served as private in Capt. Asa White's Co., in 1775, also as Sergeant in Capt. Jacob Gould's Co., Col. John Groaton's regt. the same year. He went to Canada with Arnold's Expedition. Is said to have resided in Sutherland, Mass., from 1779 to 1785.

Children, born in Weymouth :

- i. WARREN, b. 9 Dec., 1777.
- ii. MARY, b. 31 Aug., 1780.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 5 Dec., 1781.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 20 March, 1784.
- v. ER, b. 28 Jan., 1786; m. and had a daughter, Clarissa Amelia, who m., 25 May, 1834, Samuel M. Odiorne, b. in Portsmouth, N. H., in 1809.
- vi. JOSIAH, b. 9 Dec., 1789.
- vii. JOHN, b. 25 Nov., 1792.
429. viii. CLARISSA, b. 6 Oct., 1796.
- ix. HERVEY, b. 11 Jan., 1799.

216. ESTHER ⁶ CUSHING (Frederic ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 10 June, 1757. She married, 2 May, 1776, Laban, son of Peter and Anna (Tower) Tower. He was born 3 Aug., 1751, and died 30 July, 1824. She died May, 1828. Resided in Hingham. He was a cooper and farmer. He also was gifted in music, both vocal and instrumental, and for a number of years was chorister at the church in So. Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. GRACE (Tower), b. 23 July, 1777; m. 3 July, 1796, Jotham Jacobs.
- ii. LUCY, b. 19 May, 1780.

217. THOMAS ⁶ CUSHING (Frederic ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 6 July, 1760. He married, 28 Jan., 1787, Nabby Pratt. He died 31 May, 1802. Served as a private in the Revolutionary War. Resided in Weymouth.

Child, born in Weymouth :

430. i. THOMAS, b. 10 Oct., 1787.

218. FREDERIC ⁶ CUSHING (Frederic ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 30 Jan., 1763. He married, 4 Feb., 1790, Betsey Hunt. He died at sea, July 1797.

Child, born in Weymouth :

i. Child ; d. in Weymouth, 7 Jan., 1794, æ. 1 year.

219. BELA ⁶ CUSHING (Frederic ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 9 Jan., 1772. He married, first, 18 Oct., 1795, Mary Simmons. She died 12 Oct., 1796, æ. 28 years. He married, secondly, 15 Oct., 1797, Rebecca Pratt. Lived in Weymouth.

Child, by his first wife, born in Weymouth :

i. MARY, b. 22 Aug., 1796.

Children, by his second wife, born in Weymouth :

ii. ELIZA, b. 5 Aug., 1798.

iii. SARAH, b. 13 Feb., 1800.

431. iv. LORING, b. 5 May, 1803.

v. ELEANOR, b. 16 Feb., 1805.

432. vi. STEPHEN, b. 22 Dec., 1807.

220. ADAM ⁶ CUSHING (Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 10 Dec., 1753. He married, 15 Aug., 1782, (entered and cried 10 July, 1782), Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. Nathaniel White. He died 12 Oct., 1821. In his marriage record he is said to be of Abington, but he afterwards lived in Weymouth :

Children, born in Weymouth :

- 433. i. GREENWOOD, b. 14 Feb., 1783.
- ii. DAVID, b. 23 Dec., 1784.
- iii. ASA, b. 2 Aug., 1786.
- 434. iv. ABNER, b. 31 March, 1788.
- 435. v. ROBERT, b. 23 April, 1790.
- vi. ELIZA, b. 18 Oct., 1793; m. 21 Oct., 1811, Thomas W. Hinson.
- vii. NANCY, b. 26 Oct., 1800.
- viii. NATHANIEL, b. 20 March, 1802.

221. ELIZABETH ⁶ CUSHING (Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 16 Oct., 1760. She married in 1777, Benjamin, son of Peter and Elizabeth (Meacham) Shaw of Beverly, Mass. He was born 19 Oct., 1753, and died 5 Aug., 1838. She died 12 April, 1809. Benjamin served in a Danver's company of Minute-men, under Capt. Josiah Hutchinson, at the battle of Lexington; was Sergeant-Major 11th Massachusetts Line, Jan., 1777; Ensign 2 Oct., 1777; and Lieutenant 18 March, 1780; transferred to 10th Massachusetts in 1781. He removed to Ohio, and was one of the First Forty-Eight Pioneers, (the Founders of Ohio), at Marietta, 7 April, 1788, settling near Beverly, Washington County, upon a farm which is still in possession of the male line.

Children :

- i. SALLY (Shaw), b. 20 June, 1779; m. 17 April, 1795, Benjamin Dana, of Waterford, Washington Co., Ohio. She d. 22 Aug., 1844. Among their descendants are the late Gen. Benj. D. Fearing, and Hon. Jas. W. Dawes, late Governor of Nebraska.
- ii. CUSHING, b. 30 Aug., 1781; m. Mary Parker. He was a justice of the peace in Gallia Co., Ohio, in 1816, and Clerk of Court and Probate Judge in Meigs Co., Ohio.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. 1 Sept., 1784.
- iv. PETER, b. 20 March, 1788; m. Clarissa Parker; d. 15 Sept., 1825.

222. BENJAMIN BOYLSTON ⁶ CUSHING (Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 20 June, 1766. He married at Annapolis, Annapolis Co., Nova Scotia, Martha Young. She was born in Philadelphia, Pa., in 1763, and died at Harmony, Queen's Co., Nova Scotia, 4 Nov., 1845. Born in Hingham, Benjamin when 12 years old ran away from home, and went to Boston where he got on board a vessel and went to sleep. When he awoke he was out at sea. The vessel landed him at Annapolis, N. S., where he was adopted and educated by a man. He died — ; and was buried in the old historic burial ground at Annapolis, (Port Royal). After his death, his widow lived with her two sons Charles and Benjamin alternately. She was an Episcopalian and when she died her son sent to Liverpool, Queen's Co., N. S., for an Episcopalian clergyman to bury her.

Children :

- 436. i. ROBERT, b. 1 Jan., 1789.
- 437. ii. CHARLES, b. 3 Aug., 1791.
- 438. iii. BENJAMIN BOYLSTON, b. 6 June, 1794.
- iv. JOHN, b. 17 Feb., 1797 ; probably died young.
- 439. v. ELIZABETH, b. Feb., 1799.
- vi. JANE PATTERSON, b. 22 Feb., 1805 ; m. William Rice, of Bean River, and d. some years ago leaving a large family.

223. SAMUEL ⁶ CUSHING (Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 5 June, 1768. He married about 1794, Bathsheba, daughter of Hon. Gilbert Devol, Judge of the Supreme Court of Rhode Island. He died 9 Oct., 1823. He was one of the First Forty-Eight Pioneers, (the first company of pioneers to the State of Ohio) who under the command of General Rufus Putnam landed at the mouth of the Muskingum River, 7 April, 1788 ; and his name is among those on the monument erected at Marietta to the memory of those who landed at that point and founded

the town. In May, 1789, he was among those who formed the new settlement at Waterford, Ohio, (three miles below the present town of Beverly) and during the Indian war which followed was in the garrison at Fort Frye there. Early in 1795, the settlers who with their families had taken refuge within the fort, were able to begin the occupation of their lands with a degree of safety. Samuel settled at Round Bottom, so called from its lying within a bend of the Muskingum river, where the land was well adapted to farming. He is said to have lived at one time at Natchez, La. ; but he died on his farm at Round Bottom, and was buried in the cemetery on the Cushing farm.

Children :

- i. SAMUEL, b. 30 March, 1795 ; m. and had one son, Charles, who d. in early manhood.
440. ii. BETSEY, b. 5 Dec., 1796.
441. iii. GILBERT, b. 24 July, 1799.
- iv. HARRIET, b. 10 March, 1801 ; m. 1824, Horatio Hatch, of Athens, O., and had issue.
442. v. SUMNER L., b. 10 June, 1803.
443. vi. ROBERT WILLIAMS, b. 10 May, 1805.
- vii. SARAH, b. 6 April, 1807 ; m. 9 April, 1831, Dr. Silas Hedges, of Lancaster, O. Had one son, James, who d. at the age of sixteen.

224. DAVID ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Abel. ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 July, 1754. He married, 14 Oct., 1779, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Leavitt) Cushing (No. 116 : ii). She was born in Hingham, 26 April, 1760, and died 13 March, 1823. David died 3 May, 1827. Served in the Revolutionary War as 4th Lieutenant, Capt. Jotham Loring's (Hingham) Co., 1775, also as Sergeant in Capt. Pyam Cushing's Co., Col. Solomon Lovel's Regt., in 1776. He was constable in Hingham 1784 to 1787 inclusive, and from 1790 to 1794 inclusive.

He was an innholder, tanner and farmer. Was known as "Captain". He removed with his family to Ashburnham, Mass., in 1798.

Children, first seven born in Hingham :

- 444. i. JOSEPH, b. 23 Jan., 1781.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 9 June, 1783 ; m. Silas Whitney.
- 445. iii. DAVID, b. 7 Nov., 1785.
- iv. SUSANNAH, b. 25 March, 1788 ; m. 8 Oct., 1811, Jos. Jewett.
- 446. v. LABAN, b. 29 April, 1791.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. 6 Sept., 1793 ; m. Josiah Fletcher, Jr.
- 447. vii. MOSES, b. 20 March, 1796.
- viii. SARAH LEAVITT, b. in Ashburnham, 7 Dec., 1798 ; m. Ephraim May Cunningham, a lawyer, who removed from this town to Reading. She died about 1830.

225. JONATHAN ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 April, 1759. He married, 15 Jan., 1788, Sarah Simmons of Scituate. She died in Hingham, 25 April, 1845, æ. 78. He died 29 Jan., 1847. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham. He enlisted as a seaman in 1777, and was captured while serving on the "Hazard". He was imprisoned at Halifax, 1778, and on the "Jersey" Prison ship 1780. Farmer, selectman 1804, and representative 1808 to 1813 inclusive.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- 448. i. JONATHAN, b. 16 Jan., 1789.
- 449. ii. SARAH, b. 10 Nov., 1790.
- 450. iii. RUTH LINCOLN, b. 9 June, 1793.
- 451. iv. ADAM, b. 30 Nov., 1796.
- v. ROWLAND, b. 9 Nov., 1798 ; was found dead near Prospect Hill, 31 May, 1840.
- 452. vi. CLARISSA, b. 26 March, 1805.
- 453. vii. WILLIAM GRAY, b. 3 Aug., 1810.

226. LYDIA ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 June, 1761. She married Asaph Tracy.

Child:

- i. LYDIA (Tracy); m. Ephraim Osborn, son of Jonathan Bouvé, a soldier of the Revolution.

227. ABEL ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 20 Oct., 1763. He married, 1 Jan., 1784, Sarah, daughter of Jabez and Martha (Collamore) Wilder. She was born in Hingham, 1 March, 1768, and died 31 March, 1832. He died 30 Sept., 1844. He served as a private for three years (22 July, 1780, to 1782) in the War of the Revolution, and also under Gen. Lincoln in the suppression of the "Shay Rebellion." In 1790 he moved with his family from Hingham to Hopkinton, then Worthington, and then Chesterfield, Hampshire Co., Mass.

Children:

454. i. ABEL, b. 13 March, 1785.
ii. QUINCY; d. in infancy.
iii. SARAH, b. 12 May, 1793; d. Sept., 1849.
iv. HARRIET, b. 16 Feb., 1796; d. in Georgia, 20 Nov., 1823.
455. v. HANNAH, b. 5 Feb., 1798.
vi. DAVID, b. 24 Nov., 1799. Graduated at Williams College, Williamstown, Mass., and studied theology at Rutger's College in New Jersey. After he entered the ministry he preached in Newark, N. J., in Rochester and Henderhook, N. Y., in Pennsylvania, and for a number of years in Portsmouth, O., where he died a comparatively young man.
vii. MABEL, b. 22 Oct., 1801; d. March, 1852.
viii. GEORGE RUSSELL, b. 11 Feb., 1804. He left home soon after attaining his majority, and nothing definite is known concerning him.

- ix. JAMES HERVEY, b. 9 Feb., 1806. He owned a fine farm on the shores of the Connecticut River, in Windsor, Conn. He was esteemed by his neighbors and was of much influence in the town. He had no children.
- x. MARTHA C., b. 6. Oct., 1808; d. 1845.
- xi. MARY GARDNER, b. 15 April, 1810; d. 1850.

228. HOSEA ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 29 May, 1765. He married, 8 Jan., 1792, Celia, daughter of Edward and Hannah (Lewis) Wilder. She was born in Hingham, 15 July, 1766, and died 22 Dec., 1846. He died 22 Nov., 1836. Resided on South Pleasant St., So. Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. HOSEA, b. 15 Aug., 1792; was killed by being struck by a board in the hurricane of 25 Sept., 1815.
- ii. ELIJAH, b. 23 July, 1794; d. 15 April, 1800.
- 456. iii. ALLAN, b. 29 June, 1796.
- 457. iv. PHILIP A., b. 3 May, 1798.
- v. ELIJAH, b. 27 May, 1801; d. at Towusend, Mass., 27 May, 1896.
- 458. vi. LABAN, b. 30 Sept., 1803.

229. CHARLES WHITING ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 Nov., 1766. He married, 29 Nov., 1795, Deborah Richmond, daughter of James and Deborah (Richmond) Jacobs of Scituate. She was born in South Scituate, 22 June, 1776, and died in Hingham, 6 Nov., 1841. He died 21 June, 1828. Resided on So. Pleasant St., Hingham. He was a shipmaster and afterwards a farmer. Representative 1816. Was styled "Captain".

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. DEBORAH RICHMOND, b. 8 July, 1796; m. 1819, Rufus Farrar, of Scituate.
- ii. FATIMA, b. 19 Nov., 1797; d. 19 Dec., 1798.

- iii. FATIMA, b. Sept., 1799; d. unm. 11 July, 1847.
- 459. iv. DAVID, b. 2 Oct., 1801.
- 460. v. MABEL, b. 25 Sept., 1803.
- vi. EUNICE JACOBS, b. 29 Sept., 1806; m. 12 April, 1835, Perez J. Bowker.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 24 Nov., 1808; d. unm. 8 April, 1880.
- 461. viii. CHARLES WHITING, b. 21 Oct., 1811.
- ix. SOPHIA BRADFORD, b. 28 June, 1814; d. young.
- x. JOSEPH BOWERS, b. 25 Oct., 1817.
- 462. xi. JAMES, b. 10 April, 1820.

230. GEORGE RUSSELL ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 24 April, 1768. He married, first, 13 Aug., 1801, Catharine, daughter of Jacob Willard. She died 28 April, 1825. He married, secondly, 22 March, 1826, Hannah Russell, daughter of Isaac Hill, and sister of the noted Governor of New Hampshire, Hon. Isaac Hill, Jr. George R. Cushing died 2 Feb., 1851. He removed to Ashburnham in 1800. In early life he was a seafaring man and commanded several vessels in the European and West Indian trade. At the time of the French Revolution he was obliged to remain in France on account of the embargo laid upon his vessel. He visited all the noted seaports of the world, and amassed something of a fortune. He had a miniature of himself painted in London, Eng., with the Cushing Coat of Arms upon its back, which is now in the possession of his immediate descendants. He was a justice of the peace of Ashburnham for a number of years; also elected Captain of a Company in the 4th Regiment of Infantry, 2nd Brigade, 7th Division of the militia.

Children, by his first wife :

- 463. i. GEORGE WILLARD, b. 21 Oct., 1811.
- 464. ii. CHARLES ALLENSBY, b. 31 May, 1816.

231. LUCY ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 Oct.,

1773. She married, 24 May, 1798, David, son of Elijah and Elizabeth (Whiton) Lewis. He was born in Hingham, 16 Nov. 1771. She died 21 Nov., 1840. David was a master mariner and was lost at sea.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. LUCY CUSHING (Lewis), b. 17 Sept., 1798; m. 6 June, 1824, Laban Stodder.
- ii. SABINA, b. 12 Sept., 1800; m. Dexter.
- iii. MARY WHITING, b. 4 Aug., 1802; d. unm. 7 Jan., 1861.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 12 Sept., 1804; d. unm. 26 June, 1860.
- v. DAVID, b. 24 Sept., 1808; m. 20 March, 1839, Joanna K. Hersey.

232. ELNATHAN ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 30 April, 1777. He married Mary Thomas. Resided in Scituate, Mass., and is said to have lived some time in Cohasset.

Children, born in Scituate :

- i. MARY STOCKBRIDGE, b. 26 Jan., 1803.
- ii. JERUSHA GAY, b. 25 March, 1805.
465. iii. ELNATHAN, b. 27 Aug., 1807.
- iv. ANN JANE, b. 7 May, 1809.
- v. FRANCES, b. 22 March, 1811.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. 22 Jan., 1813.
- vii. CHRISTIANA, b. 15 March, 1815; d. 18 June, 1817.
466. viii. CHRISTIANA, b. 25 June, 1817.
- ix. DAVID, b. 15 March, 1819.
- x. JOSIAH, b. 1 Jan., 1821.

233. HANNAH ⁴ CUSHING (Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 5 May, 1753. She married, 13 Jan., 1774, Capt. Enoch Collamore of Scituate, Mass. She died 12 Feb., 1824.

Children, born in Scituate :

- i. JOHN (Collamore), b. 9 July, 1775; m. (1) 4 Oct., 1801, Michal Curtis, and (2) 1 March, 1826, Polly Little; d. 18 March, 1859.

- ii. HANNAH, b. 22 June, 1777; m. Theophilus Whiting; d. 25 Sept., 1824.
- iii. SARAH, b. 27 Sept., 1779; m. Melzar Curtis; d. 16 March, 1861.
- iv. ENOCH, b. 17 May, 1782; m. 1 Dec., 1814, Rachel Curtis; d. 17 March, 1839. No issue.
- v. SOPHIA, b. 28 Nov., 1784; m. 24 Jan., 1813, Charles Totman; d. 20 Jan., 1868.
- vi. ANTHONY, b. 15 Jan., 1787; m. (1) 4 Sept., 1809, Lydia Winslow, and (2) 23 Aug., 1829, Caroline Hatch; d. 21 Sept., 1847.
- vii. GILMAN, b. 22 June, 1789; m. 1813, Maria E. Hoffman; d. 20 Nov., 1822.
- viii. HORACE, b. 4 Nov., 1791; m. 20 Sept., 1814, Laura Briggs; d. 27 Aug., 1867.
- ix. SUSANNAH, b. 27 Nov., 1794; d. 26 May, 1796.

234. DEBORAH ⁶ CUSHING (Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 14 Dec., 1754. She married, 14 Dec., 1772, Walter Hatch of Pembroke, Mass., a descendant of Elder William Hatch. Resided on Main St., South Hingham. He was in active service during the Revolutionary War, was 2nd Lieutenant on board the armed brig "Hazard", and later was known as "Captain". Deborah Cushing died 22 March, 1797.

Children, born in Hingham:

- i. WALTER (Hatch), b. 7 April, 1773; m. Martha Chapin; d. 6 March, 1811.
- ii. CALEB, bt. May, 1776; m. Mary Glazier; d. at Portland, Me, 7 March, 1821.
- iii. DEBORAH, bt. May, 1778; m. 1 Oct., 1797, Walter Simington.
- iv. NANCY; m. (1) 10 June, 1798, Nathaniel March, and (2) Ripley. She d. 16 Aug., 1862, æ. 83 years.
- v. PYAM, bt. Sept., 1781.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 7 Sept., 1781; m. 4 June, 1799, William Francis; d. 24 April, 1821.
- vii. CROMWELL, b. 16 June, 1783; m. 9 Jan., 1806, Mary Dailey; d. at Portland, 17 Oct., 1859.

viii. HARRIET, b. 19 July, 1785; m. 20 Sept., 1802, Simeon Dearborn.

ix. JUDITH, b. 20 March, 1788; m. 4 Jan., 1807, Capt. David Stackpole; d. 17 Jan., 1879.

235. ROBERT⁶ CUSHING (Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 June, 1756. He married, 23 Jan., 1785, Judith, daughter of Job and Judith (Whiton) Loring. She was born in Hingham, 3 Nov., 1764, and died 28 Jan., 1847. He died 8 March, 1825. Resided on Main St., South Hingham. Served as a private in the Revolutionary War. He was a farmer, and a deacon of the church.

Children, born in Hingham :

467. i. JUDITH, b. 6 May, 1786.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. 6 Sept., 1787; m. (1) 23 Jan., 1809, Jacob Gilkey, and (2) Philip Gilkey. Lived in Belfast, Me.
468. iii. PYAM, b. 6 July, 1789.
469. iv. ANNA, b. 3 Nov., 1791.
470. v. HANNAH LINCOLN, b. 21 April, 1794.
- vi. PARMELA, b. 29 April, 1796; d. unm. 26 March, 1876.
- vii. HARRIET, b. 19 Aug., 1799; d. 2 Feb., 1800.

236. TAMSEN⁶ CUSHING (Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 24 June, 1759. She married, 5 Dec., 1779, Joseph, son of Edward and Hannah (Lewis) Wilder. He was born in Hingham, 15 June, 1755, and died 17 July, 1839. She died 25 Aug., 1831. Joseph was a soldier of the Revolution. Resided on Main St., Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. TAMSEN (Wilder), b. 8 April, 1781; d. 19 March, 1847.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 10 June, 1785; m. 9 Dec., 1810, Lydia Loring.
- iii. DEBORAH, b. 1 May, 1787; d. unm. 11 March, 1844.
- iv. TAMAR, b. 8 Dec., 1795; d. 24 Aug., 1867.

237. TAMAR⁶ CUSHING (Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 June,

1762. She married, 11 March, 1787, John, son of John and Lydia (Beal) Jacob. He was born in Hingham, 5 Sept., 1762, and surviving her, married, secondly, Mrs. Submit (Loring) Lapham, and died 7 June, 1847. Tamar died 2 Dec., 1813. John was a blacksmith. Deacon of the church, and highly respected as a citizen. Resided on Main St., Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. TAMAR (Jacob), b. 19 Jan., 1788 ; d. 20 May, 1805.
- ii. MARY, b. 5 May, 1790 ; d. 10 March, 1792.
- iii. MARY, b. 10 Jan., 1793 ; d. unm.
- iv. LYDIA BEAL, b. 26 Dec., 1794 ; d. unm.
- v. JOHN, b. 27 July, 1797 ; m. 10 Jan., 1833, Lydia Fearing.
- vi. PYAM, b. 16 Sept., 1800 ; m. and removed to Galena, Ill.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 19 Nov., 1803 ; m. (1) 27 March, 1825, Marshall Sherman, and (2) 17 Oct., 1856, Urban Bates, widower.

238. HENRY ⁶ CUSHING (Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 Feb., 1764. He married, 28 Dec., 1791, Sarah, daughter of Elias and Sarah (Blossom) Whiton. She was born in Hingham, 18 Oct., 1771, and surviving him, married, secondly, 30 Nov., 1815, Seth Cushing (No. 240). She died 29 March, 1860. Henry Cushing died 7 April, 1809. Resided on Main St., South Hingham.

Children :

471. i. SARAH JONES, b. 31 March, 1793.
- ii. PRISCILLA, b. 21 Jan., 1795 ; m. 9 Oct., 1815, Jared Jer-negan, of Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard. She d. 19 Aug. 1879.
472. iii. HENRY, b. 29 Jan., 1798.
- iv. ADELINE, b. 30 May, 1833 ; d. 21 Dec., 1867.
- v. MARY BLOSSOM, b. 10 March, 1808 ; m. 11 March, 1835, James E. Thayer, of Braintree, and d. 5 Jan., 1843.

239. ANNA ⁶ CUSHING (Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 22 Feb., 1767. She married, 31 Aug., 1786, John, son of John and Elizabeth (Humphrey) Hersey. He was born in Hingham, 24 Sept., 1761, and died Dec., 1849. She died 2 Dec., 1837. Resided on Main St., South Hingham. John was a farmer. Served in the Revolutionary War.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. JOHN (Hersey), b. 16 Dec., 1786 ; m. 22 April, 1818, Sarah Gardner.
- ii. ANNA, b. 14 June, 1788 ; m. 21 Nov., 1811, Joshua Tower.
- iii. SETH STOWERS, b. 8 May, 1790 ; m. Betsey Reed.
- iv. MARY LINCOLN, b. 5 March, 1792 ; m. 15 Oct., 1812, Henchman Sylvester.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Oct., 1793 ; m. 6 Nov., 1815, Quincy Lane.
- vi. CALEB, b. 6 June, 1796 ; m. (1) 25 Dec., 1821, Anna C. A. Whitney, and (2) 12 Dec., 1843, Clarissa Adams.
- vii. JANE, b. 29 Nov., 1798 ; m. 13 Dec., 1820, Enos Loring.
- viii. HARRIET, b. 4 April, 1801 ; m. 6 Dec., 1821, Solomon Gardner.
- ix. MARTHA, b. 5 March, 1803 ; m. 13 Jan., 1825, Loring Cushing (No. 431).
- x. ANGELINA, b. 18 March, 1808 ; d. young.

240. SETH ⁶ CUSHING (Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 Jan., 1769. He married, first, 18 Sept., 1794, Joanna, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Jones) Cushing (No. 146 : i). She was born in Hingham, 19 Sept., 1773, and died 8 June, 1814. He married, secondly, 30 Nov., 1815, Sarah, daughter of Elias and Sarah (Blossom) Whiton, and widow of Henry Cushing (No. 238). She was born in Hingham, 18 Oct., 1771, and died 29 March, 1860. Seth Cushing died 13 Oct., 1847. Resided on Main St., South Hingham. He was a farmer ; deacon of the church.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- 473. i. SETH, b. 9 July, 1795.
- 474. ii. LEONARD, b. 2 March, 1797.
- 475. iii. MARY CHAUNCY, b. 18 July, 1799.
- 476. iv. ANDREW, b. 22 Nov., 1801.
- 477. v. OLIVER, b. 15 Jan., 1804.
- vi. WENDALL, b. 19 Jan., 1806; m. and left a daughter, and d. at Gosport, Va., 27 Oct., 1840.
- vii. JOANNA, b. 14 May, 1808; m. 27 Dec., 1827, Alden, son of Crocker and Deborah (Jacob) Wilder. He was b. in Hingham, 5 Feb., 1804. She d. 29 Aug., 1886.
- viii. DEBORAH, b. 28 June, 1811; d. 7 Nov., 1811.
- ix. DEBORAH, b. 24 Jan., 1813; m. 2 Jan., 1831, Peter, son of Josiah and Lucy (Tower) Lane. He was born in Hingham, 1 Oct. 1805, and d. 26 Dec., 1886. She d. 13 Sept., 1884. Resided in Weymouth.

241. HANNAH ⁶ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 17 Jan., 1774. She married, 30 May, 1796, Capt. Joshua Jacobs, of Scituate. He was born in Scituate, 22 Sept., 1767.

Child, born in South Scituate :

- i. MARY J. (Jacobs), b. 3 Jan., 1800; m. 11 Oct., 1832, Benjamin Hersey; d. 12 Nov., 1861.

242. WASHINGTON ⁶ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 3 Jan., 1776. He married, first, 23 Dec., 1798, Hannah, daughter of Perez and Ruth (Cushing) Cushing (No. 112 : iii). She was born in Franklin, Mass., and died 24 April, 1828. He married, secondly, 13 Aug., 1828, Mary, widow of Zenas Stodder, and daughter of Jonathan and Rebecca (Vinal) Humphrey. She was born in Cohasset in 1796, and died 4 Oct., 1874. Washington Cushing died Aug., 1849. Resided on Main St., South Hingham. He was a farmer. Served in the war of 1812; was known as "Colonel".

Children, all born in Hingham, by his first wife :

- i. EMMA, b. 25 Nov., 1800; d. unm. 17 Dec., 1846.
- ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 6 July, 1802; d. 11 Nov., 1805.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 14 Nov., 1804; d. 8 Nov., 1826.
- iv. PATIENCE DUNBAR, b. 28 Jan., 1807; d. 2 April, 1808.
- v. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 28 Jan., 1809; d. unm. 14 Sept., 1871.
478. vi. THEOPHILUS, b. 21 July, 1811.
479. vii. PATIENCE DUNBAR, b. 2 April, 1814.

243. NEHEMIAH ⁶ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 1 June, 1777. He married, 15 Jan., 1800, Deborah Briggs, of Milton, Mass. She died in Hingham, 16 May, 1832, æ. 51 years. He died 27 June, 1829. Resided on Main St., South Hingham. Was a farmer and a tanner.

Children, born in Hingham :

480. i. DEBORAH BARKER, b. 31 Jan., 1801.
481. ii. THEOPHILUS, b. 28 June, 1802.
482. iii. NEHEMIAH, b. 18 April, 1804.
483. iv. PETER, b. 10 May, 1806.
484. v. BENJAMIN BARKER, b. 29 Sept. 1808.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. 21 Sept., 1810; d. in 1835.
485. vii. SETH BRIGGS, b. 18 Sept., 1812.
486. viii. REBECCA PARTRIDGE, b. 14 Feb., 1815.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. 1817; d. unm. 1845.
487. x. ANDRÉ, b. 3 Feb., 1820.
- xi. HARRIET BRIGGS, b. 1822; d. unm. at Winterport, Me., 1876.
488. xii. VOLNEY, b. 5 Oct., 1826.

244. TAMSEN ⁶ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 28 May, 1779. She married, 9 Jan., 1803, Seth, son of Thomas and Abigail (Cushing) Hersey (No. 108 : vii). He was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 Nov., 1775, and surviving her, married, secondly, 12 Nov., 1840, Mrs. Rebecca (Cleveland) Whiton, widow of Israel Whiton. Seth removed with his family to Gorham, Me.

Children :

- i. REBECCA (Hersey), b. 30 Oct., 1803.
- ii. SETH, b. 24 May, 1807.
- iii. THEOPHILUS CUSHING, b. in Gorham, 1812; d. at Philadelphia, Pa., 3 April, 1886.

There probably were other children of this family.

245. PEREZ ⁶ CUSHING (Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 7 March, 1771. He married, 6 Dec., 1808, Mary Williston. She was born 24 Oct., 1780. Perez died 16 May, 1822.

Children :

- i. PEREZ, b. 23 Sept., 1809.
- ii. MARY, b. 21 Oct., 1811.
- iii. RUTH, b. 28 Nov., 1813.
- iv. TAMSEN, b. 20 Feb., 1816.
489. v. DAVID WATERMAN, b. 7 Dec., 1818.
- vi. REBECCA, b. 12 Aug., 1821.

246. PYAM ⁶ CUSHING (Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Franklin, Mass., 21 Feb., 1778. He married, 26 Dec., 1805, Olive, daughter of Samuel and Olivia (Gould) Lovell of Hull, Mass. She was born 11 Dec., 1783. He died 9 April, 1841. They resided in Hull for several years, but removed to Freeport on account of the war of 1812, returning to Hull after peace was declared.

Children, born in Hull :

490. i. PEREZ, b. 3 Nov., 1806.
491. ii. HOSEA GOULD, b. 19 May, 1808.
492. iii. PYAM, b. 23 Jan., 1811.
493. iv. DAVID, b. in Freeport, 30 Nov., 1813.
- 493½. v. OLIVE GOULD, b. 12 May, 1816.
494. vi. EMILY, b. 27 July, 1818.
- vii. ELIZA JONES, b. 30 Jan., 1821; lives at Auburndale, Mass.

247. SETH ⁶ CUSHING (Seth ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Plympton, Mass., 18 April, 1762.

He married Hannah Bonney of Plympton. She was born in 1768. He enlisted as a private in Capt. James Harlow's Co., Col. Ezra Wood's regt., 5 June, 1778; served 8 months 3 days.

Child, born in Kingston, Mass :

495. i. SETH, b. 5 Feb., 1795.

248. WILLIAM ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 24 Aug., 1754. He married, 3 Dec., 1778, Elizabeth, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Thaxter) Lane. She was born in Hingham, 4 Jan., 1754. He died 9 April, 1848. Served as a private in Capt. Peter Cushing's (3rd Hingham) Co., Col. Solomon Lovel's regt., on several occasions in the Revolutionary War. Was called "Deacon Cushing", and lived to be over 90 years old. He took great pride in a fine orchard of grafted apple-trees (in Hingham), which he grafted after he was 80 years old. Resided in the ancestral homestead on Main St.. below "Pear Tree Hill."

Children, born in Hingham :

i. WILLIAM, b. 10 Sept., 1779; d. 16 Dec., 1805.

ii. GEORGE, b. 20 May, 1781; d. 15 Aug., 1782.

iii. ELIZABETH (Betsey), b. 4 June, 1783; d. unm. 13 March, 1875.

iv. MARGARET (Peggy), b. 12 Oct., 1785; d. unm. 11 May, 1856.

496. v. GEORGE, b. 27 Feb., 1789.

249. RACHEL ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 Nov., 1755. She married, 27 June, 1784, Ezra, son of Enoch and Rachel (Fearing) Lincoln. He was born in Hingham, 26 Nov., 1756, and died 11 Jan., 1829. She died 13 July, 1797. Ezra was a printer. Resided in Boston during most of his active life.

Children :

- i. CHARLOTTE (Lincoln), b. in Boston, 4 Oct., 1785 ; m. 27 Dec., 1807, Asa Lincoln.
- ii. RACHEL, b. in Hingham, 2 May, 1787 ; d. unm. 10 May, 1864.
- iii. EZRA, b. in Hingham, 13 Oct., 1789 ; m. 19 Nov., 1814, Chastine Hartwell.

250. BENJAMIN ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 July, 1758. He married, 26 Nov., 1781, Lydia, daughter of John and Lydia (Stowers) Beal. She was born in Hingham, 7 Jan., 1759, and died 16 Oct., 1842. He died 24 July, 1847. Settled in Pembroke, N. H., 1804. Kept a store.

Children :

497. i. CHARLOTTE, b. in Hingham, 26 Feb., 1783.
- ii. LYDIA, b. in Halifax, Mass., 21 March, 1790 ; m. 1818, Timothy Giles, b. 27 Sept., 1778.
498. iii. BENJAMIN, b. in Halifax, 16 April, 1794.

251. SOLOMON ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 Sept., 1760. He married Mrs. Flagg. Died Feb., 1849. He served in the Revolutionary War, first as a fifer and later as a private. Early in 1786 an expedition, mostly of farmers and mechanics, went to Dennysville, Me., Solomon Cushing among them. He was a surveyor ; also first blacksmith in Dennysville.

Children :

- i. SUKEY ; m. James Blackwood ; 12 children.
- ii. RUTH ; m. Jeremiah Mitchell ; 9 children.
- iii. ELSIE ADAMS ; m. William Blackwood ; 8 children.
499. iv. SOLOMON.

252. THOMAS CROADE ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 Sept., 1764. He married, first, March, 1791, Sally, daughter of John Dean of Hingham. He married, secondly, 7 Sept., 1806, Rachel, daughter of Deacon Joseph and Hannah (Richmond) Andrews of Hingham. She was born 12 Sept., 1766, and died 29 April, 1852. Thomas C. Cushing died in Salem, Mass., Sept., 1824. He was a printer by profession, having served his apprenticeship with Samuel Hull, Editor of the "Salem Gazette". Upon the expiration of his apprenticeship, he began a paper at Charlestown, under the title of the "American Recorder and Charlestown Advertiser", but he soon removed to Salem, Essex Co., Mass., where he established his paper under the title of the "Salem Mercury", the first number of which was issued 14 Oct., 1786. On 1 Jan., 1790, the name of the paper was changed to the "Salem Gazette" and Mr. Cushing continued to edit it until 1822, when his infirm health obliged him to relinquish his agency in it. He conducted his paper with ability and with a steadfast and conscientious adherence to Whig principles. He also kept a book-store in partnership with Mr. John Appleton under the name of "Cushing & Appleton".

Children, by his first wife :

- 500. i. RUTH, b. 17 April, 1793.
- 501. ii. JOHN DEAN, b. 31 Aug., 1795.
- iii. CALEB, b. 16 Sept., 1796 ; d. unm. about 1836.
- iv. THOMAS CROADE, b. 7 March, 1799 ; m. and had 1 child ; d. about 1847. He was probably the Thomas Croade Cushing, of Lenox, who took the name of Edward Cushing, of Berkshire Co., Mass. He worked with his brother, John D., as printer.

Child, by his second wife :

- v. RACHEL ANDREWS, b. 1807 ; d. in 1890.

253. MATTHEW ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 Aug., 1768. He married, in 1794, Lydia, daughter of James Drew, of Plymouth, Mass. She died in Middleboro, Mass., 29 Oct., 1839, æ. 72. Matthew died in Middleboro, 26 June, 1822. Lived in Plymouth near Plymouth Rock until 1807, when he moved to Middleboro.

Children :

- i. LYDIA, b. 16 Oct., 1795 ; d. 3 Aug., 1796.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 10 Feb., 1797 ; d. 8 July, 1823.
- iii. CALEB, b. 30 May, 1799 ; m. Priscilla Gorham, and d. without children, 26 Sept., 1829, in Wareham.
- iv. CHARLES, b. 6 Sept., 1800 ; d. 1 Oct., 1801.
- 502. v. MARY, b. 16 Aug., 1802.
- 503. vi. MATTHEW, b. 21 Aug., 1804.
- 504. vii. HANNAH, b. 6 July, 1806.
- 505. viii. BENJAMIN DREW, b. 6 July, 1809.

254. HENRY ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 10 May, 1777. He married, first, 24 May, 1804, Ednah, daughter of Paul Jewett of Rowley, Mass. She died, 24 April, 1815, in her 42nd year. He married, secondly, 23 Aug., 1819, Harriet, daughter of Thomas Philbrook of Providence, R. I. She was born 21 Feb., 1788, and died 31 July, 1853. Henry died 23 June, 1860. He removed to Providence, R. I., in Dec., 1799, and learned the trade of hatter. Was afterwards a book-seller and then dealer in house-paper. Then for many years, until his death in 1860, he was treasurer of the Providence Institution for Savings in Providence.

Children, by his first wife :

- 506. i. JANE JEWETT, b. 4 Feb., 1805.
- ii. HENRY JEWETT, b. 16 Jan., 1807 ; d. 20 April, 1809.
- iii. A SON, b. 24 April, 1815 ; d. same day.

Children, by his second wife :

- iv. HENRY JEWETT, b. 12 July, 1820; d. unm. 24 April, 1854, on the Brig Brena, on which vessel he had taken passage from Hong Kong to Shanghai, and was buried at the anchorage at the river leading to Shanghai. A headstone with inscription marks the grave.
- 507. v. EDNAH, b. 7 Feb., 1822.
- vi. MARY ANN, b. 7 April, 1826; d. 16 Sept., 1827.
- 508. vii. GEORGE HOPPIN, b. 11 May, 1829.
- 509. viii. HARRIET PHILBROOK, b. 15 Sept., 1831.

255. JEROM ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 25 Aug., 1780. He married, 26 Sept., 1813, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Barker) Thaxter. She was born in Hingham, 10 Nov., 1784, and died in Dorchester, Mass., 30 July, 1867. Jerom died 30 July, 1824. He was a trader and a magistrate. Resided on Main St., near Water St., Hingham.

Children :

- 510. i. MARY, b. 5 July, 1814.
- 511. ii. CHARLOTTE CALDWELL, b. 13 Dec., 1815.
- 512. iii. ELIZABETH BARKER, b. 16 Nov., 1817.
- 513. iv. LUCY THAXTER, b. 27 Jan., 1820.
- 514. v. BENJAMIN, b. 9 May, 1822.

256. BETSEY ⁶ CUSHING (Isaiah ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 5 April, 1768. She married, 31 Dec., 1789, Daniel, son of Daniel and Mary (Cushing) Shute. He was born in Hingham, 30 Jan., 1756, and died 19 Aug., 1829. She died 4 Oct., 1818. Resided on Main St., corner of So. Pleasant St., Hingham. Daniel graduated from Harvard College in 1775. He was a physician, and during the War of the Revolution a surgeon in the Continental Army.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. ELIZABETH (Shute), b. 9 Oct., 1791 ; m. (1) 25 May, 1815, Isaac Cushing, of Salem (No. 306), and (2) 6 May, 1840, Ezekiel Webster, of Northfield, Mass.
- ii. DANIEL, b. 23 July, 1793 ; m. 22 Dec., 1816, Hannah Lincoln Cushing (No. 470).
- iii. JOHN, b. 18 Jan., 1796 ; d. unm. 9 July, 1876.
- iv. CHARLES, b. 20 April, 1799 ; m. 18 July, 1820, Mary C. Cushing (No. 475).
- v. WILLIAM, b. 4 Jan., 1802 ; d. unm. 2 March, 1884.
- vi. MARY CUSHING, b. 9 March, 1804 ; d. unm. 22 Sept., 1887.
- vii. DEBORAH BARSTOW, b. 16 Feb., 1806 ; d. 1 Jan., 1888.

257. DEBORAH ⁶ CUSHING (Isaiah ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 April, 1772. She married, 4 Jan., 1798, Thomas, son of Thomas and Deborah (Burr) Andrews. He was born in Hingham, 22 Jan., 1760, and surviving her, he married secondly, 7 Jan., 1801, Hannah Cushing (No. 174), and died 27 March, 1821. Deborah died 6 Aug., 1800. Resided on North St., opposite Thaxter's Bridge.

Child, born in Hingham :

- i. DEBORAH (Andrews), b. 27 March, 1800 ; m. 11 Dec., 1821, Henry Burdett.

258. ISAAH ⁶ CUSHING (Isaiah ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 20 Feb., 1777. He married, (pub. 23 April, 1808), Hannah Vose of Thomaston, Me. He died in Thomaston in 1819. Graduated from Harvard College in 1798. Practised medicine in Thomaston, removed to Nobleboro', and later returned to Thomaston.

Children :

515. i. EDWIN, b. 1810.
516. ii. ROBERT THAXTER, b. 1812.
517. iii. JAMES OTIS, b. 1 July, 1814.
- iv. HANNAH ELIZABETH, b. 16 Oct., 1816 ; m. Arannah Robins, and resided in Rockland, Me.

259. ALICE ⁶ CUSHING (Job ⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 23 Feb., 1757. She married, 25 Oct., 1781, Winslow Brigham of Northboro.

Children :

- i. EMERY (Brigham), b. 22 Sept., 1782 ; d. 1783.
- ii. EMERY, b. 5 Jan., 1784 ; d. 1785.
- iii. NATHANIEL, b. 7 Oct., 1785 ; m. 22 April, 1812, Dolly Ball ; d. 1870.
- iv. ALICE, b. 11 March, 1787 ; m. 22 April, 1812, Seth Rice ; d. 1862.
- v. JOSIAH, b. 1 Sept., 1788 ; m. 1815, Betsy Fish ; d. 1867.
- vi. LUCY CUSHING, b. 27 Sept., 1789 ; m. (1) 1816, Jerry Moise, and (2), 1838, Nathan White ; d. 1861.
- vii. NANCY, b. 1 Oct., 1791 ; d. 1792.
- viii. NANCY, b. 2 Dec., 1792 ; m. Feb., 1838, Elizabeth Prowty ; d. 1877.
- ix. EMERY, b. 16 April, 1794 ; m. 1820, Lucy Darling ; d. 1820.
- x. MINDWELL, b. 5 May, 1796 ; m. 1822, Abraham Brigham ; d. 1876.
- xi. WINSLOW, b. 11 Dec., 1797 ; d. 1818.
- xii. LYDIA CUSHING, b. 11 Aug., 1799 ; m. 1820, Thomas F. Farnsworth ; d. 1837.

260. ELMER ⁶ CUSHING (Job ⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 27 June, 1762. He married, 5 June, 1783, Lydia, daughter of Joseph Hastings. She was born in Shrewsbury, 17 March, 1763, and died at Shipton, Que., 13 March, 1812. Elmer died at Stanstead, Que., 30 Jan., 1833. He enlisted as a private in Capt. Ephraim Lyon's Co., Col. Wade's regt., 24 June, 1778 ; and served on several occasions in the Revolutionary War. In 1798, he removed with his family to Lower Canada in consequence of an offer from the Government, of twelve hundred acres of land apiece, to actual settlers, and settled in the township of Shipton, where Richmond now is. It was then an unbroken wilderness, and they went from Montreal up the St. Francis River in birch bark canoes con-

ducted by Indians. In 1802 he erected both a grist mill and a saw mill, which were replaced in 1808 by more substantial ones. He built also the first pearl ash factory for the manufacture from wood ashes of black salts, potash or pearl ash.

Children :

- 518. i. JOHN PRENTICE, b. 23 Oct., 1783
- ii. ARTEMAS, b. 31 Jan., 1786.

261. JOB ⁶ CUSHING (Job ⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 1 March, 1765. He married, 2 Sept., 1790, Sarah, daughter of Col. Asa Rice of Shrewsbury. She died 4 April, 1830. Job Cushing died 21 Jan., 1821. He came to Canada in the fall of 1798, following the lead of his brother Elmer. He ascended the river St. Francis on the ice in French *traines*, and settled in the Township of Shipton, Que. The first school in the new Township or Settlement was taught in his house by Miss Kimball and mostly confined to his family. In 1804 he removed, with his family, to Three Rivers, whence in 1814 he moved to Montreal.

Children :

- 519. i. LUCY, b. in Shrewsbury, 14 Jan., 1791.
- 520. ii. HEZEKIAH RICE, b. in Shrewsbury, 13 May, 1792.
- 521. iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Shrewsbury, 18 March, 1794.
- 522. iv. EMERY, b. in Shrewsbury, 21 Nov., 1796.
- 523. v. SARAH, b. in Shipton, 20 Jan., 1800.
- vi. MIRIAM, b. in Shipton, 15 Oct., 1801 ; d. 23 April, 1813.
- 524. vii. HARRIET, b. in Shipton, 20 Aug., 1803.
- 525. viii. LEMUEL, b. in Three Rivers, 29 April, 1806.
- ix. JOB, b. in Three Rivers, 26 Oct., 1807 ; d. 4 Dec., 1808.
- 526. x. JOB, b. in Three Rivers, 17 May, 1811.

262. WAREHAM ⁶ CUSHING (Jacob ⁵ Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Waltham, Mass., 27 Aug., 1754. He married, 1 Jan., 1782, Lucy, daughter of Samuel Harrington of Waltham. He died 11 Jan., 1804. Enlisted

as a private in Capt. Abraham Pierce's (Waltham) Co., Col. Samuel Thatcher's regt., 2 Sept., 1778.

Children :

- i. LUCY, b. 25 Oct., 1782.
- ii. POLLY, b. 28 July, 1784, m. 14 Sept., 1813, Peter Boyden, of Sturbridge, Mass.
- iii. ANNA, b. 8 May, 1787; m. 5 April, 1809, William Hunnewell, of Cambridge; d. 8 Sept., 1861.
- iv. CHARLES, b. 3 July, 1790.
- v. MARTIN, b. 8 June, 1793.
- 527. vi. LEONARD, b. 30 Jan., 1796.
- vii. MARY ANN, b. 16 Aug., 1799.
- viii. AUGUSTUS, bt. 9 Dec., 1802

263. WILLIAM ⁶ CUSHING (Jacob ⁵ Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Waltham, Mass., 6 Dec., 1756. He married, 12 April, 1781, Sarah, daughter of Jacob Bigelow, selectman of Waltham. She was born 12 April, 1758. He enlisted with his brother Wareham in Capt. Abraham Pierce's (Waltham) Co., Col. Samuel Thatcher's regt., 2 Sept., 1778. He took up his residence in Sherborn, Mass., about 1800.

Children :

- 528. i. LEONARD WILLIAMS, bt. 9 Jan., 1782.
- ii. SALLY, bt. 56 Sept, 1784; d. in Weston, 15 Oct., 1843.
- iii. PRUDENCE, bt. 13 Jan., 1788.
- iv. SUSANNA, bt. 5 Dec., 1790.
- 529. v. JACOB.

264. JOHN ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵ Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Ashburnham, Mass., 17 Aug., 1771. He married, 15 April, 1795, Julia Keith of Bridgewater. He died in Boston, 17 May, 1806. Was a successful wholesale merchant in Boston.

Children :

- i. JULIA ANN, b. 1796.
- ii. MARY KEITH, b. 1798; m. Moses Sawyer, and d. 1828, leaving two children.

265. GEORGE AUGUSTUS ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵ Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Ashburnham, Mass., 24 June, 1773. He married Hannah B. Keith. Died 8 Aug., 1810, at Sierra Leone, being supercargo of a ship.

Child :

- i. GEORGE A., b. 1802; d. 18 March, 1823. Was probably the George Lewis Cushing, son of the late George Augustus C., whose name was changed (1815) to George Augustus C.

266. THOMAS PARKMAN ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵ Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Ashburnham, Mass., 7 Oct., 1787. Married, first, 4 Nov., 1824, Sarah B. Sigourney. She died Jan., 1825. He married, secondly, May, 1831, Martha Ann, widow of John Cathcart Sigourney, and daughter of Hon. Judge Cargill, of Virginia. She died in Boston 14 April, 1840. He married, thirdly, 18 May, 1843, Sarah Thompson, daughter of Rev. Francis Wayland, of Saratoga Springs, N. Y. She died April, 1875. Thomas Parkman Cushing died 23 Nov., 1854.

At the age of 13 he entered the store of an elder brother in Boston. In 1809 he became one of the firm of Tuckerman & Rogers, subsequently known as Cushing & Wilkinson. He became a wealthy merchant, and left \$150,000 to two schools in Ashburnham.

Rev. J. D. Crosby, in his Historical Address at the Dedication of the Cushing Academy, says: "The knowledge, varied, extensive and valuable, necessary to conduct such establishments successfully is almost an education of itself. (i. e. his business in Boston), * * Mr. Cushing was an

upright and honorable merchant of the old school. He fully comprehended the enlargement of education that has attended the age in which he lived. In these habits of thought * * * stimulated by a thirst for knowledge which his early advantages could not satisfy, the foundations of Cushing Academy were wisely and firmly laid."

Children, by his second wife :

- i. SARAH ELIZA SIGOURNEY, b. 26 Feb., 1832 ; m. 17 May, 1854, Edward Tuckerman, LL.D., of Amherst College.
- ii. MARTHA ANNA LOUISA, b. 26 April, 1834.
- iii. JOHN CARGILL, b. 17 Feb., 1836 ; d. 21 Aug., 1836.
- iv. MARTHA ANN, b. 14 Nov., 1837 ; m. 18 July, 1867, Prof. W. C. Esty, of Amherst, Mass.

267. REBECCA ⁶ CUSHING (Samuel ⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 30 Dec., 1759. She married, 1 May, 1786, Jesse, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Burbank) Tower. He was born in Hingham, 13 July, 1755.

Child :

- i. ASA CUSHING (Tower), bt. 25 March, 1787 ; m. Charlotte May 11.

268. JOEL ⁶ CUSHING (Joel ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 14 May, 1778. He married, in 1799, Eunice, daughter of James and Eunice (Lewis) Beal. She was born in Hingham, 12 July, 1776, and died in Boston, 1 March, 1859. Joel Cushing died 6 July, 1826. He lived in Boston in a house on the corner of Essex and Lincoln Sts., built by his father.

Children :

- i. JAMES, b. 11 Feb., 1800 ; d. 11 Dec., 1869.
- ii. JOEL, b. 27 Oct., 1801 ; left home in 1821 ; supposed to have been lost at sea.
- iii. MARTIN, b. 14 Nov., 1803 ; drowned 1 Oct., 1810.

530. iv. SUSAN NEAT, b. 1 April, 1806.
 v. GEORGE SPRAGUE, b. 24 April, 1808 ; d. 27 Sept., 1809.
 vi. ELIZABETH BEAL, b. 19 April, 1810 ; d. 30 May, 1816.
 vii. MARTIN BEAL, b. 3 Sept., 1813 ; d. 16 April, 1823.
 viii. GEORGE SPRAGUE, b. 15 Feb., 1815 ; m. (1) 1839, Susan Higgins, of Cornish, N. H. She d. a year later without issue. In 1841 he married (2) Abigail S. Higgins, a sister, by whom he had two daughters who died in infancy. She d. in 1884. In 1885 he married (3) Susan Cushing Root. She d. about 1898. George Cushing was for many years engaged in the produce business in Boston, but retired in 1887. He died in Brookline, Mass., 30 Dec., 1901.
531. ix. ELIZABETH BEAL, b. 7 Oct., 1818.
 x. SAMUEL NICHOLS, b. 17 Jan., 1821 ; m. Eliza — ; d. 17 Jan., 1898. He adopted a boy.

269. TILESTON⁶ CUSHING (Timothy⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, second precinct, Mass., 19 July, 1767. He married in 1794, Hannah Nichols. Died in Bath, Me., 14 March, 1847. He was a builder and lived in Bath.

Children ;

- i. HARRIER, b. 29 April, 1796 ; d. 29 Aug., 1796.
 ii. HANNAH, b. 3 Oct., 1799 ; d. 28 Sept., 1870.
 532. iii. SAMUEL, b. 22 March, 1800.
 iv. A SON, b. 26 Oct., 1801 ; d. 28 Oct., 1801.
 533. v. TILESTON, b. 8 Sept., 1803.
 534. vi. HENRY KNOX, b. 16 Feb., 1809.

270. ZENAS⁶ CUSHING (Timothy⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, second precinct, Mass., 4 March, 1769. He married, first, 3 Feb., 1792, Polly Preston. She died 21 Oct., 1800. He married, secondly, 8 Nov., 1801, Esther Preston. She died 21 July, 1803. For his third wife he married, 30 Sept., 1804, Mrs. Elizabeth Kilburn. She was born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 March, 1773, and died at Ipswich, July, 1862. Zenas Cushing died in Boston, 24 Nov., 1848.

Children, by first wife :

- i. MARY, b. 20 May, 1793 ; d. unm. 15 Nov., 1852.
- ii. ISAAC, b. 8 June, 1795 ; m. but d. without issue, 12 Dec., 1853.
- iii. ELIZA, b. 30 Oct., 1797 ; m. Charles Dana Lincoln ; d. 10 Nov., 1854.
- iv. DAVID, b. 7 June, 1800 ; d. 21 Oct., 1800.

Child, by his second wife :

- v. ESTHER, b. 17 Aug., 1802 ; d. 4 Aug., 1803.

Children, by his third wife :

- vi. SARAH ROGERS, b. 13 April, 1806 ; d. Aug., 1864.
- 535. vii. MARTHA ROGERS, b. 20 April, 1808.
- viii. ESTHER ELIZABETH, b. 8 Sept., 1810 ; m. (1) Hammond Moise, and (2) Jared House, of Lowville, N. Y.
- 536. ix. ZENAS, b. 13 April, 1813.
- x. CHARLES SMITH, b. 29 Dec., 1814 ; m. and had two daughters ; d. Oct., 1874.

271. DAVID ⁶ CUSHING (Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cohasset, Mass., 2 March, 1771. He married, 29 May, 1800, Mary Pook, of Boston.

Children :

- i. MARIA, b. 28 Jan., 1801.
- ii. HARRIET, b. 15 Nov., 1803 ; m. John Whitney, of Ashby, Mass.
- iii. JANE, b. 24 Feb., 1806 ; m. William Wellington, of Ashby, Mass.
- iv. Emily, b. 13 Feb., 1808 ; m. Jerome Billings, of Brighton, Mass., and had children.
- 537. v. SAMUEL, b. 15 Oct., 1810.
- vi. ISAAC, b. 30 June, 1813 ; m. Rebecca Whitney, of Fitchburg, Mass.

272. CALEB ⁶ CUSHING (Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cohasset, Mass., 2 April,

1777. He married, first, 19 Nov., 1801, Mary, daughter of John Dunning. She died 13 Nov., 1808, æ. 31. He married, secondly, 5 Dec., 1814, Dolly, daughter of Philip Owen, of Brunswick, Me. She died in Augusta, 29 April, 1865, æ. 78. Caleb died 14 April, 1838. When quite young he went to Boston and served apprenticeship in the tailoring establishment of Samuel Beals. Afterwards he worked at his trade in Portland, then in Georgetown (now Phippsburg) and in Sept., 1797, he came to Brunswick, Me. Chairman of Board of Selectmen in Brunswick in 1817 and 7 following years.

Children, by his first wife :

- 538. i. RUFUS KING, b. 23 July, 1802.
- 539. ii. LOUIS TILESTON, b. 22 June, 1804.
- iii. FRANCES DUNNING, b. 20 Jan., 1807; d. 16 June, 1835.
- 540. iv. JOHN SCHWARTKIN, b. 12 Sept., 1808.

273. JOSHUA ⁶ CUSHING (Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was bapt. in Hingham, Mass., second precinct, 21 Sept., 1766. He married widow Fox.

Children :

- 541. i. SOLOMON, b. 27 June, 1788.
- ii. LAMBERT.
- iii. LUTHER.
- iv. POLLY.
- v. CELIA.

274. WARREN ⁶ CUSHING (Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was bapt. 13 Nov., 1768. He married, 20 Nov., 1795, Abigail Adams. She was born in Holliston, Mass., 20 Nov., 1775. He died 15 Nov., 1847. Lived in Vermont.

Children ·

- i. HANNAH, b. in Newfane, Vt., 7 Aug., 1797; m. 9 Aug., 1831, Thomas Jones, of Wardsborough, Vt. She d. 19 Dec., 1834.

- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Dec., 1798; m. 31 Jan., 1828, Nathan Merri-
field, of Newfane, Vt.
- iii. WARREN, b. 14 Dec., 1800; m. 23 Sept., 1827, Lucy Car-
ter. He d. in Newfane, Vt., 30 April, 1872.
- iv. SALLY, b. 26 Jan., 1803; m. 1 Jan., 1833, Philip Rutter.
She d. 22 July, 1882.
- v. LAURA, b. 6 July, 1805; m. James Mann, of West Med-
way, Mass. She d. 16 July, 1882.
- vi. JESSE A., b. 18 Aug., 1807; m. 9 Nov., 1836, Sophia Rut-
ter; d. 5 July, 1882. Resided in Webster, Mich.
- 542. vii. JOHN, b. 6 Dec., 1800.
- viii. MIRANDA, b. 30 May, 1812; m. 26 Aug., 1833, Benjamin
C. Barber. Resided at West Medway, Mass.
- 543. ix. DAVID F., b. 24 Oct., 1814.
- x. ELIZA ANN, b. 20 May, 1817; m. June, 1836, Timothy
Twitchell; d. 16 April, 1878.
- xi. ALEXANDER METCALF, b. 1823; m. Caroline Dellaway,
of South Boston. He d. in West Medway, Mass., 23 Nov.,
1863.

275. SAMUEL ⁶ CUSHING (Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Mat-
thew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass.,
28 Dec., 1772. He married, at Franklin, Mass., 2 May, 1800,
Dorcas Daniels. She was born in Franklin, 14 Oct., 1779,
and died at Charlotte, Mich., 14 Jan., 1875. Samuel died at
Cicero, N. Y., 10 March, 1856. He moved to Wardsborough,
Vt., and thence about 1807 to Townsend, Vt., finally settling
in Cicero, Onondaga Co., N. Y., in 1836.

Children; first four born in Wardsborough, last
seven in Townsend:

- 544. i. CHARITY, b. 7 April, 1801.
- 545. ii. SAMUEL, b. 15 April, 1802.
- 546. iii. MARIA, b. 16 Dec., 1803.
- iv. PATRICK JEFFREY, b. 10 April, 1806; d. 14 March, 1812.
- 547. v. CAROLINE DORCAS, b. 23 April, 1808.
- vi. FIDELIA DANIELS, b. 12 Feb., 1810; m. at Cicero, N. Y.,
22 Aug., 1839, Horatio H. Gale, of Bloomfield, Mich.
They moved to Charlotte, Mich., and commenced farm-

ing. Horatio d. 17 Aug., 1886. Fidelia d. 30 Jan., 1904.
No children.

548. vii. ROLLO TILESTON, b. 14 Feb., 1812.

549. viii. FERNANDO CORTEZ, b. 15 May, 1814.

ix. ALEXANDER AVERY, b. 5 Nov., 1816; m. 22 Oct., 1846,
Surdade Shepard, of Brewerton, N. Y. She d. 9 March,
1852. He d. 31 Aug., 1865. They had two children,
both d. young. He was of the firm of F. C. & A. A.
Cushing, Brewerton, N. Y., merchants and farmers.

550. x. ELIZABETH ANGELA, b. 13 April, 1819.

551. xi. ALBERT GALLATIN, b. 25 Sept., 1822.

276. SOLOMON ⁶ CUSHING (Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Vermont, 29 Dec., 1777. He married Huldah Adams. She was born in Holiston, Mass., 12 Dec., 1785, and died 5 March, 1867. He died 1 Nov., 1847. Resided in Westford, Vt.

Children :

i. OLIVE, b. 19 April, 1801; m. Wales of Westford, Vt.

ii. RHODA, b. 19 Feb., 1803; m. Austin.

iii. LEVI A., b. 14 July, 1805.

iv. SYLVIA, b. 6 April, 1808; m. Goodwin of Worcester, Mass.

v. CHARLES, b. 7 July, 1810.

vi. LELAND, b. 31 Jan., 1813.

vii. HULDAH, b. 30 July, 1815; m. Vincent.

viii. AARON NYE, b. 19 April, 1818.

ix. JOHN R. b. 13 Oct., 1820.

x. MARY A., b. 19 April, 1822; m. Kerby of Ausable, N. Y.

xi. HANNAH, b. 19 Oct., 1825; m. Cox of Underhill, Vt.

xii. HARRIET; m. Vincent of Ellenburg, N. Y.

277. JOB ⁶ CUSHING (Job ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cohasset, Mass., 27 Sept., 1785. He married in 1820, Elizabeth Lincoln, of Cohasset.

Children :

552. i. CHARLES, b. 1821.

ii. ABIGAIL, b. 1823; d. unmarried.

553. iii. SAMUEL, b. 1825.

- iv. MARTIN, b. 1828; m. 1849, Emily Pope of Quincy. Had two children; whole family died of a malignant disease in 1854.
- 554. v. JOB, b. 1831.
- 555. vi. MARY, b. 1833.
- vii. OTIS, b. 1836; d. æ. three months.

278. ROLAND ⁶ CUSHING (Job ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cohasset, Mass., 3 May, 1791. He married, 30 Nov., 1817, Katharine Foster, of Charlestown.

Children :

- i. GEORGE R., b. 2 Jan., 1819; d. Feb., 1819.
- ii. KATHARINE, b. 3 March, 1820; d. 4 Aug. 1897.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. 3 Jan., 1822.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 6 Nov., 1823; d. 4 Dec., 1864.
- v. GEORGE HENRY, b. 13 Oct., 1825; d. 20 Feb., 1834.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 3 Feb., 1829; d. 16 July, 1869.
- vii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 1836; d. 1854.

279. JOHN ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 23 Jan., 1743. He married, 5 April, 1773, Olive, daughter of Col. Thomas Wallingford, of Somersworth (now Rollinsford), N.H., who was representative from Dover for many years, and Judge of the Superior Court from 1748 until his death, 4 Aug., 1771, æ. 74 (Annals of Portsmouth, N.H.). Olive was born 29 May, 1758, and died 20 March, 1853. John died 19 Feb., 1822. He was chosen Colonel, 2nd Plymouth Co. regt., 21 March, 1776, and served throughout the Revolutionary War. Resided in Boston, Mass., and later removed to South Berwick, Me.

Children, first seven born in Boston, and last five in South Berwick :

- i. JOHN, b. 5 Sept., 1774; was a seafaring man and d. unm. at Demerara, W. I., in 1798.
- ii. SAMUEL WALLINGFORD, b. 20 June, 1777; d. 8 Sept., 1778.

- iii. SAMUEL WALLINGFORD, b. 7 May, 1779. He was a Midshipman in the Navy and was killed in a duel with a brother officer at Norfolk, Va., 24 April, 1800. Unmarried.
- iv. THOMAS WALLINGFORD, b. 7 Dec., 1780. Was a sailor and d. unm., 29 April, 1803, of yellow fever at Demerara, W. I.
- v. OLIVE, b. 20 Feb., 1783; m. her cousin Dr. William Cushing Whitridge, a native of Tiverton, R. I., and for many years a prominent physician in New Bedford, Mass. She d. at the residence of their daughter, Mrs. Isaac Cook, 9 Sept., 1876.
- 556. vi. WILLIAM, b. 5 May, 1785.
- vii. CHARLES, b. 31 Dec., 1786; m. his cousin Ruth Whitridge. He was at one time a successful merchant extensively engaged in navigation at Portsmouth, N. H., but later removed to Dorchester, Mass., where his wife died. He d. at Tiverton, R. I., 27 Aug., 1861, without issue.
- 557. viii. FREDERIC, b. 24 March, 1792.
- 558. ix. AUGUSTUS, b. 22 May, 1794.
 - x. ELIZABETH, b. 6 Oct., 1797; d. unm. in So. Berwick, 5 Oct., 1889.
- 559. xi. JOHN SAMUEL THOMAS, b. 5 Jan., 1801.
- 560. xii. MARY HAMILTON, b. 1 March, 1803.

280. FRANCIS ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 21 Oct., 1745. He married, first, 8 April, 1773, Temperance Foster, of Scituate. She died 7 May, 1781. He married, secondly, 1786, Lucy, daughter of Charles and Lucy (Cotton) Dyer. She died 8 Dec., 1804. Francis died 24 March, 1840. He was Ensign in Capt. Joseph Stetson's Co., Col. Anthony Thomas' regt., 24 March, 1776; and Captain, 3rd Scituate Co., Col. John Cushing's 2nd Plymouth Co. regt., from 8 May, 1776, until 5 March, 1778. He was one of the builders of the U. S. frigate "Constitution." Settled in Boston and then in 1802 removed to Turner, Me., where he was known as Capt. Cushing.

Children, by his first wife :

561. i. FRANCIS, b. 24 Aug., 1773.
 ii. DEBORAH, b. 9 Dec., 1774 ; m. 1806, Gen. John Turner, son of Rev. Charles and Mary (Rand) Turner. Settled in Turner, where he owned large estates. He d. 1842, æ. 76. Deborah d. childless, 25 June, 1842.
 iii. TEMPERANCE, b. 12 April, 1777 ; d. unm. 17 Jan., 1805.
 iv. LUCY, b. 28 Jan., 1779 ; d. 7 July, 1819. She married and left a daughter, Frances, who married S. F. Stickland, of Bangor, Me.

Children, by his second wife :

- v. MARY, b. 14 July, 1788 ; d. unm. 14 July, 1804.
 562. vi. CHARLES, b. 14 Dec., 1789.

281. ROBERT ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 4 Feb., 1755. He married Ann Maynard, daughter of James Perkins, and sister of Hon. Thomas Handasyde Perkins, of Boston, Mass.

Children :

563. i. JOHN PERKINS, b. 22 April, 1787.
 564. ii. ANN.

282. CHARLES ⁶ CUSHING (Charles ⁵ John ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 22 Dec., 1775. He married, 12 March, 1805, Ann Huske, daughter of Jacob and Mary Huske (Quincy) Sheafe. She died at Little Harbor, 1876, æ. 93. Charles died 6 Aug., 1849. He resided in the old Gov. Benning Wentworth house at "Little Harbor", Portsmouth, N. H., immortalized by Longfellow in his poem on the marriage of Gov. Wentworth to his servant maid.

Children :

- i. ANN ELIZABETH, b. 2 Feb., 1806 ; m. 27 Feb., 1846, Thomas Sheafe Coffin, of Portsmouth, N. H. He d. 21 Jan., 1904. She d. 6 Oct., 1864. No children.
 ii. CHARLES, b. 31 July, 1807 ; d. in New Orleans, 21 Sept., 1809.

- iii. JACOB SHEAFE, b. 15 May, 1809 ; d. 24 March, 1814.
- iv. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 24 May, 1811 ; d. 2 Oct., 1843.
- 565. v. MARY SHEAFE, b. 29 Dec., 1814.
- 566. vi. THEODORE SHEAFE, b. 24 Aug., 1817.
- vii. EDWARD CUTTS, b. 1 July, 1820 ; d. 5 Dec., 1825.
- viii. HARRIET AUGUSTA PAINE, b. 10 Oct., 1822 ; d. unm.
4 Aug., 1904.

283. SARAH ⁶ CUSHING (Charles ⁵ John ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 21 Nov., 1777. She married, 21 May, 1799, Charles Paine. He was born in Taunton, 30 Aug., 1775, and died in Boston, 15 Feb., 1810. She died 15 June, 1859. Charles graduated from Harvard College in 1793. He was a counsellor-at-law in Boston, and was very talented.

Children :

- i. HELEN MARIA (Paine), b. 9 April, 1800 ; m. 30 Sept., 1823, George B. Cary ; d. 28 March, 1881.
- ii. SARAH ; m. William C. Aylwin ; d. 28 July, 1848.
- iii. CHARLES CUSHING, b. 11 July, 1808 ; m. 29 Oct., 1832, Fanny Cabot Jackson ; d. 4 Jan., 1874.
- iv. HARRIET ; d. in 1810.

284. LUCY ⁶ CUSHING (Charles ⁵ John ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 3 Feb., 1780. She married, 23 Nov., 1805, Henry, son of Jacob and Mary Huske (Quincy) Sheafe. He was born 26 July, 1773, and died 30 April, 1854. She died 15 March, 1858.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM HENRY (Sheafe), b. 11 March, 1809 ; m. (1) 5 Aug., 1833, Rhoda Richardson, and (2) 7 Sept., 1852, Frances Elizabeth Waldron.
- ii. HARRIET CUSHING, b. 15 Sept., 1811 ; m. 25 Nov., 1833, Augustus Addison Gould ; d. 14 May, 1893.
- iii. LUCY CUSHING, b. 19 July, 1814 ; m. (1) 4 Feb., 1835, Augustus Willard Sheafe, and (2) 25 June, 1846, Theodore Sheafe Cushing (No. 566).
- iv. CHARLES CUSHING, b. 30 Dec., 1818 ; m. 29 Jan., 1852, Sarah Johnson, of Boston ; d. 18 April, 1873.

285. EDWARD ⁶ CUSHING (Elijah ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was bapt. March, 1768. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Collamore. She was born in Scituate, 23 April, 1772, and died in Abington, 9 Dec., 1861. Edward died 2 Nov., 1842.

Child :

- i. DEBORAH ; m. (1) Dr. Daniel Sawin, and (2) 12 March, 1829, F. P. Howland. Had one daughter, Deborah, who married Dr. Chase.

286. THOMAS ⁶ CUSHING (Elijah ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was bapt. 2 Dec., 1770. He married Ruth Turner. She died 17 March, 1848, in her 73rd year. He died 12 June, 1836.

Children, born in Scituate :

- i. RUTH, b. 6 Feb., 1797.
- ii. CAROLINE, b. 27 Jan., 1800 ; m. Spenser Cushman, who was b. 28 Oct., 1798.
- iii. GEORGE KING, b. 25 Jan., 1805.
- iv. JOSIAH, b. 9 Sept., 1806 ; m. Louisa Waterman.
- v. HARRISON, b. 20 Sept., 1808 ; d. 24 March, 1827.
- vi. EMILY, b. 20 May, 1811.
- vii. CLARISSA, b. 16 Feb., 1814.

287. BETTY ⁶ CUSHING (Elijah ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was bapt. 22 June, 1788. She married Ira, son of Nathaniel Thomas, of Hanson.

Children :

- i. ELIJAH (Thomas). Lived in Hanson.
- ii. ANNA ; m. Lemuel B. Hatch, of Salem ; d. 1889.
- iii. BETSY ; d. unm. 1888.
- iv. TAMAR.
- v. NATHANIEL ; d. about 1850.
- vi. RACHEL ; m. 14 June, 1842, Nathaniel W. Cushing (No. 572).

288. NATHANIEL ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 24 June, 1762. He married, 4 Feb., 1789, Mehetabel, daughter of Rev. Ezekiel and Mary (Goddard) Dodge, of Abington. She was born 13 Feb., 1763, and died 28 Aug., 1845. Nathaniel Cushing died 4 Sept., 1827, and was buried in Fern Hill Cemetery, Hanson. He resided in Pembroke.

Children, born in Pembroke :

- 567. i. EZEKIEL DODGE, b. 2 Jan., 1790.
- 568. ii. MEHETABEL, b. 21 Feb., 1792.
- iii. NATHANIEL, b. 17 March, 1794 ; d. in Hanson, 13 Sept., 1796.
- 569. iv. LUCY, b. 18 March, 1796.
- v. NATHANIEL, b. 16 Sept., 1798 ; d. in Hanson, 15 Oct., 1798.
- vi. GEORGE, b. 6 Sept., 1799 ; d. unm. at New Orleans, 10 Sept., 1824.
- 570. vii. ELIJAH, b. 12 Sept., 1806.

289. LUCY ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was bapt. in July, 1764. She married Rev. Joseph Estabrooks of Athol, Mass.

Child :

- i. NATHANIEL CUSHING (Estabrooks) ; m. 23 Feb., 1823, Mehetabel Cushing (No. 568).

290. CHARLES ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 1 July, 1770. He married Abigail, daughter of Thomas Collamore. She was born in 1776.

Children :

- i. CHARLES. b. 25 Oct., 1797 ; d. in the South.
- 571. ii. ABIGAIL, b. 16 July, 1800.
- 572. iii. NATHANIEL WILLIAMS. b. 29 Jan., 1812.

291. THOMAS ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 20 Dec., 1780.

He married, first, 11 Dec., 1808, Martha Marston Watson. She was born 11 May, 1782, and died 9 June, 1810. He married, secondly, 5 Jan., 1813, her sister Eliza Constantia Watson. She was born 4 July, 1791, and died 21 Sept., 1872. They were daughters of Marston and Lucy (Lee) Watson, of Marblehead and Boston (For Watson-Winslow ancestry see N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., Oct., 1864, p. 363), and grand-daughters of Elkanah and Patience (Marston) Watson (For Marston ancestry see N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. XVII, p. 161 and XVIII, p. 172), and of Col. John and Johanna (Raymond) Lee (For Lee family see 1st Mass. Hist. Coll., Vol. VIII, p. 80). Thomas Cushing died in Boston, 10 May, 1857; buried in Forest Hill Cemetery. When quite a young man he removed from Pembroke to Boston, and engaged in commerce.

Child, by his first wife :

- i. MARTHA WATSON, b. 13 Sept., 1809; d. 13 Sept., 1871.

Children, by his second wife :

573. ii. THOMAS, b. 10 April, 1814.
- iii. HENRY, b. 1816; d. 1818.
- iv. LUCY LEE, b. 25 July, 1818; m. 10 Sept., 1845, Horatio Chickering, of Dedham and Boston, who d. 8 April, 1875. She d. 14 July, 1883, without children.
- v. MARSTON WATSON, b. 7 Aug., 1820; d. 18 April, 1836.
- vi. AGNES LEE, b. 10 Sept., 1822; m. 10 April, 1855, Henry A. Rice. He was b. 13 Dec., 1816, and d. 15 Dec., 1898. (Rice Geneal., p. 303.) One child, Daniel Denny, b. 27 May, 1856; d. 21 Oct., 1864.
- vii. MARIA WELSH, b. 24 March, 1827; d. unm. 2 May, 1904.
574. viii. GEORGE SHATTUCK, b. 7 Feb., 1830.
575. ix. CHARLES HENRY, b. 29 Oct., 1832.

292. ELIZABETH⁶ CUSHING (Joseph⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born ———. She married, 31 Aug., 1786, Nathaniel Barstow. He was a ship-builder on the Damariscotta River in Maine.

Children :

- i. BETSEY C. (Barstow), bt. 14 Sept., 1783; m. Gilbert Brooks; no children.
- ii. DEBORAH, bt. 11 July, 1790; d. unm. in Camden, Me.
- iii. MARY, bt. 22 May, 1791; m. (1) 10 Oct., 1808, Rev. Thomas Cochran, of Camden, Me., and (2) Ralph Conway, of Camden, Me.
- iv. JOSEPH C.; lived and died in Litchfield, Me. Married and had children.
- v. NATHANIEL.
- vi. RUTH.

293. JOSEPH⁶ CUSHING (Joseph⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hanover, Mass., in 1770. He married, 16 Nov., 1794, Kezia, daughter of Melzar Curtis. She died 22 Sept., 1847. Joseph died 9 Feb., 1830. He moved to Camden, Me., in 1775. Thence, in March, 1816, he moved to Bloomfield (now Skowhegan), Me.

Children :

- i. RUTH, b. 21 June, 1797; m. 7 June, 1821, Maj. Joseph Emery; d. 12 April, 1844. Had three sons and three daughters.
576. ii. JEREMIAH, b. 10 Aug., 1799.
577. iii. JOSEPH, b. 15 Nov., 1801.
578. iv. MELZAR, b. 20 Oct., 1803.
579. v. HORATIO, b. 30 Jan., 1805.
- vi. SARAH, b. 11 Jan., 1807; d. 25 Aug., 1842.
- vii. DEBORAH H., b. 26 Feb., 1809; m. Rev. Charles G. Porter, of Bangor, Me; d. 27 Jan., 1847. She had one daughter, Anna.
580. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 26 April, 1811.
581. ix. LUTHER, b. 30 May, 1814.

294. DEBORAH⁶ CUSHING (Joseph⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hanover, Mass., in 1771. She married, 29 Oct., 1797, John Hathaway, of Camden, Me., son of Abraham and Rachel (Robinson) Hathaway, and a grandson of

John Hathaway (of Berkeley, Mass.), who was Colonel of the 2nd Bristol Co regt. in the Revolutionary War. He was born 2 Feb., 1773, and died 6 Oct., 1799. Deborah was appointed guardian of her son John on 11 Nov., 1809.

Child :

i. JOHN (Hathaway).

295. HORATIO⁶ CUSHING (Joseph⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hanover, Mass., 3 Oct., 1776. He married, 21 April, 1811, Ruth, daughter of John Bailey. He died in 1836. His wife removed with her children to Hartford, Conn. Horatio lived in his father's house, near the "Four Corners", in Hanover. (The house is figured on page 290 of Barry's "History of Hanover."). He was selectman for 1820, 1823 and 1824, and from 1826 to 1832; also representative in 1831 and 1833.

Children :

- i. MARY BAILEY, b. 11 Feb., 1812; d. 1 Sept., 1815.
582. ii. HORATIO, b. 15 June, 1813.
583. iii. HENRY WALDO, b. 18 Feb., 1815.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 12 Jan., 1817; m. 12 May, 1852, Emeline Hallet, of Nantucket; d. in Leavenworth, Kansas, 14 March, 1864. Left no family.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 6 Dec., 1818; d. 10 Aug., 1837.
584. vi. EDWARD, b. 26 April, 1820.
585. vii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 12 June, 1821.
- viii. JOHN HATHAWAY, b. 8 July, 1822; d. unm. in Batavia, Cal., 12 Sept., 1877. Sailed for California on schooner "Roanoke" from Boston in 1849.
586. ix. FRANCES, b. 17 July, 1824.
- x. BENJAMIN, b. 20 June, 1825.
- xi. ANNA OLNEY, b. 17 July, 1826; m. 28 Sept., 1847, William Faxon; d. 10 March, 1854. Had one son b. 17 Jan., 1849.
- xii. CHARLES STOCKBRIDGE, b. 22 May, 1828; d. 15 Oct., 1828.
587. xiii. LUCY EATON, b. 18 May, 1829.
588. xiv. CHARLES STOCKBRIDGE, b. 30 Jan., 1831.

296. ELIZABETH ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 10 July, 1768. She married Capt. John Jenckes. She died 20 March, 1831.

Children :

- i. JOHN (Jenckes).
- ii. BENJAMIN C. ; moved to Illinois.
- iii. ANN, m. Henry Mantou.
- iv. FREELOVE.
- v. RUFUS.
- vi. CAROLINE ; m. William Cooke.
- vii. GEORGE W. C. ; m. Hutchinson.
- viii. HANNAH ; m. Dr. Holmes.
- ix. DANIEL C ; m. Randall.
- x. MARY ; m. Richmond Bullock.

297. NICHOLAS COOKE ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 22 Aug., 1776. He married Hannah Horton. She died 24 Aug., 1852. He died 31 Jan., 1847.

Children :

589. i. DANIEL, b. in Providence, 4 April, 1806.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 3 June, 1807 ; m. James E. Budlong ; d. 1841.
590. iii. BENJAMIN H., b. Sept., 1809.
591. iv. OTIS H., b. in Smithfield, R. I., 12 Oct., 1811.
- v. NICHOLAS COOKE, b. April, 1818.
- vi. WILLIAM HORTON.
592. vii. EDWIN, b. 15 Feb., 1827.

298. DANIEL COOKE ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 21 Feb., 1783. He married Susan Barrett, daughter of Capt. Nathaniel and Susannah (Barrett) Jarvis. She was born, 14 Feb., 1786, and died in Feb., 1862. Daniel C. Cushing died 22 Sept., 1830. He was a merchant in Providence.

Children :

593. i. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 10 Dec., 1809.
594. ii. SAMUEL BARRETT, b. 21 Feb., 1811.

- iii. DANIEL COOKE, b. 25 March, 1813 ; d. unm. Sea-captain.
- iv. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 18 Nov., 1815 ; d. unm.
- v. CHARLES JARVIS, b. 1 Aug., 1816 ; d. unm.
- vi. WILLIAM JARVIS, b. 6 June, 1818 ; d. in infancy.
- 595. vii. FRANK, b. 6 Aug., 1819.
- 596. viii. JOHN J., b. 14 Feb., 1822.
- 597. ix. EDWARD JARVIS, b. 31 March, 1824.
- 598. x. SUSAN JARVIS, b. 9 May, 1827.

299. MARY ⁶ CUSHING (Thomas ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, 1748. She married, 20 April, 1769, John Avery. She died in Boston, 23 Oct., 1823. He was for many years Secretary of State for Massachusetts.

Child :

- i. MARY (Avery), b. 21 April, 1770 ; m. 8 Sept., 1789, Luke Baldwin, of Boston.

300. THOMAS ⁶ CUSHING (Thomas ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass. He married, first, 22 May, 1772, Lucy Whitwell ; and secondly, Catherine Sewell Pyncheon Orne. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War.

Children, by his second wife :

- i. TIMOTHY ; d. unm.
- ii. ELIZABETH ORNE ; m. 31 May, 1822, her cousin Luke Baldwin ; d. 12 March, 1855.

301. EDWARD ⁶ CUSHING (Thomas ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass. He married, June, 1794, Mary Goodale.

Child :

- i. MARGARET GOODALE, b. 17 April, 1799 ; m. 30 Aug., 1821, William Gardner Ladd, of Boston. He was b. 6 Feb., 1799, and d. 20 April, 1862. She d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 May, 1883.

302. JACOB ⁶ CUSHING (Jacob ⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 8 March, 1784. He married, 23 June, 1816, Martha Orcutt, of Cohasset. She died 1 Oct., 1848, æ. 58. Jacob died 10 Aug., 1868. Resided in Hingham Centre. He was a farmer. On the 25 July, 1814, he was elected Ensign of a Co. in the 2nd Regt. of Infantry in the 1st Brigade and 1st Division of the Militia of the Commonwealth of Mass. His commission is signed by Caleb Strong, Governor and Commander in Chief of the Commonwealth of Mass., and dated 25 Aug., 1814. Known as "Captain".

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. JACOB, b. 3 March, 1817; d. at Ellington, Conn., 6 Oct., 1885.
- ii. MARTHA, b. 11 Feb., 1819; m. Warren Vinal, of Scituate; d. 14 Feb., 1882.
- iii. SARAH, b. 16 July, 1821.
- iv. WILLIAM ORCUTT, b. 31 Dec., 1823.
- v. ANNA, b. 7 Nov., 1825; m. 31 Jan., 1869, Franklin, son of Daniel and Tamar (Stodder) Sprague. He was b. in Hingham, 5 Oct., 1824. She d. 6 April, 1878.
- vi. SUSANNA, b. 14 April, 1828; m. 14 April, 1850, William J. Newcomb, Jr., widower, of Scituate.

303. EDMUND ⁶ CUSHING (Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 Dec., 1774. He married, 20 Nov., 1800, Mary, daughter of Josiah and Mary (Corey) Stearns. She was born 25 Oct., 1776, and died 16 Dec., 1866. Edmund died 22 March, 1851. He settled in Lunenburg, Mass., where he was a bookbinder and printer by trade. He held public offices in town, county and State for forty years. Representative in State Legislature 1804, 1806, 1807, 1808, 1810, 1811 and 1820. Member of the Governor's Council 1826 to 1828. Senator of Worcester County 1825 to 1828. Elector of President 1824.

Children, born in Lunenburg :

- 599. i. LUTHER STEARNS, b. 22 June, 1803.
- 600. ii. MARY CROADE, b. 6 May, 1805.
- 601. iii. EDMUND LAMBERT, b. 3 May, 1807.
- iv. HENRY ALBERT, b. 4 May, 1809 ; d. 21 June, 1810.
- 602. v. WILLIAM, b. 15 May, 1811.
- 603. vi. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 8 Aug., 1813.
- vii. CAROLINE AUGUSTA, b. 1 Nov., 1815 ; d. 28 Oct. 1902.
- 604. viii. MARTHA ANN STEARNS, b. 9 Oct., 1818.

304. PRISCILLA ⁶ CUSHING (Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 6 June, 1779. She married, 26 Feb., 1806, Thomas Stearns. She died 13 March, 1866.

Child, born in Lunenburg, Mass.:

- i. OLIVER (Stearns), b. 3 June, 1807 ; m. (1) 14 May, 1832, Mary Blood, and (2) 2 July, 1872, Mrs. Augusta H. (Carey) Bailey.

305. SALLY ⁶ CUSHING (Isaac ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 21 May, 1776. She married, 2 May, 1798, John, son of Jacob and Leah (Fearing) Leavitt. He was born in Hingham, 10 Oct., 1771, and died 20 Dec., 1838. She died 25 April, 1845. Resided in Hingham Centre. John was a pump and block maker. Representative in 1823.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. JOHN (Leavitt), b. 3 July, 1799 ; m. 25 Nov., 1827, Evalina Jones.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 2 June, 1801 ; d. 18 June, 1846.
- iii. SALLY CUSHING, b. 17 March, 1805 ; m. 7 April, 1825, Pyam Loring.
- iv. MARY ; unmarried.

306. ISAAC ⁶ CUSHING (Isaac ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 16 Aug., 1779. He married, 25 May, 1815, Elizabeth, daughter of

Daniel and Betsey (Cushing) Shute (No. 256:i); and died 16 Feb., 1836. Surviving him Elizabeth married, secondly, 4 May, 1840, Ezekiel Webster of Northfield; and died 28 April, 1850, æ. 60. Isaac worked for a time in Hon. Edmund Cushing's (No. 303) bindery in Lunenburg, and afterwards lived and died in Fitchburg, Mass.

Child :

i. ELIZABETH,

307. ADNA ⁶CUSHING (Isaac ⁵Jacob ⁴Matthew ³John ²Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 May, 1785. He married, 1 Jan., 1810, Sally, daughter of Jacob and Leah (Fearing) Leavitt. She was born in Hingham, 17 Dec., 1787, and died at Lunenburg, Mass., 26 June, 1859. Adna removed with his family to Leominster, where he worked as a mason.

Children :

- i. SARAH, b. 10 Oct., 1810; m. Ephraim Graham, of Lunenburg.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 20 April, 1813.
- iii. LEAH, b. 11 Aug., 1815; m. (1) Jenkins, and (2) Cobb.
- iv. ADNA, b. 12 Aug., 1818; d. at Fitchburg, Mass., 7 Dec., 1880.
- v. ISAAC CHAUNCY, b. 3 Jan., 1821; d. at Somerville, Mass.,
- vi. ABBY; m. Brown.

308. MATTHEW ⁶CUSHING (Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³John ²Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 1 Oct., 1750. He married, (Intent. 20 Nov., 1778), 10 Dec., 1778, Mary, daughter of David Dexter of Cumberland, R. I. He died at Union Square, Oswego Co., N. Y., 12 Feb., 1846, and was buried there. In 1787 he moved from Rhode Island to near Utica, N. Y., and thence, in 1836, to Oswego Co., N. Y.

Children :

605. i. SAMUEL DEXTER, b. 15 May, 1779.

- ii. BENJAMIN ; moved, probably before 1830, from Utica, N. Y., to Ohio.
- 606. iii. AMY.
- iv. JAMES HARVEY, b. 1792 ; m. and had five sons and five daughters. He moved to Oswego, N. Y., with his father in 1836, and later to Michigan.

309. NOAH ⁶ CUSHING (Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 9 June, 1752. He married Abigail Seackling. Removed to Rockingham, Vt., where he died.

Children :

- i. NOAH, b. probably in Putney, Vt. ; m. and removed to Three Rivers, P.Q., and died there. He had a son, Henry, who in adult life lived for some years with his uncle Matthew ; and died in Maine.
- ii. ABIGAIL.
- 607. iii. MATTHEW, b. in Putney, Vt., 22 Jan., 1786.
- iv. MELINDA.
- v. JASON.
- vi. CHARLES ; went west.
- vii. DENNIS ; lived in Michigan.
- 608. viii. LEVI, b. in Putney, 22 Jan., 1794.
- 609. ix. ALVIN DUNCAN.
- x. HANNAH.
- xi. ELIZABETH.

It is supposed that the daughters went to Maine ; one married a Baptist minister.

310. JOSEPH ⁶ CUSHING (Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 7 Feb., 1757. He married twice. Died 28 April, 1811. He lived in Putney, Vermont.

Children, by his first wife :

- 610. i. JOSEPH, b. in Putney, 1 Aug., 1785.
- ii. BENJAMIN ; m. and left two daughters, Martha and Flavilla. He lived and died in Troy, N. Y.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. HENRY ; lived in Cleveland, Ohio, and left a son who was a physician there.
- iv. LYMAN ; lived in Vermont.
- v. WARREN ; lived and died at Putney, Vt. He is said to have left two boys and a girl.

311. BENJAMIN ⁶ CUSHING (Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Vermont, 23 June, 1764. He married Sally Thurber. She was born, 20 April, 1775, and died 1 Feb., 1843. He died 18 June, 1842.

Children :

- 611. i. SOPHRONIA, b. 5 July, 1794.
- 612. ii. SABRINA, b. 18 May, 1796.
- 613. iii. MANDA THURBER, b. 10 Nov., 1798.
- iv. BENJAMIN SMITH, b. 17 Dec., 1801 ; d. 22 Feb., 1806.
- v. SALLY, b. 7 Dec., 1804 ; m. 1822, John Knapp ; d. 28 Dec., 1823. Had a child, George Cushing, b. 1823.
- 614. vi. BENJAMIN, b. 10 Nov., 1807.
- 615. vii. SALOME, b. 9 April, 1810.
- viii. EDWIN SHAW, b. 27 Feb., 1815 ; d. 22 Oct., 1836.
- ix. EDWARD ALANSON, b. 27 Feb., 1815 ; d. 9 Feb., 1839.

312. ASAPH LEAVITT ⁶ CUSHING (Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Vermont, 26 Feb., 1767. He married Silence Orr. Died May, 1839. He was a saddler and harness-maker by trade, also farmer. In the war of 1812 he was called out with the militia to play for them. He lived at one time in Niagara Co., N. Y.

Children :

- 616. i. CHARLES, b. 3 Jan., 1793.
- ii. CYNTHIA ; m. Ira Gregory, a farmer in Truxton, Cortland Co., N. Y. Moved to Cambria, Niagara Co., where she died.
- 617. iii. DIANA.

- iv. LUNAN. Left home when quite young for the purpose of finding his sister Diana who had not been heard from for some time. His father received two letters from him after he left ; he had not found her. That was the last they ever heard from him.
- v. JANE ; d. æ. about 19.

313. CHARLES ⁶CUSHING (Leavitt ⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 23 May, 1764. He married, 12 Oct., 1788, Chloe Carpenter. She was born 22 Jan., 1766. Charles lived in Rehoboth. He was in the battle of Fall River, Mass., in 1778 ; and, it is said that during the Revolutionary War he was taken prisoner and carried to England.

Children :

- i. SAMUEL CARPENTER, b. in Rehoboth, 3 July, 1789.
- 618. ii. CHAUNCY, b. 26 April, 1791.
- 619. iii. CALEB, b. 12 Aug., 1793.
- 620. iv. CHARLES CHANDLER, b. 1 Sept., 1795.
- v. CHLOE C., b. 1798 ; m. April, 1817, Abraham Ormsbee ; he d. 30 Sept., 1878 ; she d. 1827.
- 621. vi. CHRISTOPHER C., b. 27 Jan., 1800.

314. LEAVITT ⁶CUSHING (Leavitt ⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 13 March, 1773. He married, 1791, Chloe Wilson. She was born 30 April, 1772, and died in Ulysses, Pa. He died in Bainbridge, N. Y., 4 May, 1860. Chloe was probably of Putney, Vt., as they lived there three years after marriage. Her father was a Revolutionary soldier. Dr. Charles Cushing (No. 628) spoke of him as my grandfather Willson, who was a "Green Mountain Boy" of '76. Leavitt Cushing removed from Putney, Vt., to Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y., about 1795, where he resided until 1847, when he moved to Bainbridge, N. Y., where he lived the remainder of his life. He was first clerk of the first Baptist Church of Worcester. One of

his grandchildren who lived with him for a number of years, writes of him as follows: "He was a man of few words, never talked much unless he had something to say. He was fond of a joke, and his jokes were always dry and cutting. He had a kind good heart and lived a consistent Christian life. He spent his leisure time reading his Bible".

Children, first two born in Putney, and the rest in Worcester :

- 622. i. WILLIAM, b. 25 July, 1792.
- ii. JOHN, b. 3 July, 1794; d. 26 Jan., 1808, killed by a falling tree.
- 623. iii. SAMUEL, b. 18 July, 1796.
- iv. LEAVITT, b. 19 Sept., 1798; d. 16 Aug., 1801.
- 624. v. HOSEA, b. 21 May, 1800.
- 625. vi. LUCAS, b. 19 May, 1802.
- 626. vii. POLLY, b. 9 Jan., 1804.
- 627. viii. LEAVITT, b. 12 April, 1806.
- ix. JOHN, b. 30 Sept., 1808; d. unm. 10 Oct., 1850. Was a physician.
- 628. x. CHARLES, b. 5 Jan., 1811.

315. MATTHEW ⁶ CUSHING (Samuel ⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 8 March, 1767. He married Lydia Tripp.

Child :

- i. SAMUEL, b. 18 Dec., 1804.

316. CALEB ⁶ CUSHING (Matthew ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1763. He married, 19 March, 1786, Lucy, daughter of Luther and Lucy (Beal) Stephenson of Cohasset. She was born in 1764. Caleb was a shoemaker. Resided on East St., Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. LEAVITT, b. 15 July, 1786; d. July, 1823.
- ii. CALEB, b. 9 Oct., 1788.
- iii. LUCY; d. 28 Sept., 1800.

- iv. LUTHER, b. 24 Feb., 1793 ; m. Eliza Wyman. Lived at Charlestown, and d. there 6 Dec., 1874.
- v. BETSEY, b. 17 Nov., 1795.
- vi. PETER, b. 15 March, 1798 ; d. 3 Sept., 1823.
- vii. ELIZABETH MARSH, b. 13 March, 1800 ; m. Henry White. Had a son, Caleb C.
- viii. JONATHAN, b. 15 Sept., 1801.
- ix. THOMAS, b. 10 Oct., 1808 ; m. 10 Jan., 1836, Jane Sprague, and d. 22 June, 1858. She d. 23 Feb., 1878, æ. 66 years. Thomas was town treasurer of Hingham in 1857. Their son Sidney Thomas, b. 23 Aug., 1849, d. 7 Oct., 1849.

317. HANNAH ⁶ CUSHING (Matthew ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1766. She married, 25 May, 1795, Elijah, son of Jacob and Leah (Fearing) Leavitt. He was born in Hingham, 18 Feb., 1768, and died 17 Nov., 1813. She died 10 Sept., 1820. Elijah was a cooper. Resided on Main St., Hingham Centre.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. ELIZABETH (Leavitt), b. 2 April, 1796 ; d. unm. 8 May, 1867.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 24 Oct., 1797 ; m. 13 May, 1821, Charles Howard.
- iii. JACOB, b. 1 April, 1800 ; d. unm. 28 May, 1879.
- iv. ELIJAH, b. 20 April, 1803 ; d. unm. 23 July, 1876.

318. EZEKIEL ⁶ CUSHING (Matthew ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 3 Sept., 1769. He married, 23 Oct., 1797, Abigail, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Hatch) Gill. She was born in Hingham, 20 March, 1774, and died 15 Jan., 1849. He died 19 July, 1827. Resided at Hingham Centre.

Children, born in Hingham :

- 629. i. LYDIA, b. 17 March, 1798.
- 630. ii. SALLY, b. 9 Aug., 1799.
- iii. MATTHEW, b. 21 June, 1804 ; d. 9 March, 1825.

319. ENOS ⁶ CUSHING (Thomas ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 27 Dec., 1779. He married, 2 Sept., 1804, Clarissa, daughter of Col. John Needham. She was born 12 Oct., 1786, and died 17 March, 1839. Enos Cushing died 6 Dec., 1866. Resided at Fenner, Madison Co., N. Y. Although the son of pioneers, and reared where there were no facilities for the acquisition for a liberal education, he possessed a vigorous intellect, and became a man of varied and unusual cultivation. He was a civil engineer and surveyor, also a farmer. He regarded thorough and even severe training and education as essential to his children. He was one of the most prominent freemasons of his time.

Children :

- i. MERCY, b. 28 Nov., 1805 ; m. 28 Sept., 1836, Abram Davis ; d. 20 Oct., 1878.
- ii. CORNELIA, b. 12 Oct., 1808 ; m. 1832, William Haight ; d. 9 Jan., 1848.
- iii. DOLLY NAOMI, b. 1 Jan., 1811 ; m. 1845, Peter Bordwett. No issue.
631. iv. MILO A., b. 4 Dec., 1812.
632. v. ORLANDO, b. 30 May, 1815.
- vi. EMILY, b. 7 Aug., 1819 ; m. 1839, Geo. W. Hyatt. Had two children ; d. 23 Aug., 1878.
633. vii. THOMAS, b. 12 Dec., 1821.

320. HAWKES ⁶ CUSHING (Thomas ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was bapt. in Hingham, Mass., 17 Aug., 1788. He married, first, 17 March, 1818, Louisa Hutchinson. She died 10 Aug., 1822. He married, secondly, at New Canaan, N. Y., Clarinda, daughter of Roswell and Sally (Hutchinson) Welsh. She was born 30 Dec., 1799, and died 30 Aug., 1861. Hawkes Cushing died 30 Aug., 1854. He was a farmer and lived at Fenner, Madison Co., N. Y.

Child, by his first wife :

- i. LOUISA HUTCHINSON, b. 1822 ; m. (1) Newton Weed, and (2) Leroy Farnham. She d. at Lansing, Mich., 10 Feb., 1869.

Children, by his second wife :

634. ii. FISHER AMES, b. 27 April, 1827.
635. iii. DEWITT CLINTON, b. 7 July, 1829.
636. iv. THOMAS ROSWELL, b. 1 April, 1831.
637. v. HENRY MEAD, b. 22 Oct., 1833.
- vi. JANE ELIZABETH, b. 20 March, 1836 ; m. (1) George Gibson, and (2) Frank Parsons. She had one daughter by her first husband, and three by her second.

321. DEBORAH ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 31 Dec., 1774. She married, in 1796, John, son of Noah Nash of Scituate. He was born 29 July, 1767, and died 23 Dec., 1856.

Children :

- i. DEBORAH CUSHING (Nash), b. 17 Oct., 1797 ; d. 23 April, 1811.
- ii. JOHN, b. 29 July, 1799 ; d. 1 Oct., 1800.
- iii. JOHN KING, b. 26 Nov., 1801 ; m. 29 Nov., 1832, Sarah D. Foster.
- iv. NATHANIEL CUSHING, b. 6 April, 1804 ; m. Lucy T. Briggs.
- v. HENRY, b. 17 Oct., 1806 ; m. Clementina Carney.
- vi. ELIZA, b. 2 Sept., 1808 ; not married.
- vii. ISRAEL, b. 8 March, 1811 ; m. 23 May, 1842, Deborah Clapp Briggs.

322. NATHANIEL ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 25 Oct., 1779. He married, 30 Nov., 1807, Jane, daughter of Hayward and Judith (Bailey) Pierce. She was born 14 Dec., 1780 ; and died 19 May, 1838. He died 31 May, 1862.

Children :

- i. JANE, b. 26 Sept., 1808 ; d. 13 Nov., 1832.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. Dec., 1809 ; d. 24 May, 1857.
- 638. iii. HAYWARD PIERCE, b. 3 May, 1812.
- 639. iv. NATHAN, b. 29 May, 1814.

323. WARREN ⁶ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 14 Dec., 1785. He married Abigail Gibbs, daughter of Col. Thomas Kempton, an officer in the American Army in the Revolution, and member of the Kempton family, who at one time owned about one third of what is now New Bedford.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 5 April, 1813 ; d. 4 Sept., 1813.
- ii. WILLIAM WARREN, b. 17 Oct., 1814 ; d. 18 Dec., 1815.
- iii. JOHN KING, b. 17 Nov., 1816 ; m. Ruth O. Caswell Potter.
- 640. iv. DEBORAH KEMPTON, b. 17 Aug., 1818.
- v. ALICE ELIZA, b. 28 Feb., 1821 ; d. unm. 6 March, 1840.
- vi. ANNA SOPHIA, b. 12 May, 1823 ; d. unm. 16 March, 1861.
- vii. ALBERT WARREN, b. 12 Feb., 1825 ; d. 1 March, 1873.
- viii. THOMAS KEMPTON, b. 12 Feb., 1827 ; d. 14 June, 1827.
- ix. SAMUEL WARREN, b. 20 March, 1828 ; d. 21 April, 1828.

324. OLIVER ⁶ CUSHING (Josiah ⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 25 Sept., 1787. He married, 20 June, 1813, Eliza Winslow. She was born in Freetown, Mass., 30 March, 1791. He was a physician in Seekonk, Mass.

Child :

- i. HANNAH GILBERT ; m. Samuel Russell Payson, of Belmont, Mass.

325. DAVID ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 10 May, 1768. He married, 30 Sept., 1798, Freelove, daughter of Joseph Brown of Cumberland, R. I., and widow of Dr. Wil-

liam Jenckes of Cheshire, Mass. She died 3 March, 1843. David Cushing died 30 Sept., 1814. He studied medicine, after the manner of those times, with Dr. James Bliss of Rehoboth, a man of deserved note and influence. He went early to Cheshire, Berkshire Co., Mass., for land was deeded to him there in Nov., 1796.

He died of typhus fever in Adams, to which adjoining town he had removed from the Stafford's Hill home in Cheshire two years before. (' Stafford's Hill ' was the original settlement from which grew Adams and Cheshire. It was once a flourishing settlement, now only an ancient graveyard left, the only completely "deserted village" in Massachusetts). Typhus fever had been introduced into the region by the British prisoners from the battles on Lake Champlain, quartered there.

Dr. Cushing was tall and slender, erect, commanding in appearance, and highly esteemed and regarded through an extended community.

Children :

- i. SALLY, b. 1800.
641. ii. ERASTUS, b. 15 July, 1802.
642. iii. DANIEL B., b. 10 Feb., 1804.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 1806.
- v. JULIA, b. 1808 ; d. unm. 30 June, 1829.

326. LORING ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 17 April, 1773. He married Lucy ——. She died in Rehoboth, 18 Jan., 1851, æ. 70. He died 6 Sept., 1816.

Children :

- i. LORING, b. 28 Jan., 1815 ; m. 19 March, 1842, Hannah Robinson.
- ii. SARAH, b. 2 Oct., 1816.

327. CALEB ⁶ CUSHING (David ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 9 April, 1776. He married, Abiah ——. She died in Rehoboth, 13 Sept., 1852, æ. 77. He died in Rehoboth, 24 March, 1861.

Child :

- i. HORACE, b. 26 Sept., 1806 ; d. 14 Aug., 1851.

328. HOSEA ⁶ CUSHING (Daniel ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ⁴ Matthew ¹) was born in Putney, Vt., 13 Jan., 1780. He married, 1 Jan., 1800, Lydia Shaw. She was born in East Greenwich, R. I., 4 July, 1778, and died at Grand Detour, Ill., 16 July, 1846. He died at Glenn's Falls, N. Y. about 1865.

Children :

- i. LUCY, b. in Putney, 5 Dec., 1800.
- ii. ELIZABETH TALBOT, b. in Putney, 5 Feb., 1802.
- iii. AMANDA SALLY, b. in Bethel, Vt., 1804.
643. iv. DANIEL, b. in Bethel, 1 Oct., 1805.
- v. JOHN SHAW, b. in Bethel, 5 July, 1807.
- vi. GEORGE, b. in Bethel, 17 Aug., 1809 ; d. in Callao, Peru, 1857.
- vii. JOSEPH ADAMS DENNISON, b. 12 July, 1811 ; d. at Grand Detour, Ill., 11 Aug., 1859.
- viii. JANE MOULTON, b. in Chelsea, Vt., 16 May, 1813.
- ix. JOSIAH DANA, b. in Bethel, 27 March, 1815.
- x. MARY, b. in Bethel, 1 July, 1819.
- xi. MARK ANTHONY, b. in Bethel, 27 Jan., 1821 ; d. in Waldo, Florida, 21 Feb., 1892.

329. JOSEPH ⁶ CUSHING (Jacob ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 2 Nov., 1785. He married, 23 Sept., 1808, Sybil Ormsbee of See-konk, Mass. He died 30 July, 1820. Was a farmer.

Children :

- i. ALMEDA F., b. 1 April, 1809 ; m. Samuel Smith, of See-konk, by whom she had 6 children.

- ii. ALBERT, b. 1811 ; d. 1813.
- iii. ADELINE W., b. 2 Nov., 1813; m. Capt. Benjamin Brayton, of Fall River, by whom she had 7 children. She d. in Bristol, R. I., 28 Dec., 1872.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 1815 ; d. 1818.
- 644. v. JOSIAH, b. in Seekonk, 12 May, 1817.

330. JOSIAH ⁶ CUSHING (Jacob ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., 18 Jan., 1793. He married, May, 1814, Mindwell Robinson of Attleborough, Mass. She died June, 1874. He died 26 Sept., 1825. Was a jeweller by occupation.

Children :

- 645. i. ALPHEUS NELSON, b. in Attleborough, 21 April, 1815.
- ii. CHARLOTTE AMANDA, b. 21 April, 1815 ; d. 1820.
- iii. CHARLOTTE AMANDA, b. Nov., 1824 ; m. Henry Morse, of Somerville, Mass., by whom she had one child. She d. May, 1873.

331. JONATHAN ⁶ CUSHING (Ebenezer ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 1764. He married, first, 4 Nov., 1789, Mehetabel Abrams, and, secondly, 2 June, 1799, Isabella Hinckley.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. MARY ; d. unm. in Norwich, Conn.
- 646. ii. MEHETABEL.

332. BENJAMIN ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 1762. He married Abigail Callander. Surviving him, she married, secondly, 28 Dec., 1804, Samuel Jepson.

Children :

- i. BETSEY.
- ii. SUSANNA.

333. THOMAS ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass.,

17 Aug., 1774. He married, 19 Aug., 1798, Hannah Tucker. She died 10 Sept., 1849. Thomas Cushing died in Boston, 6 May, 1811. He was a prominent Free Mason.

Children, born in Boston :

- i. THOMAS, b. 22 Nov., 1798 ; m. 28 Aug., 1829, Euphemia Hodge ; d. 12 Aug., 1849.
- ii. CHARLES, b. 5 Oct., 1800. He sailed from Boston for Wilmington, N. C., 1 Dec., 1819 ; they got to about the lower light, when a heavy snowstorm came up, and the vessel and all on board were lost.
- iii. JOHN TUCKER, b. 4 Jan., 1803 ; m. Lucy Chapman ; d. in Beverley, Mass., 1 Sept., 1880. He was a carriage-maker.
- iv. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 16 June, 1805 ; m. 18 Nov., 1835, Mehetabel S. Mosher ; d. in Boston 9 June, 1898. He was a carriage-maker.
647. v. SOLOMON BRYANT, b. 28 Jan., 1808.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. 2 July, 1811 ; d. 2 April, 1812.

334. HENRY ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 21 Nov., 1776. He married, 10 Oct., 1802, Debby Ray Tucker. She was born 26 Aug., 1781. He died in Boston, 26 March, 1836.

Children :

- i. MARY ANNE COLESWORTHY, b. 26 July, 1803 ; m. 18 July, 1830, William D. Phelps ; d. 16 Dec., 1831.
- ii. HENRIETTA, b. 15 May, 1808 ; d. 14 Feb., 1832.
- iii. EMMELINE COLESWORTHY, b. 8 Jan., 1812 ; d. unm. 17 June, 1835.
648. iv. HENRY WALDO, b. 3 Dec., 1814.

335. STEPHEN ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 21 June, 1784. He married, 13 May, 1812, Eliza Goodale. She was born in Boston, 11 Dec., 1790 ; and died 12 Sept., 1854. Stephen Cushing died in Ashburnham, 22 July,

1872. He was a mast-maker by trade ; owned a yard and carried on business in Boston until his health failed him, consequent upon an attack of yellow fever. He bought a farm in Ashburnham, Mass., and removed there with his family in the spring of 1830. " Distinguished for his integrity." In 1838, he represented Ashburnham in the Legislature.

Children :

- 649. i. STEPHEN, b. 18 March, 1813.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 18 April, 1815 ; m. 9 May, 1832, John Whitney, of Westminster.
- 650. iii. BENJAMIN, b. 19 Feb., 1817.
- iv. SARAH PAGE, b. 22 April, 1819 ; m. 19 June, 1851, Joseph B. Jewett ; d. 21 Aug., 1874.
- 651. v. JOHN FLETCHER, b. 15 Sept., 1823.
- vi. ANN BOWKER, b. 17 April, 1826 ; m. 17 Nov., 1875, Joseph B. Jewett, of Ashby, Mass., widower of her sister, Sarah Page.

336. JONATHAN ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 20 June, 1786. He married, 1809, Sally, daughter of Nathaniel Lazell of South Boston. Lived in Bridgewater, Mass., where he died, 2 Nov., 1877.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM H ; m. and had two sons, Charles F. and William H.
- ii. FREDERICK. Lived in Providence, R. I. ; m. 12 Jan., 1845, Mira Washburn, of Providence, daughter of Carver, of Bridgewater.
- iii. CHARLES F.
- iv. A daughter.

337. JOSHUA ⁶ CUSHING (Joshua ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Duxbury, Mass., 20 Nov., 1766. He married, 11 Sept., 1791, Joanna, daughter of Benjamin

Prior, of Duxbury. She was born 22 March, 1769, and died 15 Sept., 1843. Joshua died 18 Oct., 1857. Lived in Duxbury.

Children :

- i. MARY, b. 14 March, 1792 ; d. 5 Nov., 1808.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 2 Dec., 1793.
- iii. JOANNA, b. 28 Dec., 1795 ; m. Capt. M. Waterman, son of Eliphalet Waterman, b. 1 Oct., 1792.
652. iv. JOSHUA, b. 11 June, 1801.
- v. SALLY, b. June, 1803 ; m. (1) George Peterson, and (2) Atkins, of Provincetown.
- vi. JANE, b. 19 Nov., 1807 ; m. Peleg Cook, of Duxbury.

338. BENJAMIN ⁶ CUSHING (Joshua ⁵⁻¹⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Duxbury, Mass. He was an officer on a mercantile vessel sailing from New York to Dublin. About 1798 or 1799, he met and married Jane Grey at Dublin, and subsequently brought his wife to New York. She died in 1800. He was a seafaring man, and is said to have served in the War of 1812, and met his death in service.

Child :

653. i. MARY ANNE, b. 24 Aug., 1800.

339. CALEB ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., 21 May, 1770. He moved to Philadelphia, Pa., and was there married, 14 Dec., 1793, by Rev. Nicholas Collin, D.D. (rector of Old Swedes Church, Phila.) to Margaret, daughter of John Hoover, of Philadelphia. He was a sea captain and died in Philadelphia, after three years illness, 4 Dec., 1820. His wife died 18 July, 1847, æ. 69.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 22 Feb., 1795 ; d. 31 July, 1795.
- ii. JOHN, bt. 30 Oct., 1796 ; æ. 4 weeks ; d. of consumption 19 May, 1833. He was a sea-captain and d. three days after his arrival from the West Indies.

iii. ANNE, b. 3 Aug., 1799 ; bt. 27 April, 1800 ; m. George L. EVRE, and had one son George, b. 1825, d. 1827. She d. in Oct., 1829.

iv. MARY, b. 10 Nov., 1801 ; bt. 20 Jan., 1802 ; d. 28 May, 1802.

v. CALEB, b. 8 July, 1803 ; bt. 7 Nov., 1803 ; d. 8 Oct., 1804.

340. JOHN NEWMARCH ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., 18 May, 1779. He married, first, 1 April, 1799, Lydia Dow, of Salisbury. She died 6 Nov., 1810. He married, secondly, 29 Jan., 1815, Elizabeth, daughter of Nicholas Johnson, of Newburyport, Mass. John moved to Newburyport in 1802, and lived there until his death, 5 Jan., 1849. He was a ship-master, owner and merchant.

Children, by his first wife :

654. i. CALEB, b. 17 Jan., 1800.

ii. LYDIA, b. 13 Aug., 1805 ; d. 21 April, 1851.

Children, by his second wife :

iii. MARY ANN, b. 4 March, 1816 ; d. 31 Aug., 1831.

iv. PHILIP JOHNSON, b. 11 Dec., 1818 ; d. 29 Sept., 1846.

655. v. JOHN NEWMARCH, b. 21 Oct., 1820.

656. vi. WILLIAM, b. 10 Aug., 1823.

vii. SARAH CHICKERING, b. 10 Aug., 1823 ; d. 9 May, 1826.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 July, 1826 ; d. 19 Sept., 1828.

341. MARY ⁶ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., 22 March, 1789. She married Benjamin Bodily. She died 13 June, 1836.

Children :

i. BENJAMIN (Bodily) ; d. unmarried.

ii. MARY ; m. Joshua Danforth of Newbury. No children.

342. JAMES ⁶ CUSHING (Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ⁵ Matthew ¹) was born in Haverhill, Mass., 9 March, 1765. He married, 1 Dec., 1793, Sarah, daughter of Richard and Mehetable (Burwen) Ward, of Salem, Mass. She died 9 June, 1862, æ. 93. He died at Alexandra, Va., 7 Sept., 1796.

Child :

- i. JAMES ; d. at sea, off the harbor of New York, 25 May, 1820.

343. CALEB ⁶ CUSHING (Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Haverhill, Mass., 4 Sept., 1767. He married, 15 June, 1792, Mary Church. She died in 1861. He died at Charlestown, Me., 22 Aug., 1863. Lived at Salisbury, N.H., and afterwards at Orange, Vt. He was a hotel-keeper and blacksmith. For many years a justice of the peace, and for 19 years representative to the General Court.

Children, born in Salisbury :

657. i. SARAH, b. 15 June, 1793.
 ii. JOHN CHURCH, b. 12 Feb., 1795 ; d. unm. at New Orleans, 6 Sept., 1819.
 658. iii. HARRIET BYRON, b. 18 June, 1798.
 659. iv. THOMAS JEFFERSON, b. 7 Feb., 1801.
 v. HENRY DEARBORN, b. 15 Oct., 1803 ; d. unm. at Washington, D. C., 16 Oct., 1831. Was for some years engaged on the genealogy of his family.
 660. vi. JONATHAN AMBROSE, b. 12 May, 1806.
 661. vii. JAMES MADISON, b. 19 Sept., 1808.
 662. viii. AMANDA M., b. 15 May, 1813.

344. THEODORE ⁶ CUSHING (Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Haverhill, Mass., 9 March, 1770. He married, first, 27 May, 1798, Abigail, daughter of Samuel Jackman of Boscarven, N. H. She was born 7 Aug., 1773, and died 14 July, 1836. He married, secondly, 20 Sept., 1836, Mrs. Anne Middleton, née Jones. Theodore died in West Grace, N. Y., 13 Jan., 1850. He went to Hopkinton, and removed to Salisbury about 1793. On the 30 Jan., 1806, he moved to Thetford, Vt., and thence in June, 1831, to West Grace, N. Y. Furniture manufacturer and farmer. Daniel Webster said of him "I knew him in Salisbury thirty-eight years ago, as one of the most honest and industrious men I ever knew".

Children, by his first wife, born in Salisbury and Thetford :

- 663. i. SAMUEL, b. in Salisbury, 23 Jan., 1799.
- 664. ii. JAMES ROYAL, b. 24 Nov., 1800.
- iii. ANN, b. 2 Nov., 1802 ; m. (1) 17 Oct., 1844, Dea. Enoch Foote. He d. 20 Dec., 1849. She m. (2) 21 Nov., 1850. Capt. Samuel Pierce. He d. 22 March, 1865. She lived in Haverhill, Mass., and d. 1885.
- 665. iv. NATHANIEL SAWYER, b. 7 Dec., 1804.
- v. SARAH JACKMAN, b. in Thetford 14 Feb., 1807 ; d. 31 Dec., 1809.
- 666. vi. EMILY MORRILL, b. 9 July, 1809.
- vii. MARIA ABIGAIL, b. 6 Feb., 1812 ; d. 3 Sept., 1840.
- 667. viii. WILLIAM THEODORE, b. 28 Jan., 1816.

345. ABIGAIL ⁶ CUSHING (Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Haverhill, Mass., 3 Oct., 1778. She married, 3 Jan., 1822, Benjamin Brooks Richardson, as his second wife. He was born in Woburn, Mass., 11 Aug., 1783, and died 27 Feb., 1867. They lived in Woburn.

Children :

- i. JAMES CUSHING (Richardson), b. 3 April, 1824 ; m. 4 Sept., 1853, Lydia Barlett Taylor.
- ii. MARY ABBY.

346. JOHN WAINWRIGHT ⁶ CUSHING (Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Haverhill, Mass., 23 July, 1782. He married, 29 Sept., 1807, Sarah Swett of Salisbury, N. H.. Resided in Haverhill. Died in Burlington, Vt., Aug., 1836.

Children :

- i. JAMES WILLIAM.
- 668. ii. JOSEPH WAINWRIGHT.
- iii. MARY.

And two children, who d. young.

347. ELIZABETH ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury Mass., 1 Sept., 1767. She married, in 1792, William Hoyt of Durham. Died in Freeport, Me., 9 June, 1856, at the home of her daughter (Hannah Cushing), with whom she had lived after the death of her husband.

Children :

- i. THEODORA (Hoyt), b. 1799 ; m. Asa Bailey ; d. in Freeport, 9 March, 1867.
- ii. SOPHIA, b. 11 March, 1801 ; m. Seth Bailey ; d. in Freeport, 8 March, 1864.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 12 Nov., 1802 ; m. 5 Nov., 1826, Edward Martyn Cushing (No. 676).
- iv. WILLIAM C., b. 7 March, 1806 ; m. Jane Sawin ; d. at Havana, Cuba, 23 March, 1834.

348. DOROTHY ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., 2 May, 1769. She married, 2 Feb., 1785, Roger Merrill. Died in Litchfield, Me., 28 Dec., 1863.

Children :

- i. ORLANDO (Merrill), b. 30 June, 1786 ; m. Sarah Bragg.
- ii. DOLLY, b. 30 Sept., 1788 ; m. William Bartlett.
- iii. JOHN, b. 11 Dec., 1790 ; d. at sea.
- iv. JONATHAN, b. 20 Feb., 1793 ; m. Sarah Jay ; d. at Durham.
- v. POLLY, b. 5 May, 1795 ; d. in 1807.
- vi. BETSEY, b. 8 Dec., 1797 ; m. Robinson.
- vii. EDWARD, b. 14 July, 1800.
- viii. MARY SARGENT ; m. at Litchfield, 27 Jan., 1830, Aaron True.

349. JOHN ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 23 June, 1771. He married in Freeport, July, 1793, Loammi Betsey Soule. Died 23 Dec., 1843.

Children :

669. i. RUFUS, b. 19 Jan., 1794.
670. ii. DOROTHEA.

- iii. DORCAS, b. in Freeport ; m. Asa Lambert.
- 671. iv. JOHN, b. 18 April, 1802.
- 672. v. JAMES SULLIVAN, b. April, 1807.
- 673. vi. JANE.
- 674. vii. EDWARD, b. 8 March, 1809.
- 675. viii. GEORGE AMMI, b. 2 Jan., 1816.

350. JONATHAN ⁶ CUSHING (John ⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 14 Sept., 1773. He married, first, 29 July, 1795, Lucretia, daughter of David Dennison, of Freeport. He married, secondly, Mary Sawyer. She died 22 Nov., 1873. Jonathan died 29 June, 1822. He was a carpenter by trade and lived in Freeport, Me.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. SALLY ; m. Isaac Lambert ; d. 1 Oct., 1847.
- ii. LUCRETIA ; m. Joseph Piper ; d. Jan., 1871.
- 676. iii. EDWARD MARTYN, b. in Freeport, 6 Aug., 1802.
- iv. HANNAH.

Children, by his second wife :

- v. MATILDA ANN.
- vi. MARY ANN.
- 677. vii. CHARLES, b. in Freeport 23 May, 1818.

351. GEORGE ⁶ CUSHING (George ⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 8 Sept., 1776. He married, 9 Nov., 1802, his cousin Nancy, daughter of Hawke and Ruth (Cushing) Cushing (No. 169 : vi). She was born 6 June, 1782, and died 24 Dec., 1862. He died 17 Dec., 1856.

Children, first four born in Boston, and the rest in Scituate:

- i. NANCY, b. 23 Nov., 1803 ; d. unm. 11 May, 1896.
- 678. ii. GEORGE KING, b. 29 Nov., 1806.
- iii. CHARLOTTE VOSE, b. 12 Feb., 1809 ; m. 13 April, 1830
Foster Waterman of Boston ; d. 16 May, 1891.
- iv. ALMIRA, b. 13 Feb., 1812 ; d. unm. 2 March, 1846.

679. v. ANDREW, b. 24 Sept., 1814.
 vi. ISAAC, b. 15 Aug., 1817; m. 7 Oct., 1841, Mary Jane,
 daughter of William Cushing. She d. 25 Feb., 1896.
 He d. 6 Oct., 1887. Left no descendants.
 680. vii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 3 May, 1820.
 viii. MARIA LOUISA, b. 5 May, 1824; m. Alfred Reynolds, of
 Derry, N. H.; d. 15 Oct., 1857.

352. JOSEPH ⁶ CUSHING (Pickels ⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 12 March, 1768. He married, in 1791, Desire Bowker. She was born, 12 Oct., 1769, and died 19 Sept., 1867. He died 10 May, 1844. Lived in Scituate.

Children, born in Scituate :

- i. LEAFY, b. 16 Nov., 1791.
 ii. LUCY, b. 12 Aug., 1793.
 iii. JOSEPH, b. 19 Dec., 1794.
 681. iv. STEPHEN, b. 17 Jan., 1797.
 v. REBECCA, b. 31 Jan., 1799; m. Jefferson Healy.
 682. vi. MATILDA, b. 29 Nov., 1801.
 vii. JOHN, b. 31 Dec., 1804.
 683. viii. ANNA, b. 20 Jan., 1809.
 684. ix. MARTIN, b. 9 July, 1810.
 685. x. ALLYNE, b. 9 Dec., 1811.

353. PICKELS ⁶ CUSHING (Pickels ⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 20 May, 1769. He married, first, Ruth —, and, secondly, Rachel, daughter of George and Lydia (Cushing) Cushing (No. 166 : iv). She was born 21 March, 1781, and died 13 July, 1868. Pickels died 21 April, 1842. He had a commission as Ensign. The commission bears the autograph of John Hancock, and is dated 5 July, 1792.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. WILLIAM, b. 21 Nov., 1792.
 ii. ROLAND, b. 3 Dec., 1794.
 iii. RUTH, b. 21 June, 1797.

Children, by his second wife :

- iv. MARY, b. 19 April, 1803 ; d. unm. 16 Jan., 1874.
- v. HARRIET, b. 10 Aug., 1805 ; m. Litchfield ; had two children : Albert Cushing, b. 2 Aug., 1832, and George W., d. young.
- vi. JULIA, b. 19 July, 1807 ; m. Rev. Edward C. Messenger ; had one child, Elvira.
- vii. ALBERT, b. 3 Sept., 1810 ; d. at New Orleans.
- 686. viii. ELIZA, b. 1 May, 1813.
- 687. ix. LYDIA KING, b. 22 April, 1816.
- x. ELVIRA, b. 15 Sept., 1818 ; d. in infancy.
- xi. ELVIRA, b. July, 1821 ; d. 9. Feb., 1830.

One of the first two sons married and had a son,
William.

354. MARY ⁷ CUSHING ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ (Stephen ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 Nov., 1788. She married, 10 Feb., 1811, Gorham, son of Jonathan and Lydia (Nichols) Lincoln. He was born in Hingham, 2 March, 1787, and died 19 June, 1869. She died 3 Nov., 1835. Gorham Lincoln was a blacksmith ; afterwards interested in navigation, and late in life a farmer. Resided in Hingham. Was one of the deacons of the third parish.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. MARY ANN (Lincoln), b. 5 Sept., 1811 ; d. 22 Oct., 1822.
- ii. LYDIA NICHOLS, b. 12 Jan., 1813 ; d. 22 Feb., 1835.
- iii. GORHAM PRENTICE, b. 16 Sept., 1816 ; d. 14 Jan., 1833.
- iv. ELIZABETH CUSHING, b. 21 Jan., 1819 ; m. (1) 9 Dec., 1841, Wm. Edward Doane, and (2) 16 Feb., 1857, John C. Abbot, widower.
- v. An infant ; d. 1820.
- vi. SARAH BINNEY, b. 20 Nov., 1821 ; m. 10 Oct., 1844, Henry W. Lincoln.
- vii. MARY A. BINNEY, b. 20 June, 1823 ; m. 1 Oct., 1855, Charles Binney.
- viii. CATHERINE KILBY THAXTER, b. 29 Aug., 1825.

355. FANNY LINCOLN ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham,

Mass., 4 April, 1791. She married, first, 1815, George Arms of Greenfield. He was born 16 Aug., 1781, and died 15 Oct., 1819. She married, secondly, Dr. Alpheus Stone of Northfield. Died 7 Nov., 1851.

Child, by her first husband :

- i. GEORGE (Arms).

356. SILENCE BURR ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 15 June, 1792. She married, 25 Feb., 1816, John, son of John and Rhoda (James) Beal, and widower of Martha Bates. He was born in Hingham, 21 Aug., 1779, and died 25 July, 1863. Silence died 3 March, 1866. Resided in Hingham. John Beal was a farmer. Representative at the General Court, 1844 and 1845.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. JOHN CUSHING (Beal), b. 3 Dec., 1816 ; m. 10 June, 1844, Jane Proctor.
- ii. LUCY, b. 3 May, 1819.
- iii. JAMES, b. 12 May, 1822 ; m. 14 Nov., 1844, Sally B. Nichols.
- iv. WILLIAM POMROY, b. 28 Aug., 1825.
- v. MARTHA, b. 12 Nov., 1827.

357. JOHN ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 Jan., 1797. He married Delia Kingman, of Boston. He was a bookbinder, and resided many years on South St., Hingham; afterwards removed to Weymouth, where he died 5 May, 1860.

Children :

- i. GEORGE ARMS ; m. Deborah Whitmarsh, and had children. Resided at Weymouth ; d. 25 Jan., 1891.
- ii. JOHN, b. Nov., 1820 ; d. at Weymouth, 15 Nov., 1844.
- iii. FRANCIS THAXTER ; d. a young man.
- iv. PETER ; removed to New York.

- v. DELIA AMANDA.
- vi. ADELINE LINCOLN.
- vii. WILLIAM POMEROY ; d. at New York, 12 Sept, 1860.

358. PETER HAWKES ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 16 April, 1799. He married, 1 Dec., 1822, Deborah, daughter of Jotham and Grace (Tower) Jacobs. She was born in Hingham, 19 July, 1804, and died at Weymouth, 3 Feb., 1875. He lived in Weymouth, Mass., and was a goldsmith by trade.

Children :

- 688. i. DEBORAH JACOBS, b. 25 Sept., 1823.
- ii. PETER, b. 21 Sept., 1825 ; d. 10 Sept., 1826.
- 689. iii. PETER, b. 7 July, 1827.
- iv. CATHERINE STONE, b. 22 Jan., 1832 ; d. unm. 23 April, 1898.
- v. JOHN ; unmarried.

359. PETER ⁷ CUSHING (Christopher ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 23 October, 1794. He married, 4 Dec., 1816, Mary, daughter of Samuel and Beatrice (Lee) Woodard. She was born 5 Aug., 1798, and died 19 Dec., 1878. He died 11 Nov., 1823. Was a farmer.

Children :

- 690. i. CHRISTOPHER, b. 1 May, 1818.
- 691. ii. SAMUEL WOODARD, b. 27 July, 1821.
- iii. MARY ; d. 1890.

360. JOSHUA BARKER ⁷ CUSHING (Christopher ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Bath, Me., 25 Dec., 1796. He married, 10 May, 1819, Mary Matthews. She died 7 Feb., 1885. He died 5 Jan., 1834.

Children :

- i. MARY LOUISE, b. 20 Feb., 1820.
- ii. JAMES MATTHEWS, b. 5 Oct., 1821 ; d. 8 March, 1845.
- iii. ABBIE ELLEN, b. 1 Aug., 1827 ; d. May, 1880.
- iv. SILENCE LANGDON, b. 21 April, 1830.
- v. WILLIAM FARNUM, b. 11 May, 1832 ; d. 4 Oct., 1832.

361. SILENCE ALEXANDER ⁷ CUSHING (Christopher ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 23 April, 1799. She married, 19 Jan., 1819, John L. Hill, of Phippsburg. He died 25 Aug., 1847. She died 1 Sept., 1886.

Children :

- i. GEORGE LANGDON (Hill), b. 29 Feb., 1820 ; d. 2 Aug., 1879.
- ii. MARY MCCOBB, b. 25 April 1822 ; d. 9 March, 1874.
- iii. WILLIAM DAYTON, b. 14 Dec., 1824 ; d. 8 April, 1893.

362. SAMUEL ANDREWS ⁷ CUSHING (Ned ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 27 Dec., 1815. He married at Honolulu, Sandwich Islands, 5 Feb., 1837, Caroline Sophia Waring, daughter of John A. and Mary (Parsons) Smith of Newburyport, Mass. She was born at Newport, R. I., 22 March, 1819. Samuel died at Roxbury, Mass., 10 March, 1889. He was minister of the "First Methodist Church", East Cambridge, in 1844-45.

Children :

- i. MARY PARSONS, b. in Honolulu, 25 Jan., 1838.
- ii. EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. in Boston, 6 Dec., 1840 ; d. 11 Oct., 1841.
- iii. ROBERT C. WATERSTON, b. in Boston, 20 Nov., 1841 ; d. 14 Sept., 1843.
- iv. CAROLINE SOPHIA, b. in Boston, 26 April, 1843.
692. v. SAMUEL ANDREW, b. in Boston, 21 Oct., 1845.
- vi. ELLISON BAYLIES, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 4 May, 1848.
- vii. ALBERT FEARING, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 10 Jan., 1850 ; d. 28 July, 1850.
- viii. HARRY HORTON, b. in Medford, Mass., 28 April, 1853 ; M. D. of Boston University, 1878.

363. WILLIAM BARNES ⁷ CUSHING (Ned ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ³ Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham,

Mass., 16 May, 1818. He married at Marshfield, Mass., 3 April, 1845, Celia, daughter of Xoa and Martha (Oakman) Stoddard of Marshfield. Resided at Marshfield.

Children, born in Marshfield :

- i. CELIA ELIZABETH, b. 13 June, 1846 ; d. 23 Aug., 1846.
- ii. WILLIAM LINCOLN, b. 5 May, 1849.

364. PETER ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Dover, N. H., in 1776. He married in 1802, Lydia Abigail Canney. Died in 1822. Resided in Dover, N. H.

Children, born in Dover :

- i. SARAH ANN, b. 3 Feb., 1804 ; m. 17 Nov., 1823, Henry Elliot. They had four daughters. She died 10 April, 1887.
693. ii. THOMAS HANSON, b. 26 Feb., 1805.
- iii. JOHN RILEY, b. 9 March, 1810 ; d. unm. Oct., 1893.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 9 Nov., 1813 ; d. young.
- v. SETH S., b. 8 March, 1816.
- vi. LYDIA ABIGAIL, b. 8 Feb., 1820 ; m. 28 Jan., 1847, Benjamin Collins, of Dover, N. H. She d. 7 May, 1896.

365. JONATHAN ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Dover, N. H., 27 Oct., 1778. He married Hannah McCauselin. She died 16 Sept., 1853. He died May, 1827.

Children :

- i. ELIZA, b. 3 Dec., 1805 ; m. 28 July, 1857, Thomas Bickford ; d. 3 July, 1887.
- ii. CAROLINE, b. 7 Nov. 1807 ; m. 27 Jan., 1825, John Hooper Berwick.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 2 Oct., 1809 ; d. 1830.
- iv. ALEXIS, b. 22 Feb., 1812.
- v. ANNA, b. March, 1814 ; d. 1816.

366. WILLIAM⁷ CUSHING (Thomas⁶ Peter⁵ Jonathan⁴ Peter³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Dover, N. H., 17 April, 1782. He married Nancy Hayes of Dover. She was born in 1785, and died at Somersworth, N. H., 17 Nov., 1839. He died 20 July, 1850.

Children :

- i. THOMAS, b. 26 Dec., 1806 ; d. 26 Jan., 1831.
- ii. IVORY, b. 25 Aug., 1808 ; d. Oct., 1808.
- 694. iii. AUGUSTUS, b. 15 Jan., 1811.
- 695. iv. JARVIS, b. 20 Sept., 1816.
- 696. v. NATHAN, b. 21 Feb., 1818.

367. PETER⁷ CUSHING (Thomas⁶ Peter⁵ Jonathan⁴ Peter³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Dover, N. H., 29 Feb., 1790. He married, in 1825, Sarah, daughter of Stoughton Austin of Dover. He died in Dover, 15 June, 1867, leaving descendants, among them Col. Joseph Cushing of Dover, N. H.

Children :

- i. JOSEPH W.
- ii. GEORGE W.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. CHARLES.

368. SAMUEL WINGATE⁷ CUSHING (Daniel⁶ Peter⁵ Jonathan⁴ Peter³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Dover, N. H., 9 April, 1802. He married Arsenath, daughter of Jacob Hyde of Tamworth, N. H. She died 15 Sept., 1861. He lived in Dover.

Children :

- i. LOUISA, b. May, 1835.
- ii. ARSENATH, b. 17 March, 1837.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 25 March, 1839.
- iv. CHARLES, b. 4 May, 1842 ; d. 25 March, 1846.

369. ELIZABETH HANSON ⁷ CUSHING (Peter ⁶⁻⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rochester, N. H., 26 Nov., 1786. She married, 8 Dec., 1811, Jabez, son of Jabez and Meribah (Emery) Dame of Rochester. He was born in 1782, and died 26 Jan., 1850. She died 19 July, 1823.

Children :

- i. GEORGE WASHINGTON (Dame), b. in Rochester, 27 July, 1812; m. at Fork of Willis, Va., 22 July, 1835, Mary Maria Page. He came to Virginia, May, 1823, and graduated from Hampden-Sydney College, 1829. Was ordained and moved to Danville, Va., Sept., 1840. He d. 24 Dec., 1895. His wife d. 11 Sept., 1895.
- ii. PARMELIA C., b. 21 April, 1814; m. Stephen Estes, who d. 12 Jan., 1854, æ. 42. She d. 2 May, 1854.
- iii. PARKER E., b. Sept., 1816; d. unm. at Boston, 7 March, 1871.
- iv. HARRIET W., b. 1 Sept., 1818; d. unm. at Dover, N. H., 2 July, 1890.

370. JONATHAN PETER ⁷ CUSHING (Peter ⁶⁻⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rochester, N. H., 12 March, 1793. He married, 2 Aug., 1827, Lucy Jane Page of Cumberland Co., Va. She was born 6 April, 1804; and died 7 Jan., 1872. Jonathan P. Cushing died at Raleigh, N. C., 25 April, 1835. Apprenticed to a saddler; in 1811, he went to Exeter Academy. Entered Dartmouth College, 1815, and graduated in 1817. Tutor in Hampton-Sidney College, 1817. In 1821, he was elected President of Hampton-Sidney College, which position he held until his death.

Children ·

697. i. LUCY NELSON, b. 14 May, 1828.
698. ii. ELIZABETH HANSON, b. 14 Sept., 1831.
- iii. CATHERINE THORNTON; d. in infancy.

371. ELISHA ⁷ CUSHING (Elisha ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 29 Sept., 1784. He married in 1811, Lucy, daughter of James and Deborah (Tirrell) Humphrey of Weymouth. She was born 31 Dec., 1789, and died at Weymouth, 27 March, 1876. Elisha died 26 Jan., 1857. He was a book-binder. Resided in Hingham at the corner of Main and South Sts., next northwest of Derby Academy.

Children :

- 699. i. EMELINE, b. 26 July, 1812.
- ii. LUCY HUMPHREY, b. 18 Dec., 1814; m. 31 Jan., 1850, Hervey Cushing, of Weymouth, and died 15 Jan., 1860.
- 700. iii. JAMES, b. in Andover, 26 June, 1818.
- iv. SUSAN HUMPHREY, b. 23 Feb., 1828; m. 23 Dec., 1861, James Humphrey, of Weymouth.

372. GILMAN ⁷ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁶ Elisha ⁵⁻⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 3 April, 1786. Died in 1861.

Children :

- i. LEVI L. ; m. and had a son, Rollin L.
- ii. JOHN J. ; m. and had twins Eton Ray and Eli.
- iii. A daughter.

373. JOHN ⁷ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁶ Elisha ⁵⁻⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Worthington, N.Y., 13 April, 1792.

Children :

- i. JOHN L.
- ii. THEODORE J.

And four daughters.

374. ROSWELL ⁷ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁶ Elisha ⁵⁻⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Aug., 1796. Was a farmer, but later sold his farm, and lived with his sons who kept a livery stable.

Children :

- i. CHARLES.
- ii. HENRY ; died in infancy.
- iii. HENRY ; unmarried.

Also four daughters.

375. SUSAN ⁷ CUSHING (Bela ⁶ John ⁵ Elisha ⁴ Daniel³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 Dec., 1806. She married, 29 June, 1834, George, son of Stephen and Milley (Merrill) Wright. He was born in Charlestown, Mass., 17 Nov., 1809. She died in Hingham, 15 Jan., 1855. Surviving her, George Wright married, secondly, 8 Jan., 1857, Emma M. Souther, and for his third wife, he married, 3 Feb., 1869, Sarah A. Souther, sister of his second wife. He was a clerk, and resided in Hingham.

Children :

- i. GEORGE (Wright) ; is dead.
- ii. SUSAN CUSHING ; m. 11 Sept., 1860, John M. Corbett.

376. JOHN ⁷ CUSHING (Bela ⁶ John ⁵ Elisha ⁴ Daniel³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 April, 1808. He married, first, 8 May, 1831, Harriet Jacob, daughter of Jacob and Deborah (Cushing) Gilkey. She was born in Hingham, 29 Oct., 1809, and died 24 Feb., 1850. He married, secondly, 15 Jan., 1852, Nancy, daughter of John and Rebecca (Simmons) Sprague of Marshfield. She was born in Marshfield, 26 July, 1818. John Cushing died 14 June, 1886. Resided on Main St., South Hingham. He was a farmer and shoemaker. Representative 1873 and 1874.

Children, by his first wife, born in Hingham :

- i. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 26 July, 1832 ; d. 1 Feb., 1852.
- ii. JACOB GILKEY, b. 8 Oct., 1836 ; was wounded at the battle of Spottsylvania, Va., 12 May, 1864, and d. 14 May, 1864.
- iii. DEBORAH ELLEN, b. 19 Sept., 1841 ; m. 15 Jan., 1860, George Cushing (No. 821).

Children, by his second wife, born in Hingham :

iv. FANNY OSCAR, b. 9 April, 1856.

v. WALLACE G., b. 11 May, 1860.

377. FRANCIS ⁷ CUSHING (Daniel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 27 Aug., 1785. He married Betsey, daughter of Josiah and Betsey (Whiton) Sprague. She was born in Hingham, 27 March, 1791, and died 6 June, 1874. Francis died 18 May, 1832. Resided on Main St., Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

701. i. ELIZABETH, b. 18 June, 1816.

ii. FRANCIS, b. 6 Oct., 1818 ; d. 25 June, 1845.

702. iii. EDMUND, b. 9 Feb., 1824.

703. iv. HENRY, b. 22 April, 1827.

378. THOMAS ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 4 Sept., 1781. He married. 25 Dec., 1806, Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth (Cushing) Hobart. She was born in Hingham, 13 Sept., 1785, and surviving him married, secondly, 29 Sept., 1816, Ensign Cushing (No. 382). Thomas Cushing died 3 March, 1815. Resided on South Pleasant St., Hingham. He was a cooper.

Children, born in Hingham :

i. THOMAS, b. 31 July, 1807 ; d. 21 July, 1813.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 10 Nov., 1812 ; m. 15 Dec., 1833., Stephen Cushing (No. 432).

379. ELIZABETH ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 March, 1783. She married, 10 April, 1803, Israel, son of Shubal and Mercy (Bates) Fearing. He was born in Hingham, 16 Dec., 1782, and died 21 Oct., 1857. Resided at Hingham Centre, "over the river." He was a cooper.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. JAMES (Fearing), b. 6 June 1803 ; d. next day.
- ii. JAMES, b. 20 May, 1804 ; d. 7 Oct., 1804.
- iii. LYDIA CUSHING, b. 3 Oct., 1805 ; m. 15 Jan., 1832, Benjamin Jones, Jr.
- iv. JAMES HAWKES, b. 4 Oct., 1807 ; m. 22 Dec., 1833, Eunice Wilder.
- v. ISRAEL, b. 28 July, 1809. Removed to Weymouth where he married and had issue. He d. 4 March, 1880.
- vi. PEREZ LINCOLN, b. 26 June, 1811 ; m. 27 Oct., 1833, Margaret J. Corthell.
- vii. EBENEZER CUSHING, b. 20 Dec., 1812 ; m. 9 March, 1842, Sarah C. Torrey.

380. BELA ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 June, 1789. Resided in Boston,

Children :

- i. BELA THOMAS, b. 12 May, 1815.
- ii. PEREZ LINCOLN, b. 2 March, 1825.

381. SAMUEL ⁶ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., in 1794. He married, 15 May, 1816, Emma, daughter of Edmund and Persis (Cushing) Hobart. She was born in Hingham in 1797, and died 18 May, 1845. Samuel died 16 Nov., 1832. Resided in Hingham and Boston. He was a caulker and graver.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. EMMA, b. 11 Oct., 1816 ; d. 18 Feb., 1840.
704. ii. ELIZABETH LINCOLN, b. 1 May, 1818.
705. iii. PERSIS HOBART, b. 1 May, 1818.
- iv. SAMUEL THAXTER, b. 21 March, 1821 ; d. young.
706. v. SAMUEL THAXTER, b. 9 Jan., 1823
707. vi. SARAH WILDER, b. 9 Jan., 1823.
- vii. LYDIA.
- viii. BENJAMIN ; resided at Braintree.
- ix. MARY THOMAS ; d. unmarried.

382. ENSIGN ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁴ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 28 Dec., 1796. He married, 29 Sept., 1816, Mrs. Elizabeth (Hobart) Cushing, widow of Thomas Cushing (No. 378). She died 30 Nov., 1882. Ensign died 5 July, 1864. Resided on South Pleasant St., Hingham. He was a farmer.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. LYDIA LINCOLN, b. 13 May, 1817 ; d. 10 Dec., 1834.
708. ii. MARY HOBART, b. 6 April, 1821.

383. BETSEY ⁷ CUSHING (Ebed ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 May, 1796. She married, 29 Sept., 1820, Ebed, son of Edmund and Persis (Cushing) Hobart. He was born in Hingham, 29 Jan., 1795, and died 19 Nov., 1863. She died 27 May, 1885. Resided on Main St., Hingham. Ebed was a set-work cooper.

Children :

- i. MARY CUSHING (Hobart), b. 29 Sept., 1821 ; d. 29 March, 1825.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 4 Sept., 1826 ; m. 26 Dec., 1855, Sarah Ann Dunbar.
- iii. MARY CUSHING, b. 5 May, 1828 ; m. 11 Jan., 1851, Edmund Hersey.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. 24 Oct., 1832 ; is m. and resides at Rockland.

384. WILLIAM ⁷ CUSHING (Stephen ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 April, 1774. He married, first, 1 May, 1794, Joanna Howland. She was born in Dutchess Co., N. Y., 27 April, 1775, and died about 1825. He married, secondly, in 1830 Eve Lawrence, widow. She died 23 Dec., 1852. William Cushing lived in Dutchess Co., N. Y. ; from there he moved to Delaware Co., N. Y., and thence to West Lebanon, Columbia

Co., where he lost the greatest part of his property owing to sickness. He died in June, 1843, at Dover Plains, N.Y., and was buried at Hurd's Corner, Pawling, N.Y.

Children, by his first wife :

- 709. i. PHÆBE, b. 10 Dec., 1795.
- ii. MARY, b. 24 June, 1797.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 Dec., 1798.
- iv. MATILDA, b. 10 Nov., 1800.
- 710. v. STEPHEN, b. 4 Jan., 1803.
- 711. vi. RACHEL, b. 7 March, 1805.
- 712. vii. ABIGAIL JANE, b. 7 Feb., 1807.

Child, by his second wife :

- 713. viii. WILLIAM STEPHEN, b. 24 May, 1834.

385. ELIZABETH ⁷ CUSHING (Stephen ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 Oct., 1782. She married Ebenezer Stevens of Dutchess Co., N. Y. He died 22 Dec., 1840. She died 13 Nov., 1855.

Children :

- i. HERMAN (Stevens).
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 26 Aug., 1821 ; d. in 1887.
- iii. LIZZIE ANN ; m. John Ketcham.
- iv. EBENEZER.

386. MILTON FOSTER ⁷ CUSHING (Stephen ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 7 Sept., 1787. He married in 1809, Fanny, daughter of Stiles Nicholas of Bridgeport, Conn. She was born 24 July, 1788, and died 29 Aug., 1848. Milton Foster lived in Pawling, N. Y., and died of the epidemic 19 Nov., 1811.

Children :

- 714. i. MILTON FOSTER, b. 8 Jan., 1810.
- 715. ii. STEPHEN BOOTH, b. Jan., 1812.

387. NATHANIEL ⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 22 Oct., 1779. He married in 1805, Alice, daughter of Elmathan and Temperance (Clark) Hammond. She was born in 1782, and surviving him, married secondly, Josiah Sparrow, and died 13 Feb., 1860. Nathaniel died 30 July, 1841. He lived in Mattapoissett, Mass.

Children :

- i. EUNICE HAMMOND, b. 4 Aug., 1809 ; m. (1) Joseph Snow, and (2) James B. Ransom.
716. ii. ELNATHAN HAMMOND, b. 26 Sept., 1810.
- iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 10 Aug., 1812 ; unm. Lost at sea, 1836.
- iv. ANSEL H. b. 14 Nov., 1814 ; d. 21 July, 1817.
- v. ALICE, b. 7 April, 1817 ; d. 4 May, 1819.
- vi. ELIZABETH WEST, b. Nov., 1819 ; m. Ebenezer Holmes.
- vii. MARY ANN, b. 13 April, 1822 ; d. 25 Oct., 1831.

They had two other children who died in infancy and were not named.

388. BENJAMIN ⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 7 March, 1782. He married, first, Lurana Robinson. She was born about 1785, and died in 1813. He married, secondly, Joana Bolles. Lived in Rochester, Mass., and died 3 May, 1864. Served in the War of 1812.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. NATHANIEL, b. 6 Feb., 1805. He married several times, but left no children.
- ii. PHEBE ELIZA, b. 18 Jan., 1807 ; m. Perkins.
717. iii. WILLIAM ROBINSON, b. 18 March, 1809.
718. iv. DEBORAH ANN, b. 16 March, 1811.

389. LUCINDA ⁷ CUSHING (Zattu ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Paris, N. Y., 13 Aug., 1794. She married, in Fredonia, N. Y., 14 Dec.,

1809, William Barker, of Fredonia. He was born in Paris, N. Y., 14 Sept., 1786, and died in Fredonia, 20 Sept., 1858. Lucinda died in Fredonia, 7 Nov., 1868. Both were interred in Forest Hill Cemetery, Fredonia. William Barker was a farmer.

Children, all born in Fredonia :

- i. MILTON CUSHING (Barker), b. 8 Sept., 1811 ; m. 20 Sept., 1836, Sarah D. Sheldon.
- ii. SARAH WOOD, b. 2 Sept., 1813 ; m. 6 Dec., 1837, Heredotus Smith.
- iii. LYDIA CUSHING, b. 17 Aug., 1815 ; m. 3 March, 1836, Newell Gould
- iv. CHARLES ALONZO, b. 22 Oct., 1829 ; m. 3 May, 1857, Helen S. Smith.
- v. BRADLEY HEZEKIAH, b. 29 Nov., 1834 ; m. Oct., 1854, Julia House.

390. WALTER BRADLEY⁷ CUSHING (Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Paris, N. Y., 23 June, 1796. He married, 24 Feb., 1820, Eloise, daughter of Amasa Ransom, of Buffalo, N. Y. She was born 28 Nov., 1797, and died in Brookfield, Wis., 28 March, 1888. He died in Brookfield, 6 Oct., 1856. Both were interred in Wauwatosa, Wis. Mr. Cushing's early life was spent in Fredonia, N. Y., where he learned the hardships of early settlers in a new country. He was educated in Fredonia Academy, and for some years followed the mercantile business. In May, 1840, he moved to Delafield, Wis. ; thence, 20 April, 1842, he removed to Brookfield, Waukesha Co., Wis., where he spent the last years of his life. He was a man of sterling qualities, and in advance of many of the Wisconsin settlers in business ability and strong convictions of right.

Children, born in Fredonia :

719. i. LUCINDA, b. 29 Oct., 1822.
720. ii, JOHN HENRY. b. 20 Oct., 1830.

391. LYDIA C.⁷ CUSHING (Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Paris, N.Y., 14 March, 1798. She married, first, 16 May, 1813, Judge Daniel Sterne Houghton. He was born in Balton, Mass., and died in Vicksburg, Miss., in June, 1825, æ. 36 years. She married, secondly, 24 Aug., 1826, Dr. Squire White, of Fredonia, N. Y. He was born in Vermont, 20 Nov., 1785. She died 2 Jan., 1886. They lived, died, and were buried in Fredonia. Dr. White was the first licensed physician in the county.

Children, by her first husband :

- i. LAURENCE STERNE (Houghton), b. in Fredonia, 28 Jan., 1815; m. 29 Dec., 1841, Jane C. Billings.
- ii. MARTHA RACHEL, b. in Huntington, Pa., 19 Oct., 1816; m. 31 July, 1844, William F. Wheeler.
- iii. DEWITT, b. in Huntington, 16 Oct., 1818.
- iv. HENRIETTA ELIZA, b. in Huntington, 8 July, 1821; m. 7 June, 1842, Laurens Risley.

Children, born in Fredonia, by her second husband :

- v. ELLEN D., b. 19 June, 1827; m. (1) 20 Aug., 1846, George L. Barret, (2) 9 Nov., 1851, Col. S. Morgan, and (3) 27 1870, Josef Quetting.
- vi. GEORGE HINCKLEY, b. 11 Sept., 1829; m. 15 July, 1858, Ellen E. Pierce.
- vii. MARY S., b. 8 April, 1832.

392. MILTON BUCKINGHAM⁷ CUSHING (Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Paris, N.Y., 28 July, 1800. He was married, first, 25 Nov., 1823, in Zanesville, Ohio, by Rev. James Culberton, to Abigail Browning Tupper, whose mother was a daughter of Gen. Rufus Putnam, and whose father was Col. Tupper, son of Gen. Tupper of the Revolution. She died 21 Nov., 1833. He married, secondly, 12 June, 1836, at Columbus, O.,

Mary Barker Smith. She was born in Salem, Mass., 24 Sept., 1807, and died in St. Joseph, Mo., 26 March, 1891. Milton B. Cushing died at Gallipolis, Ohio, 22 April, 1847. He graduated from Hamilton College, Utica, N. Y.; also in the medical profession. Finding his practice too arduous, he embarked in a mercantile career, but resumed his practice again at Chicago, Ill., before his death. He was for many years a merchant in Zanesville, Ohio. He also took a prominent part in educational matters, and was one of the pioneers in the anti-slavery and temperance movements.

Mrs. Mary B. Cushing was of an excellent New England family — cousin of the late Rear Admiral Joseph Smith, and connected with the Adams, and other noted names, and the lucky John Alden, who cut out Capt. Miles Standish. She was a woman of great intellectual gifts and moral traits of character. The last few years of her life many honors came to her for her devotion to her country, and the heroic sacrifices she had made.

Children, born in Zanesville, by his first wife :

- i. BENJAMIN TUPPER, b. 25 June, 1825. Was a brilliant young lawyer, and became a law partner of Salmon B. Chase. He d. unm. at Zanesville, O., 24 Oct., 1850.
- ii. EDWARD ANSELM, b. 26 Sept., 1827; m. Mary Burr, of Wilmington, N. C.; d. at Zanesville, Ohio, 4 April, 1852. He was a physician of skill. He had a son, Edward, of Wilmington, N. C.
- iii. ROWENA SOPHIA, b. 29 March, 1829; m. Hon. Asa A. Brown, of Wilmington, N. C., and died in 1858, leaving no children.
- iv. ABIGAIL ELIZABETH, b. 3 Oct., 1833; d. at Zanesville, 24 July, 1834.

Children, by his second wife :

721. v. MILTON BUCKINGHAM, b. in Columbus, O., 20 April, 1837.
722. vi. HOWARD BASS, b. in Milwaukee, Wis., 22 Aug., 1838.
- vii. WALTER, b. in Milwaukee, 28 Dec., 1839; d. in infancy.

723. viii. ALONZO HEREFORD, b. in Milwaukee, 19 Jan., 1841.
724. ix. WILLIAM BARKER, b. in Delafield, Wis., 4 Nov., 1842.
x. MARY RACHEL, b. in Chicago, 1 Oct., 1845; d. there
Sept., 1846.
725. ix. MARY ISABEL, b. in Chicago, 1 Jan., 1847.

393. ZATTU ⁷ CUSHING (Zattu ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Paris, N. Y., 7 Dec., 1802. He married, first, at Gallipolis, O., in 1828, Mary A. Cushing. She was born in Belpre, O., and died in Gallipolis, O. He married, secondly, near Louisa, Ky., July, 1840, Ann White, daughter of Thomas and Rachel (Moss) Smith. She was born in Washington, Culpepper Co., Va., 25 May, 1818. Zattu Cushing died at Covington, Ky., 26 Feb., 1869. He was a physician and resided many years in Kentucky.

Children, by his first wife :

726. i. JAMES THOMAS, b. in Gallipolis, O., 19 June, 1829.
ii. THOMAS; d. in infancy.
iii. ELIZABETH; d. in infancy.

Children, by his second wife :

727. iv. EDWARD NARRETTE, b. in Louisa, Ky., 22 July, 1841.
728. v. MADELINE LAMOINE, b. in Louisa, Ky., 4 April, 1843.
729. vi. ROMAINE VINTON, b. in Louisa, Ky., 22 June, 1847.
vii. ADA BYRON, b. in Louisa, Ky., 9 Aug., 1848; d. there 5
June, 1849.
730. viii. EUGENE BEAUHARNAIS, b. in Cattletsburg, Ky., 21 Nov.,
1852.
ix. HORTENSE CARLYSLE, b. in Cattletsburg, Ky., 28 Dec.,
1854.

394. CATHERINE P. ⁷ CUSHING (Zattu ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Fredonia, N. Y., 6 Oct., 1808. She married in Fredonia, 7 Aug., 1827, Philo Hull Stevens. He was born in Harpersfield, N. Y., 28 March, 1802, and died in Fredonia, N. Y., 21 Nov., 1865. She died in Fredonia, 20 Oct., 1887. Both were interred there.

Children, all born in Fredonia :

- i. WALTER C. (Stevens), b. 26 Nov., 1829 ; m. 26 Dec., 1854, Ann M. Isherwood.
- ii. PHILO H., b. 28 Nov., 1830 ; m. (1) 26 Dec., 1854, Julia H. Woodford. and (2) 6 May, 1861, Sarah B. Lester.
- iii. EDWARD, b. 29 June, 1833 ; m. 27 June, 1861, Juliana H. Denniston.
- iv. DOUGLAS HOUGHTON, b. 15 Oct., 1835 ; m. 31 Dec., 1863, Sarah Parker.
- v. SARAH M., born 11 June, 1839.
- vi. FRANK G., b. 17 April, 1842 ; m. (1) 3 Oct., 1867, Belle M. Webster, and (2) 8 Sept., 1875, Anna F. Lee.
- vii. CHARLES F., b. 15 June, 1845.

395. RACHEL⁷ CUSHING (Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Fredonia, N. Y., 24 Aug., 1813. She married, in Zanesville, O., 16 Aug., 1832, Edward W. Tupper. He was born in Zanesville in 1809, and died there 10 March, 1870. She died in Zanesville 18 Sept., 1854. Both were interred in Woodlawn Cemetery, Zanesville, O.

Children :

- i. BENJAMIN (Tupper), b. in Zanesville, 17 Jan., 1834 ; m. 12 Sept., 1855, M. E. Woodruff.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. in Deavertown, O., 5 Sept., 1835 ; m. 11 Oct., 1871, Martin L. Lacy.
- iii. EDWARD WHITE, b. in Zanesville, 28 Aug., 1837.
- iv. FRANKLIN CUSHING, b. in Lawrence Co., Ky., 29 March, 1840.
- v. THEODORE, b. in Zanesville, 11 Jan., 1843.
- vi. GEORGE, b. in Zanesville, April, 1844.

396. ADDISON CARY⁷ CUSHING (Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Fredonia, N. Y., 4 May, 1820. He married, first, April, 1846, Elizabeth King, of Hamilton, N. Y. He married, secondly, Oct., 1849, Ellen Cumming, of Silver Creek, N. Y.

For his third wife he married Esther Pritchard, of Fredonia. He died in Fredonia, where he had lived all his life, 29 Oct., 1891. He was greatly respected and beloved in his native village, and was many times elected to fill offices of trust. He was always a friend to those in trouble, and when he died was sincerely mourned by all who knew him.

Children, born in Fredonia by his first wife :

- 731. i. SARAH MARGARET, b. 8 May, 1847.
- 732. ii. ELIZABETH KING, b. 16 Aug., 1848.

Children, born in Fredonia by his second wife :

- iii. MARY E., b. 23 May, 1854 ; m. 14 Dec., 1880, S. L. Jackson, of Fredonia ; d. in Youngstown, O., 10 May, 1885.
- iv. FRANK C., b. 13 July, 1859 ; m. 7 May, 1884, Jennie Glisan, of Fredonia ; d. in Fredonia, 22 Sept., 1884.

397. FRANK ⁷ CUSHING (Zattu ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Fredonia, N. Y., 27 March, 1825. He married, in 1854, Minerva, daughter of Gen. Elijah Risley, of Fredonia. Died in Fredonia, 14 Oct., 1858. No children.

He was a lawyer and a man of brilliant mind. One of the resolutions at the meeting of the bar after his death expresses in few words the estimation in which he was held by his fellow townsmen : " Resolved, that we, as his friends and brethren in the legal profession, bear our united testimony to his high sense of honor, to the kindness and courtesy which ever marked all his intercourse with us, to the clearness and vigor of his mind, which had been cultivated with assiduous care and enriched by treasures drawn from every field of literature, to the elevation and purity of his taste, to the cultivated humor and generous social impulses which made him the life and pride of every circle, and to that innate modesty which veiled ability and worth from the stranger, but gave his character additional attractions to his friends."

398. CLARISSA⁷ CUSHING (Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 18 Sept., 1795. She married, 17 Jan., 1819, Saunders Gardner.

Children :

- i. CLARISSA ADELINE (Gardner), b. 1 Oct., 1819; m. 22 Oct., 1837, Enoch Terry.
- ii. MELISSA CHURCH, b. 29 June, 1821; m. 25 Feb., 1844, Dana Smith.
- iii. JOSEPH SAUNDERS, b. 1 Oct., 1823.
- iv. JAMES CUSHING, b. 29 Dec., 1825; m. 3 June, 1847, Sarah Holbrook.
- v. ROSAMUND STUDLEY, b. 29 June, 1828; m. 1847, Charles Poole.
- vi. LUCY CUSHING, b. 6 July, 1830; m. 29 April, 1849, James Nelson Sullivan.
- vii. HARRIET, b. 7 Dec., 1832; m. 29 April, 1856, John Edward Turner, who d. 16 Dec., 1863.
- viii. LEWIS ALBERT, b. 27 July, 1835; m. 26 July, 1858, Mary Baker; d. 14 Feb., 1873.

399. CHARLOTTE⁷ CUSHING (Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 30 April, 1798. She married, Oct., 1817, Isaac Pratt.

Children :

- i. ISAAC VINSON (Pratt), b. 29 May, 1818. m. 1 Oct., 1850, Susan Dickerson, of Virginia. Served in the Union Army as Lieut.-Colonel.
- ii. JAMES ELDRIDGE, b. 14 Nov., 1819; d. 24 July, 1834.
- iii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 11 Nov., 1822; m. 1 Jan., 1846, Thomas Appleton Davis.
- iv. CHARLOTTE CUSHING, b. 27 Nov., 1824; m. 1 Jan., 1845, Asa Lucius Hill, of Vermont.
- v. EMILY SHELDON, b. 29 Jan., 1827; m. 30 Oct., 1853, John Little.
- vi. JOHN WESLEY, b. 9 Dec., 1829; m. 23 Oct., 1853, Hannah Turner.
- vii. SARAH JANE, b. 25 Nov., 1830; m. 15 Jan., 1851, Edwin Ruthven Young; d. 15 March, 1875.

- viii. CAROLINE, b. 21 Feb., 1833; m. 4 Jan., 1857, Charles Cooper.
- ix. ELDRIDGE SANFORD, b. 12 Oct., 1835; m. 5 June, 1860, Ellen Pratt.
- x. ROSAMUND STUDLEY, b. 12 Aug., 1837.
- xi. JOSHUA CUSHING, b. 10 Aug., 1841; d. 18 Sept., 1843.

400. DAVID ⁷CUSHING (Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 10 July, 1800. He married, 19 Jan., 1823, Hannah Cushing Whit-
ing. He was known far and wide for his zeal in the cause of religion, being an earnest devoted Methodist, and receiving at one time a license to preach. He was a trunk and box manufacturer by trade—the product of his factory going south packed with shoes for the southern market. When the Civil War broke out five of his sons, Davis, Brainerd, Urban, Andrew and Henry enlisted in the Union Army and served faithfully, were in many battles, received an honorable discharge, and one of them was wounded. Of his sons-in-law all enlisted, Jessie H. Calkins, Shepherd F. Eaton, and Howard F. Trumbull, the latter being rejected.

Children :

- 733. i. HANNAH COLLAMORE, b. 12 Oct., 1824.
- 734. ii. WILLIAM STONE, b. 4 Oct., 1827.
- 735. iii. DAVIS, b. 27 April, 1830.
- 736. iv. BRAINERD, b. 28 July, 1832.
- 737. v. URBAN WILDER, b. 27 July, 1834.
- vi. SARAH CURTIS, b. 12 Sept., 1835; m. 31 Dec., 1859, Howard Malcomb Trumbull. Had one daughter, Daisy Aubrey, b. 13 Jan., 1861.
- 738. vii. ANDREW JAMES, b. 1 Feb., 1838.
- 739. viii. FANNY WINDSOR, b. 5 Nov., 1840.
- 740. ix. HENRY JACOB, b. 29 June, 1843.

401. JOSHUA ⁷CUSHING (Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 26 Sept.,

1802. He married, first, 27 May, 1827, Sally Hatch, of Hanover. She died 26 Sept., 1839. He married, secondly, 1 Oct., 1841, Sarah Penniman. She was born 28 May, 1798, and died in 1868.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. JOSHUA WARREN, b. 31 May, 1829 ; d. 31 Aug., 1835.
741. ii. JAMES, b. 4 Aug., 1830.
- iii. JOHN, b. 10 May, 1832 ; d. 14 May, 1832.
- iv. SARAH HATCH, b. 13 Oct., 1833 ; m. 1 Jan., 1850, Dwight Thomas ; d. 1852.
- ! 42. v. JOHN, b. 15 Sept., 1834.
- vi. GEORGE THOMPSON, b. 23 Nov., 1835 ; m. 8 May, 1862, Lucy S. Hannon ; d. 16 Nov., 1882. Had one daughter, Lucy H., b. 31 July, 1864 ; d. 14 June, 1880.
- vii. SPENCER CONE, b. 21 May, 1837 ; d. 2 Aug., 1837.
- viii. DANIEL COLVER, b. 18 Oct., 1838 ; d. 20 Oct., 1838.

402. OLIVE ⁷ CUSHING (Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 17 Oct., 1804. She married, 20 July, 1824, Joseph Baker.

Children :

- i. SARAH CUSHING (Baker), b. 26 July, 1825 ; three marriages ; no children.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 27 Feb, 1827 ; m. Martha Perrin.
- iii. WILLIAM DWELLEY, b. 2 March, 1829 ; m. 9 July, 1852, Lydia Funston Willis.
- iv. CUSHING, b. 29 Dec., 1830 ; d. 25 Sept., 1842.
- v. MARCIA JAMES, b. 28 Nov., 1833 ; m. 15 Oct., 1855, Rev. A. E. Battell ; d. 25 Aug., 1858.
- vi. An infant, b. 15 March, 1836 ; d. 15 March, 1836.
- vii. REBECCA TOLMAN, b. 20 May, 1837 ; d. 17 Jan., 1857.

403. ZATTU ⁷ CUSHING (Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 27 May, 1809. He married, 7 Dec., 1837, Betsy Pratt Beal.

Child :

- i. HENRY AUSTIN, b. 26 Sept., 1839 ; d. 10 Oct., 1839.

404. ROSAMOND ⁷CUSHING (Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 1 Jan., 1812. She married, first, 5 Oct., 1829, Micah Scott; and secondly, 23 Nov., 1846, Joshua Studley Foster.

Children, by her first husband :

- i. ROSAMUND (Scott), b. 25 Feb., 1831; d. 28 March, 1832.
- ii. CAROLINE, b. 31 Jan., 1833; m. 16 May, 1855, Benjamin D. Lanning.
- iii. MARY, b. 15 March, 1835.
- iv. MICAH JAMES, b. 7 June, 1837; d. 12 Sept., 1851.

Children, by her second husband :

- v. ANNIE (Foster), b. 16 July, 1847; m. 2 July, 1875, Hosea Gardner.
- vi. EMMA MELVILLE, b. 20 Feb., 1849; m. 24 Jan., 1867, John Davis Gardner; d. 1 Dec., 1868.
- vii. BETHIA, b. 12 April, 1852; m. 8 April, 1869, John Davis Gardner.
- viii. JOSHUA WARREN, b. 5 Jan., 1851; m. Susan Francis Briggs.

405. ABNER ⁷CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Sept., 1788. He married, first, 12 Feb., 1818, Rachel Chandler; and secondly, 22 Feb., 1820, Mary (Chandler) Bartol, widow of Samuel Bartol of Freeport, Me. She died 16 Oct., 1847. He died in Port au Prince, West Indies, 16 Sept., 1824. Was a sailor.

Children, by his second wife :

- i. MARY LOUISA, b. 30 April, 1821; d. unm. 5 Aug., 1841.
- ii. CHARLOTTE C., b. 26 Feb., 1823; d. unm. 8 April, 1843.
743. iii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 26 Feb., 1823.
- iv. ABNER, b. 25 Feb., 1825; d. 3 Oct., 1841; lost at sea.

406. JOHN ⁷CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me., in May, 1798. He married Haunah Chase. Lived on Long Island and at Portland, Me.

Child :

- i. CHARLES W. ; m. (1) Sarah M. —. She d. 7 May, 1893, æ. 54 years 7 mos. 15 days. He m. (2) at Long Island, 13 May, 1894, Mary E. Marston. He d. 22 Oct., 1898, æ. 63. Was a house carpenter.

407. CHARLES W. ⁷ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in 1802. He married, 5 July, 1821, Martha Crossman. She died 30 May, 1890, æ. 90 years 2 mos. He was drowned in Portland Harbor.

Children :

- i. HANNAH ; d. 9 May, 1835.
- ii. CHARLES W. ; d. Aug., 1835.
- iii. HANNAH ; d. 9 May, 1837.

408. EZEKIEL ⁷ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born on Long Island, Me., in 1804. He married, 15 May, 1823, Mary Griffin. He lived on Long Island and perished in a storm on the Bay of Chaleurs in Sept., 1863 (or thereabouts), with four of his sons.

Children :

744. i. EZEKIEL.
- ii. SARAH ; m. (1) Littlejohn, by whom she had four children ; and (2) George Fowler, by whom she had two children.
- iii. ANN ELIZA BARNES, b. Dec., 1829 ; m. Stephen Emery Cushing (No. 748).
- iv. GEORGE ; m. twice. Lived in Yarmouth, Me.
- v. CHARLES ; drowned with his father.
- vi. GRANVILLE, b. 1844 ; m. Dorothy Helen Cushing (No. 410 : viii). She d. April, 1875. No children.
- vii. JOSEPH. Lost at sea in 1877, off Portland Harbor ; left in a dory in a snowstorm and could not be found.
- viii. ORRIN ; drowned with his father.
- ix. ROBERT ; drowned with his father.
- x. MARTHA ELLEN, b. 1847 ; m. Asa Littlejohn. Lived on Long Island and had three children.

409. EMERY ⁷CUSHING (Ezekiel⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born on Long Island, Me. He married Abigail Chase. He was a fish inspector. Died 25 Nov., 1897, æ. 86 years 3 days.

Children :

- i. EMERY BLANCHARD, b. 1831 ; m. Oreana Knights, of Bath, Me. Lived in Dancaster, N. H. No children.
- ii. ALBUS REA, b. 1834 ; m. Mary Hart. Lived in Boston. No children,
- iii. HELEN AUGUSTA ; m. Thomas Bowen, of Portland, Me., and had two children, Minnie and Frank, both dead.
- iv. ALBA LOUISA ; m. Orrin B. Whitten, of Portland, Me. No children. She d. in Portland, 25 Aug., 1875, æ. 33 years.
- 745. v. JOHN EDWARD, b. on Long Island.
- 746. vi. FRANK H., b. 30 Dec., 1836.
- vii. WALTER JOHNSON ; d. unm.
- viii. HARRIET L. ; d. unm.
- ix. GEORGE STEWART ; m. Augusta Clark, and had one child, Alice.

410. CHARLES ⁷CUSHING (Jeremiah⁶ Ezekiel⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born on Long Island, Me. He married, 8 Nov., 1821, Eliza, daughter of Ezekiel and Thankful (Woodbury) Cushing (No. 199 : vii). She was born 27 July, 1800. He was in his younger days a sailor and visited ports along the Atlantic coast as far as Havana. He afterwards settled as a farmer on Long Island.

Children, born on Long Island :

- 747. i. HENRY WASHINGTON, b. 25 Jan., 1822.
- 748. ii. STEPHEN EMERY, b. 30 March, 1824.
- iii. CHARLES FRANCIS, b. 12 Feb., 1826 ; d. unm. in 1847.
- 749. iv. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 28 March, 1829.
- v. JULIA ANN, b. 25 Aug., 1832 ; m. William Parker, of Portland, Me. ; d. Sept., 1877, without issue.
- 750. vi. WILLIAM MERRILL, b. 31 Nov., 1835.
- vii. LEVI WOODBURY, b. 27 Feb., 1838 ; m. Martha S. Hall ; d. 10 Nov., 1870, without issue.

viii. DOROTHY HELEN, b. 6 Aug., 1841 ; m. Granville Cushing (No. 408 : vi).

ix. THANKFUL WOODBURY, b. 5 March, 1846 ; d. in youth.

411. DOROTHY ⁷ CUSHING (Jeremiah ⁶ Ezekiel ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me., 17 Jan., 1803. Married first, ——— Doughty, and secondly, in 1839, Capt. Charles Littlejohn.

Children :

- i. GEORGE NATHANIEL ; m. Eunice Howes.
- ii. SARAH ANN ELIZA ; m. James Boyd.

412. MEHITABLE ⁷ CUSHING (Jeremiah ⁶ Ezekiel ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me., 17 Dec., 1805. She married Joseph Crossman.

Children :

- i. MERRILL (Crossman).
- ii. JOSEPH.
- iii. ALICE ; m. Frederick Barlow, of Montreal, Que.
- iv. SARAH.
- v. CAROLINE.

413. WILLIAM ⁷ CUSHING (Jeremiah ⁶ Ezekiel ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me., 22 Sept., 1813. He married Sarah Turner. Lived on Cape Elizabeth.

Children :

- i. SARAH ; m. Wedon.
- ii. ABIGAIL ; m. Bickford.
- iii. RACHEL ; m. Wallace.
- iv. GEORGE.
- v. WILLIAM
- vi. JOHN

} Twins.

414. LOIS ⁷ CUSHING (Apollos Robinson ⁶ Jeremiah ⁵ Ezekiel ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 Oct.,

1791. Married, first, Capt. John Porter. He was born in 1793; Captain of and was lost in the privateer Dash, which sailed 28 Jan., 1815. Lois married, secondly, 27 Sept., 1821, John Dunlop. He was born in Brunswick, Me., 16 March, 1776, and died 14 July, 1842. She died Oct., 1882.

Child, by her first husband :

- i. JOHN (Porter), b. 25 April, 1815; d. 28 July, 1853.

Children, by her second husband :

- ii. LOIS CUSHING (Dunlop); m. James Russell Lowell, the poet, as his second wife.
- iii. MARCIA E., b. 15 Oct., 1834; d. 10 May, 1884.

415. NATHANIEL ⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Ezekiel ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Bluehill, Me., 10 April, 1807. He married, first, 8 Sept., 1835, Irene Kimball, of Bluehill, Me.. She was born 3 March, 1812. After her death he married again. He lived in Bluehill, a short distance from Bangor, Me., where he owned extensive brick-yards and ships. The loss of several ships and cargoes ruined him in business, and the family then moved to Boston, Mass., where he died about 1863.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. FRANK LOW; enlisted in the 1st Mass. Infantry, and served all through the Civil War. Unmarried.
- ii. JULIA M.; m. Samuel Jelly; d. in 1882. No children.
751. iii. CYNTHIA ANNIE KIMBALL, b. at Bluehill, 13 Feb., 1843.

Children, by his second wife :

- iv. SETH.
- v. AUSTIN.

416. THEOPHILUS ⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Lewis ⁶ Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 18 Dec., 1791. He married, 12 March, 1821, Lucinda,

daughter of Thomas Richardson. She died 28 March, 1863. Theophilus died 15 July, 1869. Settled in Hartford, Vt.

Children :

- 752. i. THOMAS RICHARDSON, b. 23 Jan., 1822.
- ii. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 6 Feb., 1825; d. at Richmond, Texas, 17 Oct., 1854.
- iii. DON CARLOS, b. 13 Aug., 1829; d. March, 1836.
- 753. iv. DANIEL LEWIS, b. 4 Aug., 1834.

417. NATHAN ⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Lewis ⁶ Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 22 Jan., 1793. He married, first, 20 March, 1823, Verona, daughter of Jabez King and Abigail Udall. She died 20 March, 1857. He married, secondly, 11 June, 1861, Lucy Barrett. She died Oct., 1886. Nathan died 2 Dec., 1872. Lived in Woodstock, Vt.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 21 Jan., 1824; d. 20 Aug., 1847.
- ii. DANIEL, b. 17 July, 1826; d. 16 March, 1827.
- 754. iii. SARAH WILLIAMSON, b. 3 Sept., 1829.
- iv. VERONA KING, b. 24 June, 1831; d. 30 Dec., 1849.
- 755. v. MARY, b. 22 Feb., 1836.
- vi. LUCY, b. 11 Dec., 1837; d. 26 Dec., 1858.
- vii. NATHAN, b. 21 Dec., 1842; m. 30 March, 1870, Georgiana Tower, of Boston. Lives in Woodstock, Vt.

418. DANIEL ⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Lewis ⁶ Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 April, 1794. He married Nancy, daughter of Capt. John Anthony of Newport, R. I. She died 19 Nov., 1864. He died 16 Aug., 1876. Lived in Springfield, Vt.

Children :

- i. EDWARD, b. 1823; d. 1825.
- ii. HARRIET, b. 1825; d. 1826.

iii. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 1826; d. 1833.

756. iv. EDWARD HOPKINS, b. 11 June, 1829.

757. v. NANCY ANTHONY, b. 19 April, 1831.

419. ETHAN ALLEN ⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Lewis ⁶ Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 20 April, 1799. He married, 20 Sept., 1835, Lydia O. Stanley of Danvers, Mass. Settled in Warwick, Mass.

Children :

758. i. ETHAN ALLEN, born in Hartford, Vt., 29 Oct., 1836.

759. ii. GEORGE ALDEN, b. 28 May, 1838.

iii. MILES STANLEY, b. 18 July, 1843. He enlisted in Co. B, 27th Regt., Mass. Volunteers, and was killed in the War of the Rebellion at Newbern, N. C., 29 July, 1862. His name appears on the monument in Warwick, Mass., from which town he enlisted.

420. WILLIAM VAN HORNE ⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Lewis ⁶ Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 23 July, 1803. He married 1830, Elizabeth Hamilton of Ripley, O. Member of the House, General Assembly of Ohio, 1833 to 1836, from Clark Co. He died in Springfield, O., 27 March, 1837.

Children :

i. HAMILTON, b. 31 Jan., 1832; d. 30 March, 1897.

760. ii. SARAH BELLE, b. 9 Jan., 1834.

421. COURTLAND ⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Lewis ⁶ Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Lebanon, O., 1 July, 1809. He married, first, at Lebanon, O., 16 Oct., 1833, Sarah, daughter of Phineas and Mary Ross. She died in 1843. He married, secondly, in 1847, Margaret Hutton, of Baltimore, Md. She died the following year. He died 24 May, 1856; and was buried at

Punta Arenas, Nicaragua. Courtland Cushing removed to Madison, Indiana, previous to marriage, entering into the practice of law, becoming subsequently Judge of Circuit Court. Early in President Fillmore's administration he received appointment as Chargé d'Affaires to Guayaquil, Ecuador, S. A., embarking for that point Jan., 1851, and remaining through the administration of President Fillmore. On his return he became Agent for the Accessory Transit Co. in Nicaragua under Cornelius Vanderbilt, Sr.

Children :

761. i. MARY, b. in Madison, Ind., 24 July, 1834.
- ii. SARAH CORWIN, b. 28 Aug., 1837. Lives in Washington, D.C.
- iii. DANIEL HURON, b. 11 Nov., 1841; lives in Springfield, O. Clerk of Court.

422. HANNAH LEWIS⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Lewis⁶ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 25 Dec., 1811. She married, 11 Oct., 1834, John McFadden Gallagher, editor of "The Republic" and manager of the Ohio State Journal, Columbus, O. Member of the General Assembly of Ohio, and Speaker of that body. Moved to Springfield, O., where he died 23 Nov., 1847. She survived him more than twenty years; died 5 June, 1868.

Children :

- i. CLARA (Gallagher), b. 3 Aug., 1835; m. 7 Aug., 1866, John Butler DuBois, of Cincinnati, O.
- ii. MARY, b. 4 May, 1837; m. 2 March, 1870, Milton Greene Moore, of Piqua, O.
- iii. CUSHING, b. 7 Dec., 1839; m. 3 Aug., 1879, Arwilda Barnes; d. 2 April, 1901.
- iv. ANNA RODGERS, b. 19 April, 1841; m. 14 May, 1868, Thomas B. Deane, of Springfield, O.; d. 25 Oct., 1889.

- v. WILLIAM DAVIS, b. 10 April, 1843 ; m. 17 June, 1880, Julia Fay, at St. Louis, Mo.
- vi. EFFIE RODGERS, b. 10 April, 1843 ; d. 13 May, 1848.
- vii. JOHN MILLIGAN, b. 27 Feb., 1845 ; d. at Columbus, O, 14 May, 1848.
- viii. NORA, b. 6 Feb., 1847 ; d. 28 July, 1848.

423. SALLY⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel⁶ Nehemiah⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in 1784. She married, in April, 1802, Daniel Goodno. He was born in 1770, and died at Belpre, O., in 1832. She died in 1864.

Children :

- i. ADELINE (Goodno), b. 1803.
- ii. DANIEL H., b. 1805.
- iii. JAMES, b. 1807.

424. NABBY⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel⁶ Nehemiah⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born——. She married Charles Barstow.

Children :

- i. BURDEN (Barstow) ; d. unni.
- ii. WILLIAM CUSHING ; m. Sarah Morton.
- iii. NABBY ; m. William Josselyn.
- iv. CHARLES ; m. Sarah Hudson.
- v. THOMAS HUMPHREY CUSHING ; m. Abby E. Barstow.
- vi. CAROLINE ; m. John O. Hudson.

425. JOHN⁷ CUSHING (John⁶ Adam⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 15 Sept., 1770. He married, 28 Jan., 1791, Elizabeth Goodwin. She died 26 May, 1843, æ. 76. He died 24 Dec., 1863. Lived in Durham, Me.

Children :

- i. SAMUEL, b. 6 June, 1791 ; d. 28 June, 1791.
- ii. POLLY, b. 6 July, 1792 ; m. 27 March, 1823, William Fogg, Jr., of Wales. She d. 31 May, 1876.
- iii. JOHN, b. 12 May, 1794 ; d. 8 April, 1796.

- iv. BETSEY, b. 9 April, 1796 ; m. 30 Nov., 1821. Job Sylvester ; d. 26 May, 1873.
- v. SALLY, b. 21 April, 1798 ; m. 30 Dec., 1818, William Sylvester ; d. 24 Nov., 1877.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 22 March, 1800 ; m. 27 Jan., 1825, Ebenezer Strout (Judge Sewall C. Strout, of Portland, Me., is their son). She d. 5 Oct., 1873.
- vii. ANNA LOUISA, b. 22 Feb., 1802 ; d. unm. 6 Nov., 1876.
- viii. JOHN, b. 12 Feb., 1804 ; d. unm. 12 Jan., 1843.
- 762. ix. SEWALL, b. 23 April, 1806.
 - x. JAMES, b. 9 Jan., 1809 ; m. (1) Sarah A. Fernald, of Kittery ; (2) Elizabeth Raynes, of So. Berwick, and (3) Mary E. Raynes, of So. Berwick. He entered the Maine Conference in 1831. Stationed successively at Elliot, Bethel, Saco., etc. Moved to Waupim, Wis., and d. in 1880.
 - xi. KATHERINE, b. 13 May, 1814 ; m. Benjamin Flagg, of Topsham ; d. 22 Jan., 1871. He d. 29 Feb., 1884, leaving one daughter, Emma.
 - xii. IRENE, b. 11 June, 1816 ; m. Joel Bonney, M.D. Moved to Victoria, Texas. Died 3 May, 1859. He died in Texas, 28 Oct., 1853. Three children.

426. ADAM ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 21 Dec., 1772. He married in 1816, Mary Thompson of Brunswick.

Children :

- i. RUTH ; taught school in Brunswick.
- ii. ALONZO ; lived in Gardiner.

427. BRACKLEY ⁷ CUSHING (Ezra ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 16 Oct., 1775. He married Sarah Gurney of Abington, (pub. 4 Dec., 1796). Served in the war of 1812.

Children :

- 763. i. BRACKLEY, b. 14 April, 1797.
- 764. ii. GREENWOOD, b. 29 Dec., 1798.

- iii. EZRA, b. 1800; no issue.
- iv. CHARLES; m. and had a son, Charles.
- v. CYRUS.
- vi. JOHN; m. and had 5 children.
- vii. HENRY; m. and had a son, Henry.
- 765. viii. MARY.

428. JOHN ⁷ CUSHING (Ezra ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 29 July, 1781. Lived in Abington.

Children :

- i. JOHN, b. Oct., 1804.
- ii. WILLIAM WALES.
- iii. POLLY.
- 766. iv. LYSANDER, b. 2 March, 1811.
- v. NANCY.
- vi. HARRIET.

429. CLARISSA ⁷ CUSHING (Er ⁶ Thomas ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 6 Oct., 1796. She married, 27 Aug., 1815, Ebenezer Loud. He was born in Weymouth, 6 Oct., 1792, and died in Hingham, 10 May, 1863. She died 5 March, 1872. Ebenezer was a trader. Resided in Hingham, on High St., near Weymouth line.

Children :

- i. PRINCE (Loud), b. in Weymouth, 30 June, 1816; d. in Hingham, 10 April, 1821.
- ii. HENRY, b. in Weymouth, 17 Nov., 1817; m. (1) Adeline L. Bates, and (2) Sarah M. Wood.
- iii. HARVEY, b. in Weymouth, 17 Nov., 1817; d. 26 Feb., 1818.
- iv. CLINTON, b. in Hingham, 14 Oct., 1820.
- v. MARY CLARISSA, b. in Hingham, 17 Oct., 1830; m. 30 Nov., 1857, Cornelius T. Robbins, of Weymouth.

430. THOMAS ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Frederic ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 10 Oct., 1787. He married, 3 May, 1810, Rachel Green, of Weymouth. He died in Hingham, 30 June, 1865. Was for nearly half a century employed as toll-gatherer by the "Hingham and Quincy Bridge and Turnpike Corporation" at Weymouth Back River.

Children :

- i. THOMAS, b. 1811 ; d. (was lost overboard from a fishing schooner) 29 July, 1832.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 1815 ; d. at Quincy, 6 Nov., 1881.
- iii. HENRY, b. 1817 ; d. 2 March, 1835.
- iv. RACHEL A., b. 1827 ; d. in Hingham, 20 Aug., 1872.
- v. ALMIRA, b. 1830 ; d. in Hingham, 8 May, 1871.

431. LORING ⁷ CUSHING (Bela ⁶ Frederic ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 5 May, 1803. He married in Hingham, 13 Jan., 1825, Martha, daughter of John and Anna (Cushing) Hersey. She was born in Hingham, 5 March, 1803, and died 14 Nov., 1884. Loring died 1 March, 1862. Resided on High St., Hingham. He was a shoemaker.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. LORING HERSEY, b. 21 Nov., 1825 ; killed at Jacob's hatchet factory, 26 June, 1838.
- ii. MARTHA ANN, b. 27 Sept., 1827 ; m. 15 Jan., 1852, Alonzo Cushing (No. 817).
767. iii. CLARISSA ADAMS, b. 19 July, 1831.
- iv. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 3 Feb., 1835.
- v. MEHITABLE FULLER, b. 13 May, 1836 ; m. 20 Oct., 1870, William Cushing, widower (No. 841).
- vi. LORING HERSEY, b. 3 April, 1840. A soldier in the Civil War.
- vii. JOHN QUINCY, b. 22 Sept., 1842 ; m. 28 Nov., 1866, Almira, daughter of Joshua and Almira (Humphrey) Leavitt. She d. 15 Nov., 1877. He d. 17 Dec., 1867.

432. STEPHEN ⁷ CUSHING (Bela ⁶ Frederic ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 22 Dec., 1807. He came to So. Hingham at the age of 14, and learned the trade of shoemaking. He married in Hingham, 15 Dec., 1833, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hobart) Cushing (No. 378 : ii). She was born 10 Nov., 1812, and died 14 Oct., 1891. Stephen died 4 March, 1891. Resided on So. Pleasant St., Hingham. He was a farmer.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. LYDIA LINCOLN, b. 4 Oct., 1834 ; m. 26 Sept., 1861, George Jacob, son of John and Mercy (Fearing) Fearing. He was b. in Hingham, 7 Feb., 1834. She d. 14 Nov., 1892. No issue.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 July, 1839.
- iii. ELEANOR, b. 15 May, 1846 ; d. 3 Nov., 1896.

433. GREENWOOD ⁷ CUSHING (Adam ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 14 Feb., 1783. He married Mary —.

Children, born in Weymouth :

- i. WARREN VINSON, b. 6 Aug., 1816 ; d. 7 March, 1889.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 20 May, 1818.
- iii. ADELINE WHITE, b. 24 July, 1819.
- iv. DEXTER ADAMS, b. 19 Aug., 1822.
- v. HANNAH JANE, b. 19 April, 1825.

434. ABNER ⁷ CUSHING (Adam ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 31 March, 1788. He married Lydia —.

Children, born in Weymouth :

- i. PRINCE E., b. 16 Dec., 1815 ; m. in 1856, Lydia Maria Joy. She was b. in Weymouth, 12 Jan., 1832. One child : Lydia Blanchard.
- ii. FREEMAN B., b. 14 March, 1817.

768. iii. THERON, b. 22 June, 1821.
 iv. QUINCY, b. 11 Oct., 1824.
 v. ABNER W., b. 29 Oct., 1826.

435. ROBERT⁷ CUSHING (Adam⁶ Beza⁵ Adam⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 23 April, 1790. He married Lucy —.

Children, born in Weymouth :

- i. THOMAS V., b. 18 Sept., 1818.
 ii. BENJAMIN F., b. 27 Aug., 1821.
 iii. ROBERT L., b. 22 June, 1823.
 iv. GEORGE B., b. 24 Jan., 1826.
 v. LUCY ANN, b. 14 Dec., 1827.
 vi. ELBRIDGE G., b. 2 Jan., 1830.

436. ROBERT⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston⁶ Beza⁵ Adam⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 1 Jan., 1789. He married, first, in Annapolis Co., N. S., —, and lived there at a place called Cushing Hill until she died. Afterwards he moved to Queen's Co., N. S., and there married, secondly, 4 Feb., 1830, Mary Minard. He was a shoemaker by trade. In 1812 he was drafted for the war. He received a pension for his services.

Children, born in Annapolis Co ; by his first wife :

- i. JOHN LEWIS, b. 10 Aug., 1813. Left home when he became of age and nothing further is known of him.
 ii. MARIA ELIZA, b. 8 Oct., 1814 ; m. Frederick Minard and had six children ; d. in 1898.
 iii. ELIZABETH, b. 4 June, 1817 ; m. Bartlett Tupper ; no children ; d. in 1896.
 iv. JANE, b. 29 Sept., 1819.
 v. ROBERT, b. 4 April, 1822 ; d. young.

Children, born in Queen's Co., by his second wife :

- vi. HARRIET, b. 7 Oct., 1831 ; m. Daniel Saunders.
 vii. MELINDA, b. 7 Oct., 1831 ; m. Henry Suxton, and had seven children ; d. April, 1890.

- viii. ROBERT, b. 11 Feb., 1833 ; m. Eliza Saunders, who d. in 1874, leaving five children. He m. secondly, Lucy Uhlman.
769. ix. WILLIAM ASHLEY, b. 6 July, 1834.
- x. MARY ELIZA, b. 13 March, 1837 ; m. Nathaniel Uhlman and had a large family. Died about 1890.
- xi. JAMES, b. 1839 ; d. 25 Sept., 1861.
- xii. PENELOPE, b. 1 March, 1846 ; d. 2 Aug., 1861.

437. CHARLES MOTT ⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 3 Aug., 1791. He married, 20 Jan., 1821, Jane Freeman. She was born at Liverpool, N. S., 24 Sept., 1801, and died at Harmony, N.S., 7 June, 1892. Charles Cushing died at Harmony, 12 Sept., 1887. He left Annapolis when a young man and went to Liverpool, Queen's Co. He married his wife at Milton, two miles up the Liverpool River, and settled as a pioneer at what is now Harmony, N. S. He was a cobbler by trade.

Children, born in Caledonia, N. S. :

770. i. CHARLES, b. 20 Oct., 1821.
- ii. MARTHA REBECCA, b. 13 Oct., 1823 ; m. 28 Dec., 1848, Avarad Wile.
- iii. SARAH A., b. 27 Oct., 1825 ; m. 2 Dec., 1846, John Middlemas ; d. 3 Aug., 1854.
- iv. JANE F., b. 3 June, 1827 ; m. 21 Sept., 1848, Nathan Freeman ; d. in 1899.
771. v. SAMUEL F., b. 13 May, 1829.
772. vi. ZOETH F., b. 11 Nov., 1831.
- vii. JAMES E., b. 7 Jan., 1834 ; m. 1 July, 1873, Deliet Churchill Thorpe, widow of Rev. Douglas Thorpe ; no children. A successful merchant.
- viii. NATHAN F., b. 11 Feb., 1836. d. in Australia, 6 Sept., 1862.
- ix. MARY EMMA, b. 29 April, 1838 ; m. 1854, Enos Crouse ; now a widow with four children.
- x. LUCENA H., b. 6 Dec., 1840 ; m. William More.
- (All of the above children, except Nathan, lived in Queen's Co., N.S.)

438. BENJAMIN BOYLSTON⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston⁶ Beza⁵ Adam⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Annapolis Royal, N.S., 6 June, 1794. He married, first, at Milton, N. S., 24 Dec., 1821, Elizabeth Ford. She was born in Liverpool, N. S., 17 Aug., 1802, and died 6 April, 1847. He married, secondly, at Caledonia, N. S., 9 Jan., 1850, Margaret Whitten. She was born in Liverpool, 10 Sept., 1815, and died 2 Aug., 1879. Benjamin died 8 July, 1873. He was a shoemaker by trade. When a young man, he left Annapolis and went to Liverpool, Queen's Co., with his brother Charles, and settled in what is now Kempt, but was then an unbroken wilderness for 80 miles. He hewed out a clearing to build a house, and brought his young wife 40 miles on horseback. His daughter says: "I have heard him tell so many times of their pioneer life; when sometimes he had to leave his wife alone for more than a week with her young baby, my oldest brother. Other families settled eight miles nearer the seaboard, and then they had neighbors quite near, and were so happy in their rough life. One time he told of mother being eight days and not seeing a living person, when an Indian came and she was glad to see him. The Indians were not savage in these parts." He was a silent man and a devout Methodist.

Children :

- 773. i. JOHN, b. 19 Sept., 1822.
- ii. SOPHIA, b. 12 June, 1824; d. 7 April, 1842.
- 774. iii. PRISCILLA, b. 12 March, 1826.
- 775. iv. BENJAMIN, b. 3 April, 1828.
- 776. v. ADDIE ANN PORTER, b. 28 April, 1830.
- 777. vi. PEREZ M., b. 28 March, 1832.
- 778. vii. ISRAEL, b. 25 March, 1834.
- viii. GILBERT, b. 13 Sept., 1837; d. unm. 4 Jan., 1873.
- 779. ix. SYLVANUS MORTON, b. 9 Aug., 1840.

- x. BESSIE M., b. 28 Feb., 1847; m. 14 Aug., 1874, James C. Wilson, of Maine. He died in 1902. No children. She resides in Kempt, Queen's Co., N. S.
- xi. MATILDA SOPHIA, b. 9 Jan., 1856; d. 17 Sept., 1858.

439. ELIZABETH ⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born Feb., 1799. She married Jacob S. Jones, of Clementsport, Mass. Died about 1887.

Children :

- i. PHEBE (Jones).
- ii. ALFRED; m. Mary Gridley.
- iii. GEORGE.
- iv. CHARLES; m. Alice Smith.
- v. ISAAC; m. Maria Wilson.
- vi. JAMES.
- vii. ELIZABETH; m. George N. Rost.
- viii. CATHERINE.
- ix. WILLIAM H.
- x. R. DOUGLAS; m. Jessie Foster.

440. BETSEY ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 5 Dec., 1796. She married, in 1818, James Bowen, of Waterford, O. Died 28 June, 1820.

Child, born in Waterford :

- i. CHARLES LIVINGSTON (Bowen), b. 14 Jan., 1819; m. 19 April, 1842, Mary Wilson Denning.

441. GILBERT ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 24 July, 1799.

Children :

- i. MARY; m. Cogswell. Died; left no family.
780. ii. ELIZABETH.
- iii. GILBERT, b. 15 Nov., 1834.
- iv. HARRIET; m. Lyman Cone. He d. 1904.

442. SUMNER L. ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 June, 1803. He married, 29 Aug., 1832, Ann Eliza Reynolds.

Children :

- 781. i. CHARLOTTE, b. 30 Dec., 1833.
- ii. FRANK, b. 2 Sept., 1835 ; d. in early manhood.
- 782. iii. ANNA BATHSHEBA, b. 30 Aug., 1840.

443. ROBERT WILLIAMS ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 May, 1805. Married Elizabeth Orr.

Children :

- 783. i. WILLIAM R., b. 29 March, 1834.
- ii. SARAH J., b. 25 Nov., 1836 ; m. 6 Feb., 1862, W. F. James, of Logan, O. One child : William R., b. 17 Jan., 1863 ; d. 7 March, 1891.
- iii. HIRAM H., b. 16 Sept., 1838 ; m. Minnie Tamplin. Lives at Troy, O. One child : Charles H., b. 1 March, 1879.
- iv. ELIZABETH N., b. 14 July, 1844 ; m. 22 March, 1881, Rollin B. Truesdell, of Binghamton, N.Y.

444. JOSEPH ⁷ CUSHING (David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 23 Jan., 1781. He married, 1 Nov., 1804, Rebecca Edmands. She was born, 3 April, 1782, and died in Baltimore, Md., Dec., 1836. Joseph died in Baltimore, 2 Aug., 1852. He was a printer in Boston and succeeded William Biglow, M.A., in editing "The Village Messenger", of Amherst, N.H., about 1796-1800. This publication continued to Dec., 1801, and was succeeded in 1803 by "The Farmer's Cabinet" (Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc., Vol. II). He established this newspaper. He removed to Baltimore in 1809, where he established himself as a bookseller. He there served in the Legislature and City Government, and aided in the establish-

ment of the first Public School in that city—as also in 1816 of the Savings Bank of Baltimore, of which he was President for 25 years until his death.

Children :

- 784. i. JOSEPH, b. in Amherst, 1806.
- 785. ii. JOHN, b. in Amherst, 29 Aug., 1808.
- 786. iii. DAVID, b. 30 Aug., 1811.
- 787. iv. REBECCA ANN.
 - v. MARY; m. Nov., 1839, Erastus Edgarton, and d. without issue, 10 April, 1840.
- 788. vi. SARAH.
- 789. vii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 Sept., 1818.

445. DAVID ⁷ CUSHING (David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 Nov., 1785. He married, 17 April, 1807, Polly, daughter of John Adams. She was born in Ashburnham, Mass., [25 June, 1789, and died 15 Aug., 1854. David died 10 Nov., 1851. Removed to Walpole, N.H.

Children :

- 790. i. DAVID, b. 1808.
- 791. ii. JOHN W., b. 25 June, 1809.
- 792. iii. MARY C., b. 4 July, 1811.
- 793. iv. JANE, b. 30 Oct., 1813.
- 794. v. HANNAH, b. 23 Feb., 1817.
- 795. vi. LOUISA, b. 1821.
- 796. vii. SUSAN J., b. 18 Aug., 1823.
- 797. viii. JOSEPH J., b. 2 Aug., 1829.

446. LABAN ⁷ CUSHING (David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 29 April, 1791. He married, 23 April, 1811, Nancy, daughter of Silas Whitney. She died in Fitchburg, Mass., 27 Jan., 1871. Laban died in Ashburnham, Mass., 17 Oct., 1847. He served in the War of 1812 as a drummer. Removed to Brooklyn, Penn., in 1817. It was then a frontier town in a dense forest. In 1830, he returned to Ashburnham.

Children :

- i. NANCY WHITNEY, b. 20 June, 1813 ; m. John Munroe; d. in 1846. One child, Susan Melissa.
- ii. SARAH WHITTINGTON, b. 18 May, 1815 ; m. Samuel Ellis. She d. 15 Oct., 1899, without issue.
- 798. iii. JOSEPH, b. in Brooklyn, 6 Oct., 1817.
- 799. iv. LABAN, b. 22 March, 1820.
- 800. v. REBECCA ANN, b. in Brooklyn, 12 Sept., 1822.
- 801. vi. SUSAN A., b. 13 Nov., 1824.
- 802. vii. MARY JANE, b. 27 Feb., 1826.
- 803. viii. CHARLES G., b. 16 Feb., 1829.
- ix. HARRIET MARIA, b. Aug., 1831 ; m. Porter E. Barton ; d. Jan., 1854. One child, Harriet.
- 804. x. GEORGE RUSSELL, b. 8 Sept., 1835.
- 805. xi. DAVID M., b. 11 Oct., 1839.
- xii. HANNAH ELIZABETH, b. 29 July, 1841 ; m. 14 Dec., 1859, George S. Doe. Lives at Fitchburg. Had a son, since dead, and a daughter, Elizabeth.

447. MOSES ⁷ CUSHING (David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 20 March, 1796. He married, 25 Dec., 1818, Gertrude, daughter of Peter Polley. She died 26 Feb., 1867. He died 29 Dec., 1883. Removed to Catharine, Schuyler Co., N. Y.

Children :

- i. SUSAN, b. 20 Sept., 1820.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 31 Aug., 1823 ; m. March, 1868, Joseph Cushing (No. 798).
- 806. iii. HERMAN, b. 9 Feb., 1826.
- iv. MARY, b. 12 April, 1830 ; d. 19 June, 1859.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 31 Oct., 1838 ; d. 30 June, 1858.

448. JONATHAN ⁷ CUSHING (Jonathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 16 Jan., 1789. Settled in Ohio.

Child :

- 807. i. JONATHAN.

449. SARAH ⁷ CUSHING (Jonathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 10 Nov., 1790. She married in Hingham, 20 Dec., 1820, William, son of William and Elizabeth (Hersey) Torrey. He was born in East Abington, Mass., 4 July, 1797, and died 27 Jan., 1875. She died 29 Nov., 1875. William was by occupation a butcher. Resided on Main St., near Wilder's Bridge, So. Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. SARAH CUSHING (Torrey), b. 14 Sept., 1821 ; m. 9 March, 1842, Ebenezer C. Fearing, and d. 23 April, 1876.
- ii. ELIZABETH HERSEY, b. 30 April, 1823 ; m. 13 Oct., 1844, David Cushing (No. 493).
- iii. WILLIAM CRANE, b. 6 Aug., 1826 ; m. 4 June, 1849, Priscilla V. Humphrey.
- iv. JONATHAN CUSHING, b. 11 July, 1829 ; d. at San Francisco, Cal., 9 Oct., 1872.
- v. FRANKLIN JACOBS, b. 19 Oct., 1835 ; m. 19 Oct., 1860, Louisa B. Mott.

450. RUTH LINCOLN ⁷ CUSHING (Jonathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 June, 1793. She married, 3 Dec., 1816, David Lane of Abington. He was born 12 July, 1791.

Child :

- i. RUTH LINCOLN (Lane), b. 9 Dec., 1817 ; m. 18 June, 1844, Jonathan Cushing (No. 807).

451. ADAM ⁷ CUSHING (Jonathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 30 Nov., 1796. He married, 6 Dec., 1820, Harriet, daughter of Elphalet and Susan (Wilder) Loring. She was born in Hingham, 29 Dec., 1803, and died at Weymouth, 4 Jan., 1882. Adam died at Cohasset, 20 Dec., 1866. He was a farmer, and resided on Main St., South Hingham. Afterwards at Cohasset.

Children :

- i. HARRIET ADAMS, b. 22 Jan., 1822 ; d. unm.
- 808. ii. ELPHALET LORING, b. 16 Jan., 1824.
- iii. A son, b. 9 March, 1826 ; d. 11 March, 1826.
- iv. JONATHAN, b. 1 Jan., 1827 ; d. 5 June, 1827.
- 809. v. EMELINE, b. 10 March, 1828.
- vi. CAROLINE, b. 22 June, 1830 ; d. 29 Oct., 1831.
- vii. CAROLINE A., b. 2 Sept., 1832 ; m. 5 June, 1851, John Nelson, of Weymouth.
- viii. MARIA JOSEPHINE, b. 23 April, 1835 ; m. (1) 29 Nov., 1855, William T. Ford, and (2) George Cummings.
- ix. ELIZA ALFRED, b. 26 Dec., 1838 ; m. 25 Nov., 1858, Josiah Rice, of Weymouth.
- x. HENRIETTA, b. 6 April, 1842 ; m. 23 Dec., 1863, Ephraim Snow, Jr., of Cohasset.
- xi. SARAH JANE, b. 22 Jan., 1844 ; m. 28 Dec., 1869, Alfred Beal, of Cohasset ; d. 21 June, 1871.
- xii. JOSEPH ADAMS, b. 24 Dec., 1846 ; is married and resides at Weymouth. No children.

452. CLARISSA ⁷ CUSHING (Jonathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 26 March, 1805. She married in Hingham, Feb., 1832, Henry, son of William and Clarissa (Pool) Ripley. He was born in Abington, 3 Nov., 1809, and died 25 Oct., 1877. Resided on Main St., near Tower's Bridge, So. Hingham. He was a butcher by occupation.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. HENRY (Ripley).
- ii. EBENEZER CHARLES, b. 4 March, 1835 ; m. 15 Sept., 1857, Elizabeth A. Cushing (No. 822).
- iii. ROLAND C., b. 21 Nov., 1837 ; d. unm. 30 April, 1886.
- iv. CLARISSA ; m. 23 Dec., 1867, George H. Nickerson, of Cohasset.
- v. GEORGE R. ; m. 28 June, 1864, Clementina Bowker.

453. WILLIAM GRAY ⁷ CUSHING (Jonathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in

Hingham, Mass., 3 Aug., 1810. He married, 27 Dec., 1835, Sarah Merritt, of Scituate. She died 9 Dec., 1887, æ. 70. He died 2 Dec., 1872. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham. Served in the Civil War.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. WILLIAM GRAY, b. 7 Nov., 1836; m. 25 Aug., 1864. In the Civil War.
- ii. SARAH S., b. 24 Dec., 1837; m. 27 April, 1869, Caleb C. White.
- iii. WEBSTER A., b. 24 Oct., 1839; m. 24 May, 1868, Amanda Frances, daughter of Elijah and Louise (Pool) Hobart. She was born 19 May, 1844. Webster was in the Civil War.
- iv. MARTHA A., b. 14 March, 1841; d. 7 Oct., 1841.
- v. GEORGE R., b. 8 March, 1842; d. 19 May, 1842.
- vi. GEORGE R., b. 9 March, 1843.
- vii. Infant, b. 10 March, 1844; d. 14 April, 1846.
- viii. Infant, b. 24 Nov., 1845; d. in infancy.
- ix. Infant, b. 24 Nov., 1845; d. in infancy.
- x. ELLEN G., b. 26 Aug., 1848; d. April, 1849.
- xi. ISABELLA G., b. 12 July, 1850; d. 16 July, 1851.
- xii. LEONA PARKER, b. 25 May, 1852; m. 29 April, 1877, Benjamin T. Raymond, of Weymouth.
- xiii. CHARLES M., b. 8 Oct., 1854.
- xiv. IDA MAY, b. 8 Oct., 1856; m. 15 Sept., 1881, Charles V. Severance, of Brockton; d. 6 Oct., 1885.
- xv. Infant, b. 12 May, 1858.
- xvi. FRANK E., b. 18 Sept., 1860.
- xvii. ALMA E., b. 24 Oct., 1862; d. 6 Feb., 1863.

454. ABEL ⁷ CUSHING (Abel ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 13 March, 1785. He married, 16 June, 1811, Sarah, daughter of Moses and Mrs. Martha (Lincoln) Whiton. She was born in Hingham, 11 Jan., 1783, and died in Dorchester, 27 Jan., 1862. Abel Cushing died in Dorchester, 19 May, 1866. Graduated from Brown University in 1810. He studied law

with the Hon. Ebenezer Gay of Hingham, teaching school to defray his expenses. He was admitted to the Bar for Plymouth Co. in 1814, and in the following May removed to Dorchester, Mass., with his family. Here he commenced the practice of law and soon attained the highest rank. In 1832 to 1834 he represented Dorchester in the lower branch of the Legislature, and in 1833 to 1837. his county in the Senate. In 1837 he removed to Boston, and 1843 was appointed Judge of the Police Court, Boston, which office he held for 15 years, when he resigned owing to failing health. He was for many years an influential leader in the Democratic party. "He was an indefatigable student, deep thinker, and close reasoner, and a truly estimable man." (N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., Vol. xxi.)

Children :

- i. SARAH, b. 14 Oct., 1812 ; d. unm. 16 Feb., 1839.
- ii. ABEL, b. 26 Oct., 1814 ; d. unm. 27 May, 1873.
- SIO. iii. ABNER LORING, b. 19 July, 1816.
- iv. HANNAH WHITON, b. 27 Oct., 1818 ; d. 1 Sept., 1819.
- SII. v. HORACE, b. 8 April, 1819.
- vi. HENRY LINCOLN, b. 11 Dec., 1823.

455. HANNAH J. ⁷ CUSHING (Abel ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Chesterfield, Mass., 5 Feb., 1798. She married Josiah, son of Elijah and Lucy (Pierce) White. He was born in Hadley, Mass., 1 Aug., 1800, and died 5 June, 1882, in Owasso, Mich. Hannah died about Nov., 1863, in Carson Valley, Nev., while on the way to the gold-fields of California.

Children :

- i. CASSANDRA (White), b. 27 April, 1820 ; m. Alonzo Kellogg. She d. 7 May, 1846.
- ii. HARRIET ; m. David Murray, of Portsmouth, Ohio, and d. in Marion, Ind.

- iii. ADELINE ; m. Cordelia Frayer, of Owasso, Mich.
- iv. MARY.
- v. SUSAN, b. 16 Feb., 1829 ; d. 17 March, 1848.
- vi. JOSIAH, b. 18 May, 1831 ; m. 16 March, 1851, Hannah C. Pease.
- vii. SARAH ; m. 1857, Henry Lowell, of Owasso, Mich.
- viii. RHEUMINA ; m. about 1859, John R. Williams, of Mason City, Iowa.
- ix. ALMA CHRISTIANA, b. Aug., 1838 ; d. 10 Oct., 1843.

456. ALLAN ⁷ CUSHING (Hosea ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 29 June, 1796. He married, 5 Dec., 1822, Lydia, daughter of Michael and Sarah (Cushing) Lapham of Scituate. She died in Hingham, 4 May, 1880, æ. 80 years. Allan Cushing died 15 July, 1862. He was a carpenter. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham. A pensioner of the War of 1812.

Children :

- i. IVERS ALLAN, b. 22 March, 1824 ; d. unm. 3 Aug., 1864.
- 812. ii. ISAAC HINCKLEY, b. 21 Nov., 1826.
- iii. DELMONT OLIVER, b. 21 March, 1829 ; d. 13 Nov., 1838.
- iv. LYDIA JAMES, b. 10 Oct., 1831 ; m. 24 Aug., 1862, Daniel W. Lincoln, of Cohasset.
- v. SARAH LAPHAM, b. 24 Feb., 1834 ; m. 16 Nov., 1862, Andrew J. Gove, of Randolph.
- vi. CELIA WILDER, b. 14 Jan., 1837 ; d. 11 Dec., 1838.
- 813. vii. DELMONT OLIVER, b. 14 Aug., 1839.
- viii. CELIA WILDER, b. 15 April, 1842.

457. PHILIP A. ⁷ CUSHING (Hosea ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 3 May, 1798. He married Mary C. Rundlett of Wiscasset, Me. She died July, 1888. Resided in Boston.

Children :

- i. HOSEA ; went West with the Mormons.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. in Boston, 17 Dec., 1824 ; m. 25 April, 1844, James Cushing (No. 462).

458. LABAN ⁷ CUSHING (Hosea ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass, 30 Sept., 1803. He married, April, 1829, Alice Furgerson. Died 21 Nov., 1877. Resided on So. Pleasant St., Hingham. He was a hatter. Representative 1840.

Children :

- i. LABAN FURGERSON, b. 5 Aug., 1830. Served in the Civil War. Died at La Gloria, Cuba, 29 April, 1902, leaving three daughters.
- 814. ii. EDWARD SARGENT, b. 20 May, 1832.
- iii. ARTHUR CLARENCE, b. 30 Dec., 1833; d. 12 April, 1840.
- 815. iv. WILLIAM BRADFORD, b. 16 Aug., 1836.
- v. ALICE CLARENCE, b. 13 Aug., 1841; d. 26 Sept., 1845.
- vi. MARTHA FURGERSON, b. 7 March, 1844; m. 21 April, 1872, Seth Briggs Cushing (No. 851).

459. DAVID ⁷ CUSHING (Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 Oct., 1801. He married, 8 Nov., 1825, Mary Souther, daughter of Michael and Sarah (Cushing) Lapham. She was born in Scituate, 8 Nov., 1804, and died in Hingham, 1 Feb., 1885. David Cushing died 9 Nov., 1887. He was a farmer, and resided on So. Pleasant St., So. Hingham. They celebrated their golden wedding, 9 Nov., 1875.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- 816. i. DAVID, b. 14 Aug., 1826.
- 817. ii. ALONZO, b. 15 Dec., 1827.
- iii. MARY JANE, b. 26 March, 1829; d. 14 Jan., 1830.
- iv. MARY JANE, b. 17 Oct., 1830; d. 3 Dec., 1831.
- v. SARAH J., b. 5 Nov., 1832; m. 8 Jan., 1854, Alfred H. Loring; d. 21 April, 1881.
- 818. vi. MICHAEL LAPHAM, b. 4 Sept., 1834.
- 819. vii. OTIS, b. 22 March, 1837.
- 820. viii. SIDNEY, b. 2 March, 1839.

821. ix. GEORGE, b. 16 June, 1841.
x. FERDINAND, b. 22 Nov., 1843.
xi. ISABELLA, b. 10 Sept., 1847.

460. MABEL, ⁷ CUSHING (Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 25 Sept., 1803. She married, 28 Nov., 1832, Isaac Burrell, of Scituate, Mass.

Child, born in So. Scituate.

- i. MABEL C. (Burrell), b. 16 Feb., 1839; m. 17 Dec., 1867, Seth Stowers Hersey, widower of Elizabeth Lincoln Cushing (No. 840).

461. CHARLES WHITING ⁷ CUSHING (Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 26 Oct., 1811. He married, first, 29 March, 1836, Elizabeth Ann, daughter of Quincy and Elizabeth (Hersey) Lane. She was born in Hingham, 8 Sept., 1816; and died 3 Feb., 1882. He married, secondly, 1 Jan., 1885, Mary Ann, daughter of Daniel McKenna. She was born in Hingham, 20 Nov., 1855. Charles Cushing was for many years a prominent practical contractor and builder, and was employed in the construction of many of the large buildings in and about Boston. He returned to Hingham in 1849, became a farmer and resided on Main St., South Hingham. Representative 1850 and 1851.

Children, by his first wife :

822. i. ELIZABETH ALMENA, b. 15 Sept., 1837.
823. ii. CHARLES QUINCY, b. 29 April, 1845.
iii. FLORENCE RICHMOND, b. in Hingham, 14 June, 1851; d. 1 June, 1866.
iv. ANNIE FRANCIS, b. in Hingham, 1 Oct., 1854; m. 1 Jan., 1879, Arthur E. Hobart, of Weymouth, now a trader in So. Hingham.
v. VIRGINIA LANE, b. in Hingham, 10 Aug., 1856; m. 31 Oct., 1878, John J. P. O'Brien, of Worcester, Mass. Resides in Southern California.

Child, born in Hingham, by his second wife :

vi. MARY MARINDA, b. 5 Sept., 1886.

462. JAMES ⁷ CUSHING (Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 10 April, 1820. He married, 25 April, 1844, Mary Ann, daughter of Philip A. and Mary C. (Rundlett) Cushing. (No. 457 : ii). She was born in Boston, 17 Dec., 1824. James died 6 Nov., 1887. Resided on South Pleasant St., Hingham. He was a mason and farmer.

Children :

- i. EUGENIA, b. in Boston, 3 Feb., 1845 ; m. 11 Dec., 1870, Michael Kelley. Resides in Dorchester.
824. ii. JAMES WHITING, b. in Hingham, 27 Sept., 1850
- iii. LAURA CLARENCE, b. 10 Oct., 1852 ; d. 13 Dec., 1887.
825. iv. PHILIP AUSTIN, b. 23 Sept., 1855.
- v. MARY ABBIE, b. 6 March, 1858.
- vi. WINIFRED BOWERS, b. 3 July, 1864 ; d. 30 Sept., 1864.
- vii. WILLIE MARDEN, b. 3 July, 1864 ; d. 24 Sept., 1864.

463. GEORGE WILLARD ⁷ CUSHING (George Russell ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Ashburnham, Mass., 21 Oct., 1811. He married Julia Ann Gibson. She was born in Fitchburg, Mass., 19 Dec., 1811, and died at Ashburnham, 1 Oct., 1880. He died Nov., 1856.

Children :

- i. SEWELL GIBSON. b. 19 Dec., 1842 ; d. in 1843.
- ii. PYAM BURR, b. 19 Dec., 1842 ; d. in 1843.
- iii. OTIS MERRIAM ; d. young.
- iv. CATHARINE WILLARD, b. in Ashburnham ; m. 1873, Charles E. Brown, of Gardner, Mass., and had one child ; d. 9 March, 1889.

464. CHARLES ALLENSBY ⁷ CUSHING (George Russell ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹)

was born 31 May, 1816. He married, first, 5 Nov., 1837, Mary Bathsheba Dakin, of Fitchburg. He married, secondly, Sarah McFarland, by whom he had seven children. Removed to Lebanon, N.H., where he died.

Children, by his first wife :

826. i. GEORGE GARDNER, b. 10 Sept., 1838.
 ii. CHARLES RUSSELL, b. 27 Oct., 1840; m. 21 April, 1868, Caroline M. Elliot. No issue.

Child, by his second wife :

827. iii. HARRIE H.

465. ELNATHAN ⁷ CUSHING (Elnathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 27 Aug., 1807. He married, 4 March, 1827, Louisa M. Thurston. She was born 25 Nov., 1809. Elnathan died 19 June, 1879. He was a ship builder in East Boston, and afterwards lived in So. Scituate.

Children, born in Scituate :

- i. LOUISA MARIA, b. 2 Dec., 1827; m. 22 April, 1847, William Henry Hobart, a music teacher of Boston; d. 11 May, 1854.
- ii. WILLIAM THURSTON, b. 12 Aug., 1829; d. 15 April, 1832.
- iii. ISABELLA JANE, b. 17 Aug., 1831; d. 4 Sept., 1850.
- iv. MARY THOMAS, b. 23 Sept., 1833; m. 18 May, 1853, Jesse D. Webb, a merchant of Scituate, Mass.; d. 1 June, 1854.
- v. ELNATHAN HOBART, b. 23 Sept., 1835; d. 16 Feb., 1839.
- vi. ELLEN AUGUSTA, b. 16 Dec., 1838; d. 21 Sept., 1853.
- vii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 23 Aug., 1840; d. 23 Feb., 1841.
- viii. SAMUEL JOSEPH MAY, b. 14 April, 1843; d. 21 Sept., 1854.
- ix. EMMA SUSAN THURSTON, b. 18 Dec., 1845; m. 4 Sept., 1865, E. Augustus Jacobs, of W. Scituate; in Government Printing Office, Washington.
- x. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. 26 Sept., 1848; d. 22 May, 1849.
- xi. CARO ISABELLA, b. 14 Feb., 1881; unmarried.

466. CHRISTIANA ⁷ CUSHING (Elnathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 25 June, 1817. She married, 20 Oct., 1833, Jesse, son of Jesse and Anna (Barrell) Churchill. He was born 30 Jan., 1806, and surviving her married, secondly, 7 Nov., 1841, Betsey A. Jenkins, and thirdly, Mrs. Sophronia W. (Beal) Low. Christiana died in Hingham, 13 Nov., 1840. Jesse died Oct., 1870. He was a wood-turner. Resided on Hersey St., Hingham. His father was a soldier in the War of 1812.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. CATHERINE CUSHING (Churchill), b. 15 Nov., 1834 ; m. 10 Sept., 1854, Silas Henry Cobb.
- ii. CHRISTIANA, b. 30 Nov., 1837 ; m. 11 Nov., 1861, Henry S. Ewer.

467. JUDITH ⁷ CUSHING (Robert ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 6 May, 1786. She married, 14 Sept., 1807, Abel, son of Abel and Olive (Cushing) Fearing. He was born in Hingham, 29 Feb., 1784, and died 27 Dec., 1851. Judith died 17 Feb., 1869. Abel was a farmer. Resided at Hingham Centre, "over the river."

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. A son, b. 29 March, 1808 ; died soon.
- ii. JUDITH W. (Fearing), b. 13 March, 1809 ; d. unm. 14 March, 1866.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 30 Jan., 1814 ; m. 10 Jan., 1833, John Jacob, Jr.
- iv. ABEL, b. 5 March, 1819 ; m. (1) 7 Dec., 1842, Elizabeth C. Burbank,, and (2) 7 July, 1872, Martha F. Cobb.

468. PYAM ⁶ CUSHING (Robert ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 6 July, 1789. He married, 6 Jan., 1813, Sarah, daughter of Daniel

and Mary (Jones) Jacob. She was born in Hingham, 14 Dec., 1795, and died 15 Jan., 1878. Pyam died 12 Sept., 1865. He was a farmer. Selectman 1847 and 1848. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- 828. i. PYAM, b. 11 Jan., 1814.
- ii. SARAH JACOB, b. 14 Nov., 1815 ; m. 17 Nov., 1833, Seth B. Cushing (No. 485).
- 829. iii. ROBERT, b. 5 Feb., 1819.
- 830. iv. MARY JONES, b. 5 Dec., 1820.
- 831. v. CALEB, 29 Oct., 1822.

469. ANNA⁷ CUSHING (Robert⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 3 Nov., 1791. She married, 6 Feb., 1811, Ezekiel, son of Abel and Olive (Cushing) Fearing. He was born in Hingham, 13 March, 1787, and died 26 April, 1865. Anna died 18 Dec., 1878. Ezekiel was a blacksmith. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. ANNA CUSHING (Fearing), b. 2. Jan., 1812 ; m. 17 Oct., 1830, Charles Whiting.
- ii. SARAH GILKEY, b. 26 March, 1814 ; m. 24 Oct., 1832, Albert Whiting.
- iii. MARY ADAMS, b. 15 June, 1817 ; m. 21 Feb., 1836, Isaiah G. Tower.
- iv. OLIVE CUSHING, b. 4 March, 1819 ; m. Benjamin S. Whiting.
- v. DEBORAH JACOB, b. 21 Jan., 1823 ; m. 11 Jan., 1842, Justin Ripley, Jr.
- vi. HANNAH LINCOLN, b. 1 April, 1825 ; m. 27 Aug., 1844, Amasa Whiting.
- vii. HENRIETTA, b. 1831 ; d. 1 Sept., 1834.

470. HANNAH LINCOLN⁷ CUSHING (Robert⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 21 April, 1794. She married, 22 Dec., 1816,

Daniel, son of Daniel and Betsey (Cushing) Shute. He was born in Hingham, 23 July, 1793, and died 26 June, 1838. Hannah died 6 May, 1875. Daniel was a physician and a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1812. Resided on Main Street, opposite the meeting house, at So. Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. DANIEL (Shute), b. 24 Oct., 1817 ; m. 16 March, 1843, Hannah Wilder.
- ii. ISAIAH, b. 12 Sept., 1819 ; m. 2 Jan., 1879, Mrs. Caroline Smith, a native of Kittery, Me.
- iii. HENRY, b. 4 Aug., 1821 ; m. 16 Nov., 1848, Abigail B. Cushing (No. 474 : iii).
- iv. EDWIN, b. 6 March, 1824 ; m. 14 Oct., 1849, Cassandana Lane.
- v. HANNAH CUSHING, b. 31 Aug., 1826 ; m. 28 April, 1850, Richardson F. Loring.
- vi. WALTER, b. 28 Oct., 1828 ; d. 7 Sept., 1830.
- vii. ANNA CUSHING, b. 28 Oct., 1830 ; d. 5 Oct., 1848.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 11 April, 1833 ; d. 26 June, 1833.
- ix. WALTER, b. 5 Nov., 1836 ; d. 7 Dec., 1853.

471. SARAH JONES ⁷ CUSHING (Henry ⁶ Pyam Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 31 March, 1793. She married, 13 Sept., 1815, Benjamin, son of Edward and Mary (Hersey) Wilder. He was born in Hingham, 22 Nov., 1792, and surviving her he married, secondly, 25 Feb., 1827, Mrs. Silence (Gardner) Gardner, and thirdly, 30 June, 1844, Pamela Palmer. Sarah died 4 Dec., 1824. Benjamin died 5 Aug., 1850. He was a hairdresser. Resided on North St., near the harbor, Hingham.

Children :

- i. HENRY CUSHING (Wilder), b. 14 July, 1816 ; m. 22 Dec., 1837, Mary Jacobs.

- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 14 March, 1818; m. (1) 20 Oct., 1844, Jane M. Stodder, and (2) 19 Feb., 1863, Maria F. Clapp.
- iii. SARAH JONES, b. 26 Nov., 1819; m. 6 June, 1848, Philip N. Colby.
- iv. JOANNA, b. 30 Sept., 1821; m. 7 Nov., 1844, Charles B. W. Lane.
- v. ANDREW, b. 27 May, 1824; d. soon.

472. HENRY ⁷ CUSHING (Henry ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 29 Jan., 1798. He married, first, 25 Dec., 1822, Mary, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Wilder) Gardner. She was born in Hingham, 14 Feb., 1803, and died 28 May, 1838. He married, secondly, 2 May, 1839, Angelina, daughter of Joshua and Anna (Hersey) Tower. She was born in Hingham, 9 Feb., 1818, and died 25 July, 1901. Henry died 25 Jan., 1864. He was a trader. Selectman. Representative in 1837, 1838 and 1839. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham, by his first wife :

- i. MARY GARDNER, b. 28 July, 1825; m. 12 Nov., 1846, Josiah Lane; d. 29 Nov., 1899. No children.
- 832. ii. LYDIA LORING, b. 5 May, 1831.
- iii. HENRIETTA, b. 15 March, 1838; m. 24 May, 1864, Capt. Thomas C. Worth. No children.
- iv. ANGELINA, b. 31 Jan., 1843; m. 18 Jan., 1871, George Franklin, son of Benjamin and Harriet (Curtis) Jacobs. He was b. in So. Scituate, 11 Nov., 1838, and d. 11 Feb., 1901. One child : Sidney Clayton, b. 22 March, 1872; d. 11 Jan., 1887.
- 833. v. HENRY WINTHROP, b. 27 May, 1848.

473. SETH ⁷ CUSHING (Seth ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 July, 1795. He married, 26 Jan., 1819, Nancy Page, daughter of William and Hannah (Page) Carroll of Salem. She was born 8 Feb., 1798, and died 8 July, 1886. Seth Cushing

died 3 May, 1829. Was styled "Ensign". Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- 834. i. NANCY PAGE, b. 26 Nov., 1819.
- ii. SETH, b. 24 Feb., 1821 ; drowned 9 July, 1834.
- 835. iii. ISAAC, b. 6 Jan., 1823.
- iv. ELLEN MARIA, b. 20 Feb., 1827 ; d. unm.
- 836. v. HELEN AMELIA, b. 20 Feb., 1827.
- vi. MARIA, b. 11 Nov., 1828 ; m. 3 June, 1884, Charles Higbee. He was b. 13 Nov., 1816, and d. 5 March, 1905.

474. LEONARD ⁷ CUSHING (Seth ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 March, 1797. He married, 1 Jan., 1821, Mary Collier, daughter of Davis and Abigail (Bowker) Whiting. She was born in Hingham, 17 June, 1797, and died 13 Oct., 1879. Leonard died 19 July, 1881. He was a farmer. Resided at "Liberty Plain", So. Hingham.

Children :

- i. MARY DAVIS, b. 16 Nov., 1821 ; m. 25 Oct., 1846, James Lincoln, son of Solomon and Harriet (Hersey) Gardner. He was b. 21 Aug., 1822, and d. 7 Aug., 1896. She d. 19 March, 1895. One child, Mary Collier, b. 4 Nov., 1850 ; d. 9 April, 1857.
- ii. MARTIN LEONARD, b. in Scituate, 15 June, 1822 ; d. 9 Dec., 1826.
- iii. ABIGAIL BOWKER, b. in Scituate, 13 Oct., 1825 ; m. 16 Nov., 1848, Henry, son of Daniel and Hannah Lincoln (Cushing) Shute. He was b. 4 Aug., 1821, and d. 4 April, 1895. She d. 25 March, 1895. One child, Henry Leonard, b. at So. Scituate, 18 June, 1850 ; m. 14 Oct., 1880, Mary Sumner Martin, of Salem.
- iv. JOANNA, b. in Hingham, 23 Sept., 1828 ; m. 6 Nov., 1861, Elias A. Burrell, of Abington (now Rockland, Mass.).

475. MARY CHAUNCY ⁷ CUSHING (Seth ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham,

Mass., 18 July, 1799. She married, 18 July, 1820, Charles, son of Daniel and Betsey (Cushing) Shute. He was born in Hingham, 20 April, 1799, and died 23 Jan., 1863. Mary died 12 Jan., 1827. Charles was a farmer. Styled "Captain". Resided at the corner of Main and So. Pleasant Sts., Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. BETSEY (Shute), b. 16 Oct., 1820; m. (1) 25 Nov., 1845, Henry Hersey, and (2) 15 Aug., 1858, Caleb Francis Hersey.
- ii. CHARLES, b. 24 April, 1822; m. (1) Elizabeth Wilson, and (2) Eliza J. Wellman.
- iii. MARY CHAUNCEY, b. 10 Feb., 1824; m. 24 April, 1845, Thomas Drew.
- iv. ELIJAH, b. 24 April, 1825; m. 20 June, 1853, Margaret Harvey Palfrey.

476. ANDREW⁷ CUSHING (Seth⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 22 Nov., 1801. He married, 29 July, 1827, Lucy, daughter of Joshua and Lucy (Jacob) Hersey. She was born in Hingham, 19 March, 1802, and died 21 Aug., 1885. Andrew died 30 Aug., 1888. He was a manufacturer of hats, afterwards trader and postmaster at So. Hingham. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. LUCY JACOB, b. 20 Jan., 1829.
- ii. ANDREW CHAUNCEY, b. 27 Aug., 1830; m. 6 Nov., 1872, Sarah Emeline, daughter of Clinton and Chloe (Burrell) Loud. She was b. in Hingham, 23 Nov., 1839.
- iii. MATILDA SUMNER, b. 23 Sept., 1832.
- iv. MARIA ELIZABETH, b. 1 Oct., 1834; m. (1) John D. Fowler, who d. 20 April, 1865, and (2) 10 Aug., 1876, Webster Hersey.

837. v. JOANNA ALDEN, b. 20 Dec., 1837.

- vi. RACHEL HERSEY, b. 20 March, 1839; d. unm., 5 Jan., 1872.
- 838. vii. JOSHUA HERSEY, b. 19 Sept., 1841.
- viii. WENDELL, b. 17 Oct., 1843; d. 9 Dec., 1843.
- ix. A daughter, b. 17 June, 1845; d. 18 June, 1845.
- 839. x. MARY WENDELL, b. 18 Aug., 1846.

477. OLIVER⁷ CUSHING (Seth⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 15 Jan., 1804. He married, 28 Oct., 1828, Elizabeth Lisle, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Lincoln) Hammond. She was born in Hingham, 17 Jan., 1804, and died 11 Jan., 1886. Oliver died 18 Aug., 1857. He was a painter. Selectman for eighteen years. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. OLIVER WENDELL, b. 17 Aug., 1829; m. 18 Dec., 1850, Harriet N., daughter of Warren and Nancy (Noyes) Curtis. He d. 29 Dec., 1856, and left one son who resides in New York.
- 840. ii. ELIZABETH LINCOLN, b. 12 Aug., 1831.
- 841. iii. WILLIAM, b. 24 May, 1836.

478. THEOPHILUS⁷ CUSHING (Washington⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 21 July, 1811. He married, 17 Nov., 1833, Cynthia Cushing, daughter of Jotham and Grace (Tower) Jacob. She was born in Hingham, 24 Feb., 1815, and died 12 Oct., 1888. Theophilus died 26 Jan., 1866. He was a farmer. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- 842. i. MARY WASHINGTON, b. 8 April, 1835.
- 843. ii. THEOPHILUS, b. 9 April, 1839.
- iii. CYNTHIA MARIA, b. 23 April, 1843; d. 3 Sept., 1843.

479. PATIENCE DUNBAR⁷ CUSHING (Washington⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 April, 1814. She married, Nov., 1832, John, son

of Hugh and Tamsin (Wilder) Puffer. He was born in Hingham, 22 May, 1809, and died 25 Jan., 1877. Patience died 6 Feb., 1871. John was a farmer. Resided on Main St., Liberty Plain, So. Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. HANNAH CUSHING (Puffer), b. 19 Dec., 1833 ; m. 14 Dec., 1853, Henry Nye.
- ii. LUCINDA LINCOLN, b. 10 Jan., 1836 ; m. 11 April, 1858, Atkinson Nye.
- iii. MARY, b. 15 June, 1838.
- iv. EMMA, b. 13 Jan., 1849.
- v. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 14 Oct., 1853 ; d. 7 Nov., 1853
- vi. GEORGE CUSHING, b. 10 Nov., 1855 ; m. 26 Sept., 1877, Mary W. Sprague.

480. DEBORAH BARKER ⁷ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 31 Jan., 1801. She married, 12 Sept., 1822, Joshua, son of Joshua and Lucy (Jacob) Hersey. He was born in Hingham, 18 April, 1797, and surviving her married, secondly, at Portland, Me., 23 Dec., 1838, Harriet P. Davidson, of Bangor, Me. Deborah died 3 Oct., 1837. Joshua died at Bangor, 5 Sept., 1869. He was a lumber merchant, and styled "Major". Resided on Water St, Hingham, before he removed to Bangor.

Children :

- i. DEBORAH B. (Hersey), b. 1824 ; d. in 1868.
- ii. ELIZABETH RICHMOND.
- iii. NEHEMIAH CUSHING, b. 1830 ; d. at Bangor, 17 May, 1864.
- iv. MARIA JACOBS, b. 1832 ; d. 3 July, 1858.
- v. FRANKLIN, b. 1835 ; d. at Bangor, 20 Nov., 1860.

(All died unmarried.)

481. THEOPHILUS ⁷ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 28 June, 1802. He married, 13 May, 1827, Lucinda Lapham,

of So. Scituate, Mass. She died at Winterport, Me., 4 Aug., 1884. Theophilus died 4 Oct., 1882. He was a civil engineer, and at one time a teacher in the public school of Hingham, and after his removal to Maine a lumber merchant. He was employed in 1834, by the Galveston Bay and Texas Land Company in surveying a large tract of land granted to the Company by the Mexican Government. Returning from Texas in 1835, he removed to Maine and engaged largely in the lumbering business; was the pioneer in Eastern Maine of the manufacture and exportation of sugar box shooks to the West Indies. Many of the shooks were sent from his mill at St. John, N. B., which in partnership with his brother André, as André Cushing & Co., he built in 1851 on Union Point, opposite the St. John River falls. He served several sessions as a member of the Legislature of Maine, as Representative of his town in the House of Representatives, and as Senator from the County of Waldo. He was a prominent and earnest advocate of temperance and anti-slavery causes in their early and unpopular days. In 1871 he caused to be erected a beautiful granite monument dedicated to the Soldiers and Sailors of the War of the Rebellion who had enlisted from the town of Winterport, and presented it as a free gift to the town.

Children :

- 844. i. THEOPHILUS HAMILTON, b. in Hingham, 1827.
- ii. LUCINDA CAROLINE, b. in Hingham, 1829; died at Winterport, Me., 17 March, 1880.
- 845. iii. GEORGE BYRON, b. in Hingham, 22 June, 1831.
- iv. LORENZO DE ZAVALA, b. in Hingham, 1835; d. 21 Sept., 1835.
- v. BRENDA TROIL, b. at East Orrington, Me., in 1836; m. 1866, John Henry Taylor. One daughter: Caroline Cushing, b. 4 Jan., 1868, graduated B. A., from Smith College, Northampton, Mass., in 1891.

- vi. WILLIAM CHANNING, b. in 1838. He was appointed 21 Dec., 1861, 2nd Lieutenant in Company "I", 13th Maine Volunteers, U.S.A., which formed a part of the expeditionary force for the reduction of New Orleans during the Southern Rebellion. He contracted a mortal disease while stationed on Ship Island, and died on board the ship "Ocean Pearl", while entering Boston Harbor in 1862.

846. vii. CHARLES BRECK, b. in Frankfort (now Winterport) Me., 10 April, 1842

482. NEHEMIAH ⁷ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 April 1804. He married, 20 Nov., 1827, Betsey, daughter of Jotham and Grace (Tower) Jacobs. She was born in Hingham, 9 Sept., 1809, and surviving him married, secondly, 3 July, 1842, Robert G. Gardner. Nehemiah died 13 Jan., 1840. He was a mason. Resided on Main St., at "Liberty Pole Hill", Hingham, and later in Boston.

Children :

- i. NEHEMIAH, b. 10 Aug., 1828; m. and settled in North Carolina.
- ii. MARIA ELIZABETH, b. 6 May, 1832; d. 22 Sept., 1833.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 9 March, 1835; d. 12 July, 1835.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 2 July, 1837; d. unm. in 1900. Resided in Weymouth, Mass.

483. PETER ⁷ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 10 May, 1806. He removed to Maine in 1841, and married, 13 Jan., 1842, Eunice Colby Dorr of Frankfort, Me. She was born 4 July, 1820. He died at Custon, Iowa, 29 July, 1884.

Children, born in Frankfort :

- i. ADA RICH, b. 14 Nov., 1842; d. 9 July, 1854.
 - ii. SARAH JANE, b. 2 June, 1844; d. 3 June, 1845.
 - iii. HARRIET BRIGGS, b. 22 Jan., 1846; d. 14 June, 1849.
847. iv. PETER GIDDINGS, b. 9 May, 1848.

- v. CAROLINE, b. 31 July, 1850; d. 19 March, 1867.
- vi. MINNA TROIL, b. 8 July, 1852; m. at Bangor, Me., 10 Nov., 1873, Charles Albert Cook. Lives at So. Jamesport, N.Y. One child, Justin, b. in Iowa City, Iowa, 18 Dec., 1878.
- 848. vii. VOLNEY BYRON, b. 31 Jan., 1856.

484. BENJAMIN BARKER ⁷ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 29 Sept., 1808. He removed from Hingham to Peterboro', N H., where in 1831, he married Adeline Pierce, cousin of Ex-President Pierce. She died in 1870. He subsequently lived with his brother André in St. John, N. B., where he died, 29 Nov., 1889.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH PIERCE, b. in Peterboro', 1832; d. at Newport, N.H., 1835.
- ii. ADELINE PIERCE, b. in Newport, N.H., 1836; d. in 1842.
- 849. iii. ANNIE BARKER, b. in Newport, 1837.
- 850. iv. BENJAMIN PIERCE, b. in Winterport, 22 Sept., 1849.

485. SETH BRIGGS ⁷ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 Sept., 1812. He married in Hingham, 17 Nov., 1833 Sarah Jacob, daughter of Pyam and Sarah (Jacob) Cushing (No. 468 : ii). She was born 14 Nov., 1815, and died 6 Nov., 1861. Seth died 17 Nov., 1854. He was a painter and afterwards a trader. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. LUCAS, b. 5 Aug., 1834; m. 31 Jan., 1861, Eliza Jane Jones, of Charlestown, Mass.
- ii. MORGIANA, b. 6 Nov., 1835; m. 3 Nov., 1859, Luke Horace Bowers. Lives in Hanover, Mass.
- iii. SARAH BRIGGS, b. 19 Sept., 1837; m. 27 June, 1861, Amos Binney, son of Eliel and Hannah (Stodder) Bates. He was b. 20 June, 1836. Lives in So. Hingham.

851. iv. SETH BRIGGS, b. 12 Nov., 1839
 v. DEBORAH BRIGGS, b. 13 July, 1844; m. 13 Nov., 1879,
 J. Milton Witherbee, of Rockland, Mass.
 vi. FRANK RUSSELL, b. 10 Nov., 1849; m. 31 March, 1875,
 Anna Maria Morse, of East Boston. Resides in New
 York. One daughter, Mabel Frances, b. in Boston,
 1877.

486. REBECCA PARTRIDGE ⁷ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 14 Feb., 1815. She married Nathaniel Brooks of So. Scituate (now Norwell). Died 6 April, 1855.

Children, born in South Scituate :

- i. MARTHA WASHINGTON (Brooks), b. 1842.
 ii. REBECCA CUSHING, b. 1844.
 iii. WILLIAM PENN, b. 1851. He graduated from Mass. Agricultural College, 1875. Professor of Agriculture, Imperial College of Agriculture, Sapporo, Japan, 1877-78; also Professor of Botany, 1881-88. Acting President, Imperial College, 1880-83 and 1886-87. Professor of Agriculture at Mass. Agricultural College, and Agriculturist for the Hatch Experiment Station since Jan., 1889. Ph. D. Halle, 1897. Appointed President *ad interim*, Mass. Agricultural College, Jan., 1905.
 iv. SAMUEL JOSEPH MAY, b. 1853.

487. ANDRÉ ⁷ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 3 Feb., 1820. He married, in 1846, Delia Rich of Frankfort, Me. She died in 1871. André died at St. John, N. B. in 1891. He was engaged in the lumbering business in partnership with his brother Theophilus in St. John, N. B., as André Cushing & Co.

Children :

852. i. REBECCA PARTRIDGE, b. in Frankfort, 21 March, 1847.
 853. ii. ALLSTON, b. in Frankfort, 25 March, 1849.
 854. iii. LUCINDA RICH, b. in Frankfort, 1851.

855. iv. RICHMOND HERSEY, b. in parish of Lancaster, St. John, N. B., 1853.
 856. v. CHAUNCY DREW, b. in parish of Lancaster, St. John, N. B., 30 Oct., 1859.

488. VOLNEY ⁷ CUSHING (Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 5 Oct., 1826. He married, in 1856, Harriet Chick, of Calais, Me. She died 9 May, 1898. He died 9 Aug., 1886. Moved to Berkeley, Cal.

Children :

- i. IONIA, b. in 1857 ; d. in San Francisco, Cal., 24 Aug., 1858.
- ii. ADELAIDE, b. in 1859 ; d. at Monterey, Cal., 19 Nov., 1885.
- iii. ALICE MAY, b. in 1862 ; d. 8 Sept., 1864.
- iv. ANDRÉ, b. in 1864 ; m. in Nov., 1891, Alta Fussell. Two children : (1) Lawrence, b. 5 July, 1892, and (2) Harold, b. 1894, d. young.
- v. LAWRENCE, b. in 1870 ; d. in 1871.
- vi. EDITH, b. in 1872 ; now living in Calais, Me.

489. DAVID WATERMAN ⁷ CUSHING (Perez ⁶⁻⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 7 Dec., 1818. Died 2 April, 1847.

Children :

- i. DAVID WATERMAN.
- ii. ELIZABETH MORTON, b. 1844 ; m. William Henry Banks. He was b. in 1837. Resided in Boston. Two children : (1) Ernest W., d. young, and (2) Maud, b. 5 Sept., 1874.
- iii. SARAH GENISH.

490. PEREZ ⁷ CUSHING (Pyam ⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hull, Mass., 3 Nov., 1806. He married at Boston, Mass., 29 Nov., 1832, Lydia Vaux, daughter of Thomas and Mary Vaux Dillaway. She was born in Boston, 18 Nov., 1812, and died there, 14 March, 1892. He died 12 April, 1887.

Children, born in Boston :

- i. LYDIA VAUX, b. 11 April, 1834.
- 857. ii. MARY LOVELL, b. 6 Feb., 1836.
- 858. iii. EMILY LOUISE, b. 12 Aug., 1839.
- iv. ELIZABETH RICHARDSON, b. 29 July, 1848 ; m. in Boston, 16 April, 1874, William A. Woodside. He was born in Brunswick, Me., 13 July, 1842. Resides at Melrose, Mass.

491. HOSEA GOULD ⁷ CUSHING (Pyam ⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hull, Mass., 19 May, 1808. He married in Boston, 15 July, 1832, Hannah Lewis, daughter of Enoch and Hannah Lewis (Howes) Higgins. She was born in Charlestown, Mass., 28 Dec., 1809, and died at Chelsea, Mass., 18 Dec., 1895. He died at Chelsea, 6 April, 1877. Was a master sailmaker.

Children :

- i. HARRIET FRANCES, b. in Falmouth, 18 Aug., 1833 ; lives at Everett, Mass.
- ii. OLIVE GOULD, b. in Boston, 19 Aug., 1836 ; m. at Chelsea, 7 May, 1874, John Hamilton, son of Thomas and Catherine (Moulton) Witham. He was b. in Portsmouth, N. H., and d. at York, Me., 14 Aug., 1882. She resides at Everett. One daughter, Ella Moulton, b. in Chelsea, 13 July, 1875.
- iii. CAROLINE MATILDA, b. in Charlestown, 30 May, 1839 ; d. at Chelsea, 19 Aug., 1873.
- iv. HOSEA GOULD, b. in Boston, 24 July, 1842 ; d. at Chelsea, 22 June, 1892.
- v. HENRY CLAY, b. in Chelsea, 10 May, 1845 ; d. there, 6 Nov., 1887.
- vi. JAMES LOVELL, b. in Chelsea, 8 Feb., 1849 ; m. 18 Aug., 1876, Mary Jane, daughter of Charles and Mary West. She d. 23 April, 1898. He resides at Everett, Mass.

492. PYAM ⁷ CUSHING (Pyam ⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hull, Mass., 23 Jan., 1811. He married, first, at Medford, Mass., 28 Nov., 1833, Julia, daughter of James and Mary (Manning) Tufts. She was

born in Medford, 11 April, 1803, and died there, 28 May, 1843. He married, secondly, at Medford, 3 March, 1844, Helen Melinda Harding, widow, daughter of Thomas Whittemore. She was born at Rome, N. Y., 20 Nov., 1816, and died there, 6 July, 1849. For his third wife, he married, in Medford, 14 April, 1852, Phebe Wait, daughter of Elisha and Phebe W. (Whittemore) Stetson. She was born in Boston, 18 Jan., 1825, and lives at Medford. He died at Medford, 13 Nov., 1886.

Children, born in Medford, by his first wife :

- i. JULIA, b. 16 Nov., 1834 ; d. at Medford, 14 Oct., 1843.
 - ii. ELLEN LUCRETIA, b. 22 Aug., 1836 ; d. at Medford, 21 March, 1859.
 - iii. PYAM, b. 18 Aug., 1838 ; m. at Medford, 9 March, 1862, Emeline A., daughter of Amos and Rebecca G. (Eaton) Hemphill. She was b. in Medford, 4 Oct., 1842, and d. at Boston, 25 April, 1882. He d. at Boston, 21 Aug., 1885. One child, Faustina Priscilla, b. in Medford, 16 June, 1862 ; lives at Medford.
859. iv. JAMES TUFTS, b. 3 Dec., 1841.

Children, born in Medford, by his second wife :

860. v. JULIA ADELAIDE, b. 17 Dec., 1845.
861. vi. HELEN CORDELIA, b. 23 Nov., 1848.

Children, born in Medford, by his third wife :

862. vii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 7 July, 1858.
- viii. GEORGE WHITTEMORE, b. 21 June, 1861 ; d. at Medford, 16 March, 1864.
863. ix. FRED LOVELL, b. 26 Sept., 1864.
- x. DAVID STETSON, b. 18 June, 1867 ; lives at Medford.

493. DAVID ⁷ CUSHING (Pyam ⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 Nov., 1813, in Freeport, Me. He married in Hingham, Mass., 13 Oct., 1844, Elizabeth Hersey, daughter of William and Sarah (Cushing) Torrey. She was born in Hingham, 30 April, 1823, and

died 23 Sept., 1889. He died 27 April, 1897. Was a lumber-dealer. Representative 1868. Resided on North St., near the meeting house of the Universalist Society, Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. DAVID AUGUSTINE, b. 26 June, 1846 ; d. 30 July, 1846.
- ii. ELIZABETH BRAXTON, b. 4 Sept., 1847 ; m. 13 Oct., 1885, Henry Whitcomb Stone, son of Ebenezer Whitcomb and Catherine L. W. Stone. He was b. at Roxburgh, 31 July, 1844, and d. in New York, 9 May, 1887. She d. 15 Dec., 1902.
- iii. SARAH, b. 8 Jan., 1850 ; lives at Hingham.

493½. OLIVE GOULD ⁷ CUSHING (Pyam ⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hull, Mass., 12 May, 1816. She married in Hull, 10 June, 1838, Moses Binney, son of Moses and Mary (Binney) Tower. He was born in Hingham, 26 April, 1814, and died at Auburndale, Mass., 29 Nov., 1898. She lives at Auburndale.

Children, all born in Hull :

- i. MARY BINNEY (Tower), b. 13 July, 1839 ; m. 30 Jan., 1862, George Frederick Malcolm.
- ii. LYDIA CUSHING, b. 1 Sept., 1841 ; m. 21 Sept., 1871, Linville J. Hall.
- iii. OLIVE GOULD, b. 29 Oct., 1844 ; m. 10 June, 1868, George Russell Eager.
- iv. MOSES SPENCER, b. 31 Jan., 1848 ; m. 24 Nov., 1872, Alma Wing Patterson.
- v. ABNER JONES, b. 27 June, 1851 ; m. 28 Aug., 1879, Caroline Alice Morse ; d. 17 March, 1900.
- vi. FLORENCE ESTELLE, b. 21 Oct., 1856 ; lives at Auburndale.

494. EMILY ⁷ CUSHING (Pyam ⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hull, Mass., 27 July, 1818. She married, 19 Jan., 1845, Edward, son of Edward and Abigail (Sylvester) Wilder. He was born in Hingham,

30 March, 1819, and surviving her, he married, secondly, 29 May, 1853, Mrs Sarah E. (Hunt) Brown. Emily died 7 March, 1853. Edward died 6 Jan., 1889, at Hingham. He was a carpenter. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children :

- i. EDWARD FRANKLIN (Wilder), b. 29 Jan., 1846; m. (1) 3 Nov., 1867, Mary Ellen Bartlett. She d. 30 Jan., 1891, and he m. (2) 1 March, 1892, Carrie Alleta Newton.
- ii. EMILY FRANCES, b. 1 Sept., 1847; d. 13 Nov., 1862.
- iii. BRADFORD CUSHING, b. 8 Aug. 1849; m. 10 Jan., 1870, Sylvia A. Kennedy.
- iv. MARSHALL PINKNEY, b. 23 June, 1852; d. 24 Oct., 1852.

495. SETH⁷ CUSHING (Seth⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Kingston, Mass., 5 Feb., 1795. He married Persis Peabody Thomas, of Woodstock, Vt. She was born 20 Jan., 1795, and died at Wyoming, 29 Aug., 1878. Her father, Elias Thomas, was a Revolutionary soldier. His mother's name was Mary Alden, she being a great-grand-daughter of John Alden and Priscilla Mullins Alden, of the "Mayflower", who were immortalized by the poet Longfellow in "The Courtship of Miles Standish." Seth died at Middlebury (now Wyoming), N.Y., Feb., 1837. He held the degree of A. M. He went to Middlebury some time before 1820, and was engaged as a teacher of the languages and higher mathematics, in Middlebury Academy, in which calling he continued until his death. In consideration of his long and valuable services, the Trustees adopted a resolution that his children should be educated at the Academy free of expense. He was very methodical in all his habits, and was highly respected by all in the community, and by hundreds of students. He was the first classical teacher in Middlebury Academy, which was erected in 1817, and which was the first academy founded west of the Genesee River. It was patronized by the best

families in Western New York, and many of its students afterwards attained fame and fortune. The substantial brick building is still standing and is used as a High School.

Children, born in Wyoming :

- i. CHARLES, b. 28 Sept., 1826 ; m. July, 1856, Harriet S. Smith, of Michigan. She was b. in 1826, and d. in 1898. He d. at Leavenworth, Kansas, 25 Oct., 1900. No children. He was for many years a stenographer in the courts of Kansas. He was also considered an expert in the culture of fruits and had charge of the Kansas fruit exhibit at the Centennial Exposition at Philadelphia in 1876.
864. ii. THOMAS SETH, b. 3 Jan., 1829.
865. iii. HORACE GAY, b. 29 Jan., 1832.
- iv. GEORGE WALES, b. 8 Feb., 1836 ; d. unm. in Wyoming, N. Y., 19 Oct., 1862.

496. GEORGE⁷ CUSHING (William⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 27 Feb., 1789. He married Catherine C. Graupner, of Boston. She died at Watertown, Mass., 2 Oct., 1888. He died in Watertown, 14 Nov., 1880. Bank officer, resided for some time in Boston, but late in life on the ancestral homestead, Main St., below "Pear Tree Hill", where the first Matthew and his wife Nazareth lived. On his death the place was apparently deserted and allowed to go to ruin. About 1890, it was bought at auction by a Dr. Robbins and his wife, after having remained in the possession of the family for 250 years. They pulled down the old homestead and rebuilt it in a new situation, leaving the old threshold as an historical landmark. They reclaimed the land and improved the farm. (See "Rescue of an Old Place", by Mrs. Robbins.)

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH LANE, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 6 Aug., 1819 ; d. in Hingham, 1 July, 1869.

- ii. WILLIAM, b. 1 Oct., 1821.
- iii. GEORGE, b. 21 Oct., 1823 ; d. 26 March, 1882.
- iv. CHARLES, b. 12 Dec., 1824 ; d. Dec., 1865, in the Friendly Islands.
- v. MARTIN GAY, b. 5 Aug., 1827 ; a soldier in the Civil War.
- vi. MARGARET, b. 15 March, 1829 ; d. 23 July, 1834.
- vii. HENRY HOWARD, b. 11 June, 1831 ; served in the Civil War ; d. in Washington, D.C., 15 Oct., 1872.
- viii. JOHN MORLAND, b. 14 Jan. 1834 ; d. 17 July, 1836.
- ix. BENJAMIN LORING, b. 14 Jan., 1834 ; d. in Hingham, 16 March, 1865.

497. CHARLOTTE ⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁶⁻⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew²) was born in Hingham, Mass., 26 Feb., 1783. She married, first, in 1804, Josiah Sturtevant of Halifax, Mass., and secondly, 1816, Ebenezer Eastman, widow-r of Patty Goodhue. Ebenezer was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 22 Sept., 1778, and died in Pembroke, N. H., 18 May, 1850.

Child, by her first husband :

- i. ROLINDA (Sturtevant), b. 1806 ; m. (1) at Pembroke, N.H., Welcome Young, of East Bridgewater, Mass.

Children, by her second husband :

- ii. JOSIAH (Eastman), b. in Pembroke, 23 March, 1817 ; m. 1843, Mary Young, of East Bridgewater.
- iii. CHARLOTTE CUSHING, b. 27 Oct., 1820 ; d. unm. 24 June, 1867.
- iv. JOHN BEAL, b. 23 Jan., 1823 ; m. 13 July, 1853, Malvina Fitzallen Adams.
- v. CHARLES CUSHING, b. 13 Aug., 1825 ; m. 13 May, 1858, Nancy P. Healey.

498. BENJAMIN ⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁶⁻⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Halifax, Mass., 16 April, 1794. He married, first, 20 July, 1815, widow Elizabeth Fernald. He married, secondly, 26 Dec., 1833, Betsey Fiske. She was born 19 May, 1798. Benjamin died 2 March, 1842.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. JOHN BEAL, b. 26 Feb., 1816 ; d. 27 Aug., 1816.
- ii. LYDIA BEAL, b. 2 Dec., 1817.
- iii. ELIZABETH MOORE, b. in Salem, Mass., 22 March, 1820.

Children, by his second wife :

866. iv. JOHN BEAL, b. 27 Dec., 1834.
 - v. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA, b. 7 Aug., 1836 ; m. Stevens, of Medford.
 - vi. MARY GILE, b. 31 Jan., 1838 ; m. 5 Dec., 1874, Harrison Livingstone, of Suncook. No issue.
- (The family resided principally in New Hampshire.)

499. SOLOMON ⁷ CUSHING (Solomon ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born ———. He married Parmela ———. Resided in Dennysville, Me.

Children :

- i. ANDREW, b. 1822.
- ii. RUTH, b. 1824.
- iii. ELISHA, b. 1825 ; d. in infancy.
- iv. ELISHA, b. 1826.
- v. THOMAS CROADE, b. 1828.
- vi. STILLMAN SIMON, b. 1830.

(These and their descendants are now mostly settled in Pembroke, Me., formerly part of Dennysville, Me.)

500. RUTH ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas Croade ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 17 April, 1793. She married John Morland. Lived in Havana, Cuba.

Children :

- i. CAROLINE (Morland) ; m. Robert Campbell, of South Carolina.
- ii. MARY ; unmarried.

501. JOHN DEAN ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas Croade ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born

in Salem, Mass., 31 Aug., 1795. He married in 1818, Angelina B., daughter of Capt. James Stuart of Salem. She died 30 Sept., 1879, æ. 75. John died 1 May, 1866. He removed from Salem to Berkshire Co. in 1827, and settled in Lenox. In 1834, he removed to Great Barrington in the same county, where he founded the Berkshire Courier, which is still flourishing.

Children :

- i. ANN ELIZABETH, b. 1819; d. 1839.
- ii. SARAH DEAN, b. 1822; m. Benjamin Bradman; d. 1900.
867. iii. JOHN MORLAND, b. in Salem, 16 July, 1825.
- iv. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 1828; d. 1896.
- v. THERESA CHARLOTTE, b. 1831; d. 1860.
- vi. ALICE GRAY, b. 1833; m. A. V. Ketchum.
- vii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 1836; m. George Porter.

502. MARY⁷ CUSHING (Matthew⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 16 Aug., 1802. She married, 31 July, 1825, Joshua W. Dean, of Wareham. He died Nov., 1877, æ. 88. She died in the autumn of 1877.

Children :

- i. CHARLES CUSHING (Dean), b. 27 Dec., 1827; m. Elizabeth Griffith.
- ii. ABIAL, b. 31 Dec., 1828; d. 1830.
- iii. CALEB CUSHING, b. 7 Nov., 1830; m. Eliza Allen.
- iv. JOSHUA WHITE, b. 14 Dec., 1834; unmarried.
- v. JEROME CUSHING, b. 24 Sept., 1836; m. Emma Washburn.
- vi. ABIAL, b. 2 June, 1839; m. Margaret Look.
- vii. LYDIA CUSHING, b. 1 Dec., 1844; m. Parker Reynolds.

503. MATTHEW⁷ CUSHING (Matthew⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 21 Aug., 1804. He married, 15 Nov., 1829, Elizabeth S. Shurtleff. She died 5 March, 1855. He died 26 July, 1884. Resided in Middleboro' Mass. "A man of quiet and modest de-

meanor, yet intelligent and a diligent reader with a retentive memory."

Children, born in Middleboro' :

- 868. i. NATHANIEL SHURTLEFF, b. 20 May, 1830.
- 869. ii. MATTHEW HENRY, b. 4 Feb., 1832.
- iii. GAMALIEL, b. 11 Aug., 1837.

504. HANNAH ⁷ CUSHING (Matthew ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 July, 1806. She married in 1835, Joshua LeBaron. Died 3 Jan., 1852.

Children :

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH (LeBaron), b. 8 May, 1839 ; m. Peter Shurtleff. Resides in Fairhaven, Mass.
- ii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 1 Dec., 1844 ; m. Sarah Alice McKenzie. Resides in Fairhaven.

505. BENJAMIN DREW ⁷ CUSHING (Matthew ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 July, 1809. He married, 9 June, 1845, Mrs Lucina (Doane) Blanchard. She died 2 May, 1863, æ. 44. He died 29 May, 1883. Lived in Marion, Mass.

Children :

- i. REUBEN P., b. 1 July, 1846 ; m. 9 Dec., 1868, Lois A. Nickerson, of Harwick. No children. Live in Marion.
- ii. JAMES B., b. 19 Aug., 1848 ; unmarried. Lives in Marion.
- iii. JOSEPH B., b. 23 Sept., 1850 ; m. 31 July, 1889, Mahala T. Tripp. No children. Resides in New Bedford.
- 870. iv. CALEB, b. 31 Jan., 1852.
- 871. v. JOHN D., b. 5 Aug., 1854.
- 872. vi. MARY D., b. 7 April, 1858.
- vii. BENJAMIN D., b. 20 June, 1861 ; d. 22 May, 1862.

506. JANE JEWETT ⁷ CUSHING (Henry ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 4 Feb., 1805. She married in Providence,

21 Sept., 1824, Benjamin Franklin Taylor. He was born in Little Compton, R. I., 13 Jan., 1799, and died in Appleton, Wis., 14 Nov., 1863. She died in Oak Park, Ill., 4 Sept., 1895. Benjamin lived in Providence most of his life and engaged in the wholesale grocery business. He spent the last years of his life in Madison, Wis.

Children :

- i. HENRY CUSHING (Taylor), b. 15 June, 1827 ; d. 15 March, 1829.
- ii. JANE ELIZABETH, b. 10 April, 1829 ; m. 6 Oct., 1857, Edward Brown, of Salem, Mass.
- iii. HENRY CUSHING, b. 3 June, 1831 ; d. 21 Feb., 1832.
- iv. EDNA JEWETT, b. 14 April, 1833 ; m. 30 Oct., 1860, Augustus Ledyard Smith, of Madison, Wis., then Professor in the University in that city, and later Mayor of Appleton, Wis. She died 3 April, 1894.
- v. FRANKLIN CUSHING, b. 27 Jan., 1836 ; m. in Chicago, 9 June, 1864, Maria Louise Sherman, of that city.
- vi. GEORGE, b. 28 Feb., 1840 ; m. Oct., 1863, Julia Sherman, of Chicago. He was at one time City Comptroller of Chicago.
- vii. JULIA FIELD, b. 15 Feb., 1842 ; m. Ezra F. Newham, of Salem.
- viii. MARIANNA CUSHING, b. 14 July, 1844 ; m. James L. Ward, of Chicago.
- ix. HENRY PAUL, b. 17 Dec., 1847.

507. EDNAH⁷ CUSHING (Henry⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 7 Feb., 1822. She married, 22 Feb., 1842, Capt. Charles A. Woolsey of Jersey City. He was for many years Superintendent of the Jersey City Ferries.

Child :

- i. LUCINDA LEWIS (Woolsey), b. in Stonington, 22 Jan., 1843 ; m. Charles H. Dummer, of Jersey City ; d. 19 Feb., 1886.

508. GEORGE HOPPIN ⁷ CUSHING (Henry ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 11 May, 1829. He married, first, in Chicago, Ill., 26 April, 1858, May H., daughter of Major C. H. Larnard, U. S. A. She died 12 Sept., 1858. He married, secondly, 1 June, 1860, in Jersey City, Lavinia C. Larnard, sister of his first wife. She was born in Wheeling, Va., 28 Oct., 1836. George H. Cushing died in Southern California, 25 May, 1900. He was a Doctor of Dentistry. He went to California in 1848, remaining there for several years, mining and following the practice of his profession. In 1857, he settled in Chicago and became prominent in Dental Societies. Was Secretary of the American Dental Association for over 20 years. In 1898 his health compelled him to leave Chicago, and he removed to California.

Children, born in Chicago, by his second wife :

- i. MAY LARNARD, b. 16 April, 1861 ; d. 14 Nov., 1861.
- ii. HENRY LARNARD, b. 10 Dec., 1863 ; d. 16 Jan., 1864.
- iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 7 Sept., 1865.
- iv. HARRIET, b. 24 Jan., 1868 ; m. 4 Dec., 1899, Oscar Eckstein, of California.
- v. GEORGE HOLMES, b. 12 March, 1871.
- vi. ELIZABETH HUNTINGTON, b. 28 March, 1873.

509. HARRIET PHILBROOK ⁷ CUSHING (Henry ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Sept., 1831. She married, 7 Nov., 1849, Henry F. Richards of Providence, R. I. She died 7 Feb., 1890.

Children :

- i. FANNIE HOLMES, b. 20 Oct., 1850 ; m. 4 Oct., 1870, Charles Foster.
- ii. CHARLES HERBERT, b. 7 June, 1853. Resides in Providence, R. I. ; unmarried
- iii. HENRY CUSHING ; d. while a student in Brown University, 23 Jan., 1877.
- iv. HARRIET CUSHING, b. 28 June, 1860.

510. MARY ⁷ CUSHING (Jerom ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 5 July, 1814. She married, 19 April, 1837, Rev. Richard Sullivan Edes, minister of the Unitarian Congregational Church in Eastport, Me., for six years previous to 1842, and afterwards of Boston, Mass. He was born in Providence, R. I., 24 April, 1810, and died 26 Aug., 1877. She died 30 June, 1902.

Children, first three born in Eastport, and the rest in Boston :

- i. ROBERT THAXTER (Edes), b. 23 Sept., 1838 ; m. 30 April, 1867, Elizabeth T. Clark. Graduated from Harvard College in 1858, and became a Professor in Harvard Medical School.
- ii. RICHARD HENRY, b. 13 Aug., 1840 ; d. 29 Dec., 1854.
- iii. ABBIE MAY, b. 10 July, 1842 ; d. 19 July, 1842.
- iv. ELIZABETH CUSHING, b. 21 Sept., 1843.
- v. EDWARD LOUIS, b. 19 Nov., 1845 ; d. in Chattanooga, Tenn., 3 July, 1864.
- vi. SOPHIA AUGUSTA, b. 2 Feb., 1848.
- vii. MARY CUSHING, b. 6 Sept., 1850.
- viii. FRANCIS CRACROFT, b. 25 Aug., 1853.
- ix. WILLIAM CUSHING, b. 14 Jan., 1856.
- x. JOHN MAY, b. 27 Feb., 1859.

511. CHARLOTTE CALDWELL ⁷ CUSHING (Jerom ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 13 Dec., 1815. She married, 27 April, 1837, Alexander Pope of Dorchester, Mass. Died 29 Nov., 1890. Resided in Boston.

Children :

- i. CHARLOTTE CUSHING (Pope), b. 6 April, 1838 ; d. 26 Dec., 1872.
- ii. ALEXANDER, b. 25 March, 1849.
- iii. SIDNEY THAXTER, b. 25 Dec., 1858.

512. ELIZABETH BARKER ⁷ CUSHING (Jerom ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born

16 Nov., 1817. She married, 28 May, 1842, Samuel Swan of Dorchester. She died 11 May, 1843.

Child :

- i. ROBERT THAXTER (Swan), b. 6 May, 1843.

513. LUCY THAXTER ⁷CUSHING (Jerom ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 27 Jan., 1820. She married, 16 Oct., 1845, Robert Swan of Dorchester, Mass. Died 18 Nov., 1898. Resided in Boston.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH BARKER (Swan), b. 28 Aug., 1846.
- ii. CHARLES HERBERT, b. 8 Sept., 1848.
- iii. LUCY CUSHING, b. 18 July, 1851 ; d. 5 Aug., 1852.
- iv. ARTHUR ROBERT, b. 2 April, 1854.
- v. CHARLOTTE POPE, b. 15 March, 1856.

514. BENJAMIN ⁷CUSHING (Jerom ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 9 May, 1822. He married, 5 Jan., 1848, Anna Quincy, daughter of Edward and Susan Joy (Thaxter) Thaxter. She was born 24 Oct., 1825. He died in Dorchester, Mass., 16 Oct., 1895. Received his education in the Derby Academy, Hingham, graduated from Harvard College in 1842, and from Harvard Medical School in 1846. After graduating he went to Paris, where he spent a year in study. In 1847, he began the practice of medicine in Dorchester, Mass., and was associated for some time with his uncle Dr. Benjamin Thaxter. During the War of the Rebellion he served as volunteer surgeon at Fortress Munroe, Hampton, Va. He was a member of the consulting board of the Boston City Hospital and chairman of the visiting board at the Danvers Insane Asylum. For many years he was a member of the School committee in the old town of Dorchester.

Children :

- i. MARY, b. 16 Oct., 1848 ; m. 21 Feb., 1871, Joseph R. Churchill.
873. ii. EDWARD THAXTER, b. 18 Aug., 1851.
- iii. ANNIE QUINCY, b. 23 Feb., 1857 ; m. 28 Sept., 1881, Edward D. Peters.
- iv. SUSAN THAXTER, b. 17 Jan., 1863.

515. EDWIN ⁷ CUSHING (Isaiah ⁶⁻⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1810. He married, 7 July, 1840, Hannah Irene Vose.

Children :

- i. LESLIE.
- ii. MARTIN E. ; d. 1864.

516. ROBERT THAXTER ⁷ CUSHING (Isaiah ⁶⁻⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1812. He married, 5 Nov., 1836, Sarah C. Paine. Died 16 Jan., 1840, on the Mississippi. Resided in Thomaston, Me. He was a joiner.

Children :

- i. SARAH E., b. 14 Oct., 1837.
- ii. HENRY T., b. 11 April, 1839.

517. JAMES OTIS ⁷ CUSHING (Isaiah ⁶⁻⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Thomaston, Me., 1 July, 1814. He married, 18 Dec., 1845, Clementine B. Woodcock. Resided in Thomaston. He was a ship-builder.

Children :

- i. EDWIN O., b. 3 Oct., 1846 ; enlisted in U. S. Navy.
- ii. HENRIETTA, b. Oct., 1850.
- iii. FREDERICK, b. Feb., 1853.
- iv. CHARLES H., b. 3 May, 1858.

518. JOHN PRENTICE ⁷ CUSHING (Elmer ⁶ Job ⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 23 Oct., 1783. He married at Three Rivers, Que., 20 March, 1808, Lucinda Whitney. She was born in Petersham, Mass., 18 May, 1788, and died at Shipton, Que., 27 Sept., 1841. John died at Richmond, Que., 12 Nov., 1867. When yet a mere lad of 14, he, in 1797, was one of the chainmen who accompanied George Barnard in tracing the outlines of the township of Shipton, scaled the river and ran a few concessions back so as to enable intending settlers to select one lot apiece of 1200 acres as offered by the Government of Lower Canada. The year following (1798) he accompanied his father and family into the new settlement, driving their single yoke of oxen and cow through the woods on the bank of the river St. Francis, which they ascended in canoes. In 1802 and 1807 he aided in drawing in on hand sleighs, from Dudswell, 20 miles distant, the iron for the grist mill and saw mills erected by his father, and in 1808, he manufactured four tons of pearl ash from the ashes saved in clearing sixteen acres, realizing therefrom, at Three Rivers, whither it had been carried in flat-bottomed boats down the St. Francis River, the handsome sum of \$1200.

Children :

- i. MARIAN, b. 4 Feb., 1809 ; m. 4 June, 1837, Levi Cleveland, of Danville, Que., and resided in Richmond, Que. She d. 8 Jan., 1888.
- ii. LYDIA H., b. 27 Feb., 1811 ; d. 20 March, 1811.
- iii. A son, b. Jan., 1812 ; d. in infancy.
- iv. LYDIA HASTINGS, b. 29 Jan., 1813.
- v. LUCINDA A., b. 4 Jan., 1815. Resided at Sherbrooke, Que., with her brother John P. ; unmarried.
- vi. ELMER B., b. at Three Rivers, 19 Sept., 1816 ; d. 11 June, 1820.
- vii. JOHN PRENTICE, b. at Three Rivers, 2 Nov., 1818 ; m. and had three children.

- viii. DIADAMA ANN, b. at Three Rivers, 8 Feb., 1820; d. 10 June, 1820.
- ix. ARTEMAS, b. in Sherbrooke, Que., 19 Feb., 1824; d. in New York, 12 May, 1843.
- x. BENJAMIN PERHAM, b. in Shipton, 6 Aug., 1827; d. 16 May, 1828.

519. LUCY ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 14 Jan., 1791. She married, in 1814, Thomas, son of John and Sybil (Chamberlain) Eastman. He was born in Concord, N. H., 21 May, 1789, and died in Peacham, Vt., 14 Dec., 1872. She died in Peacham, 15 May, 1870.

Children :

- i. MIRIAM (Eastman), b. in Hawksbury, Ont., 30 Jan., 1816; m. 21 Feb., 1856, Hazen Merrill, as his second wife; d. in Peacham, 14 March, 1895.
- ii. SARAH, b. in Montreal, 19 April, 1818.
- iii. THOMAS MELLE B., b. in Montreal, 8 Nov., 1820; d. in California, 17 Dec., 1870.
- iv. HARRIET CUSHING, b. in Montreal, 4 April, 1823; d. 20 March, 1828.
- v. LUCY, b. in Montreal, 20 April, 1826; d. 20 Dec., 1872.
- vi. MARTHA, b. in Montreal, 24 Oct., 1828; m. 4 June, 1864, James H. Haven; d. 4 April, 1878.
- vii. JOHN CUSHING, b. in Vaudreuil, 2 Aug., 1832; d. 8 Nov., 1859.

520. HEZEKIAH RICE ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 13 May, 1792. He married in Montreal, 18 Feb., 1817, Anna Maria Wilson. She died in August, 1860. Hezekiah died 23 Dec., 1855. When a lad of 12, his father (who with his family then lived at Three Rivers, Que.) gave him a horse and saddle and \$5 in cash, and started him off to seek his relatives and obtain his education in Peacham, Vt., 150 miles distant through an almost trackless forest. This jour-

ney, which in those days was deemed a great one, was safely accomplished, and soon after his arrival, a bargain was struck whereby the youth in exchange for his horse and saddle obtained two years' board, clothing and schooling. Later he returned to Montreal. In the War of 1812, he served as volunteer under the British flag, with the rank successively of Sergeant-Major and Lieutenant. He was owner of a model farm situated near Rigaud, on the Ottawa River, and engaged extensively in the lumber trade; for over thirty years, he had large contracts with the Government for the supply of firewood.

Children :

- i. HEZEKIAH RICE, b. 28 Aug., 1819; d. 24 July, 1820.
- ii. JOB ALEXANDER. He was at one time owner of the remarkable and extensive copper mines at Acton Vale, Eastern Townships, of which, in fact, he was the discoverer. He d. unm. in Montana.
- iii. SARAH MARICE; m. (1) Edward C. Bourret, of the Receiver General's Office, Montreal. He d. in 1853. She m. (2) John S. Morley, of Montreal; d. without issue, 29 Jan., 1871.
874. iv. ANNA MARIA, b. 28 Nov., 1827.

521. ELIZABETH ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 18 March, 1794. She married at Three Rivers, Que., 27 Oct., 1811, Cyrus Eastman. He was born in Concord, N. H., 7 May, 1787, and died in Amherst, N. H., 17 Dec., 1861. Elizabeth died 6 Oct., 1844. Cyrus removed to Amherst. Was elected deacon in the Congregational Church there, 30 Dec., 1836, and continued so up to the time of his death.

Children, all except first, born in Amherst :

- i. LOUISA CUSHING (Eastman), b. in Concord, 16 April, 1813; m. 1 Nov., 1846, Dr. Hezekiah Eldredge, of Amesbury, Mass.

- ii. CYRUS CHAMBERLAIN, b. 20 Sept., 1815 ; d. at Amherst, 19 Sept., 1826.
- iii. HARRIET RICE, b. 28 Jan., 1818 ; m. 11 April, 1850, Wyatt B. Woodman, of Danvers, Mass.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 9 Sept., 1821 ; m. 4 Sept., 1845, Ervin B. Tripp.
- v. ABBY, b. 18 March, 1824 ; m. 30 Jan., 1849, George Boutell Melendy, of New York ; d. 30 Jan., 1903.
- vi. MARY WILSON, b. 27 Nov., 1826 ; m. 19 Oct., 1865, Alfred Farley, of Hollis, N.H.
- vii. WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN, b. 15 Aug., 1829 ; d. 28 Jan., 1830.
- viii. SARAH FRANCES, b. 3 July, 1831 ; m. 21 March, 1872, William Craig, of New York.
- ix. HELEN GREGORY, b. 30 Sept., 1833 ; d. 15 July, 1837.

522. EMERY ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 21 Nov., 1796. He married, 19 March, 1825, Mary Ann, daughter of John Price Bostwick. Died in 1837. He was proprietor of the Ottawa Hotel, Montreal, situated on the corner of St. Maurice and McGill Sts. It was then one of the first hotels in the city and was renowned as the *rendez-vous* of merchants and traders from all parts of Canada and the United States. He ran a famous line of stages between Montreal and Lachine, importing about the year 1832, from England, for this purpose, at a cost of \$2,000, an immense four wheeled stage coach called "The Swallow," (L'Hirondelle). He was the first forwarder on the Ottawa River, using in the first instance large *bateaux* and subsequently becoming conjointly with the Hon. P. McGill owner of the pioneer Steamer "St. Andrews".

Children :

- 875. i. EMERY JOB, b. 10 Aug., 1826.
- ii. CORNELIA RACHEL, b. 1827 ; d. 5 Aug., 1832.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. 1829 ; m. in 1855, George Fellers. Lives in Ottawa, Ont. One daughter, Levinia Jane, m. (1) Heywood Fraser, of Nova Scotia, and (2) Felix Martin.
- 876. iv. LEMUEL HEZEKIAH, b. 1831.

- v. JOHN BOSTWICK, b. 1833 ; m. Catherine Dunlop, of Pembroke, Ont. Four children : (1) Mary Dunlop, (2) William Henry, (3) Annie Bostwick, (4) Araunah.
- vi. AUGUSTUS MATTHEW, b. 1834 ; d. unm. in Ottawa, Ont., 25 Sept., 1900.
- vii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 1836 ; d. unmarried.

523. SARAH ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shipton, Que., 20 Jan., 1800. She married in 1818, James Nation. He died in 1877, æ. 86. He was Chief Clerk in the Inspector General's Office in Upper Canada and at the time of the Union of the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada was acting Inspector General of Canada.

Children :

- i. EDWARD WILLIAMS (Nation).
- ii. HARRIET ANN ; d. in 1848.
- iii. SARAH.
- iv. JOHN.
- v. JAMES CUSHING.
- vi. MARY.
- vii. ELIZABETH.
- viii. GEORGE EMERY ; d. 1834.
- ix. GEORGE AUGUSTUS ; d. 1873.
- x. CHARLOTTE SOPHIA.
- xi. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS ; supposed to have d. in 1874.
- xii. GERTRUDE AUGUSTA.
- xiii. HERBERT CLARKE ; d. 1847.

524. HARRIET ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Shipton, Que., 20 Aug., 1803. She married in 1823, William Thompson of Montreal, Que.

Children :

- i. ANDREW (Thompson), b. 26 March, 1824 ; d. in Montreal, 19 March, 1879.
- ii. WILLIAM M. ; d. unm. in Houston, Texas, 23 Oct., 1858, æ. 30.
- iii. HARRIET.

iv. JOB CUSHING.

v. EDMUND JAMES ; d. in Montreal, Sept., 1878.

vi. GEORGE AUGUSTUS ; d. in Brooklyn, N.Y., 13 Sept., 1876,
æ. 38.

525. LEMUEL ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born at Three Rivers, Que., 26 April, 1806. He married, 25 Aug., 1836, Catherine, daughter of John S. Hutchins of Lachute, Que. She was born 13 April, 1816, and died 11 Feb., 1905, having lived to the advanced age of 88 years. During the greater part of her life she took a keen interest in the politics of her country, was very hospitable and generous hearted, a good friend to all and an earnest helper in the temperance cause. Lemuel Cushing died 18 May, 1875. He was one of the pioneers in the settlement of the Ottawa Valley, having removed in early youth to the lumbering district of Chatham, on the Ottawa River, 50 miles above Montreal. Although then (1823) but sixteen years old he opened a store and commenced business for himself with a very small capital. He underwent many severe trials, but possessed of indomitable energy and perseverance and a vigorous constitution he successfully overcame them all and attained to considerable wealth and prominence. He acted as Justice of the Peace and magistrate for over forty years, and for many years filled successively the offices of Councillor and Mayor of the Township and Warden of the County. On the breaking out of the Canadian Rebellion in 1837, he armed a company of volunteers in defence of the British Flag and marched with them to St. Eustache and was instrumental in preventing much pillage and the destruction of the Registry office of St. Benoit, in which were deposited many valuable papers. He was three times owner of the celebrated Caledonia Springs, and in 1859 purchased the property known as Cushing's Island, Portland, Me.

Children :

- 877. i. HARRIET, b. 11 June, 1837.
- ii. MARY ANNE, b. 1 Sept., 1838 ; d. 20 June, 1856.
- 878. iii. JAMES BROCK, b. 2 Oct., 1839.
- 879. iv. LYDIA MARIA, b. 29 Nov., 1840.
- 880. v. LEMUEL, b. 18 Feb., 1842.
- 881. vi. THOMAS, b. 15 April, 1843.
- 882. vii. MIRIAM EASTMAN, b. 9 June, 1845.
- viii. FRANCIS, b. 23 Jan., 1847. Resides in Portland. He is the present owner of Cushing's Island, Portland Harbor.
- 883. ix. CHARLES, b. 1 May, 1848.
- x. ELIZABETH ROSS, b. 1 Oct., 1849 ; d. 1867.
- xi. FREDERICK, b. 29 Sept., 1851.
- 884. xii. WILLIAM MAIR, b. 25 Oct., 1853.
- 885. xiii. GEORGE, b. 2 April, 1857.

526. JOB ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born at Three Rivers, Que., 17 May, 1811. He married, 14 Oct., 1834, Susan H. Gregory. He died 29 Oct., 1872.

Children :

- i. GERTRUDE, b. 1840 ; m. 5 June, 1866, Charles Corey, M.D., of New York. One child, Florence A., b. 1870.
- ii. GEORGE W., b. 1847 ; M. D. Resided in Brooklyn, N.Y.

527. LEONARD ⁷ CUSHING (Wareham ⁶ Jacob ⁵ Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 Jan., 1796. Died 22 Feb., 1867. Resided in Lowell, Mass.

Children :

- 886. i. LEONARD WAREHAM, b. in Lowell, 9 Jan., 1830.
- ii. MARTHA REED, b. 5 March, 1831 ; m. D. A. Kimball, of Waltham, Mass. He was b. in Littleton, Mass., 19 Dec., 1813, and d. 26 Oct., 1885.

528. LEONARD WILLIAMS ⁷ CUSHING (William ⁶ Jacob ⁵ Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was baptized 9 Jan., 1782. He married Betsey Barnard. She died 28 Jan., 1879, æ. 83 years, 7 months. He died 17 June, 1871.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH, b. in Newton, 11 July, 1819; m. Bigelow Hagar; d. in Boston, 16 Nov., 1843.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. in Newton, 4 May, 1822; d. 6 Sept., 1823.
- iii. SARAH, b. in Weston, Mass., 15 Feb., 1826; m. 21 Dec., 1848, George Warren. One child, Sarah Maria, m. Charles C. Barry.
- iv. ELEANOR, b. in Weston. 12 Oct., 1829; m. James Freeman.

529. JACOB ⁷ CUSHING (William ⁶ Jacob ⁵ Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹). He married Eliza Wight. Settled on the road to West Sherborn.

Children :

- i. FRANCES; m. Augustus M. Ware.
- ii. FREDERICK,
- iii. ISABELLA.

530. SUSAN NEAT ⁷ CUSHING (Joel ⁶⁻⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 1 April, 1806. She married, first, Bela, son of Joseph and Susanna (Marsh) Lincoln. No issue. She married, secondly, 4 Jan., 1832, Caleb Bailey, widower, of Hingham. He was born in Scituate, 11 Nov., 1794, and died in Taunton, Mass., 12 July, 1877. Susan died in Hingham, 17 Aug., 1878. Caleb was a miller, and proprietor of a livery stable. Resided on North St., Hingham, near the harbor.

Children, born in Hingham, by her second husband :

- i. JAMES JONES (Bailey), b. 28 Oct., 1832; m. 1 May, 1859, Ellen M. Merritt, of Scituate.
- ii. SUSAN LINCOLN, b. 18 May, 1836; d. 9 Nov., 1837.
- iii. CALEB FRANKLIN, b. 8 June, 1838; d. 7 June, 1852.
- iv. CHARLES HAYWARD, b. 1 May, 1842; m. 21 Nov., 1867, Ellen Sprague; d. 1901.

531. ELIZABETH BEAL ⁷ CUSHING (Joel ⁶⁻⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 7 Oct., 1818. She married, first, 11 Nov., 1839, Franklin Augustus Wilde. He died 5 Jan., 1849. She married, secondly, 10 Nov., 1867, Alexander Perkins. Died 27 April, 1902; buried in South Weymouth, Mass.

Children, by her first husband :

- i. ELIZABETH CUSHING (Wilde), b. 18 Nov., 1840; d. 18 Feb., 1841.
- ii. JOEL CUSHING, b. 1 April, 1843; d. 29 Feb., 1844.
- iii. FRANKLIN AUGUSTUS, b. 6 Jan., 1845; d. 12 Nov., 1850.
- iv. GEORGE WARREN, b. 2 Jan., 1847.

532. SAMUEL ⁷ CUSHING (Tileston ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 22 March, 1800. He married, 24 Nov., 1824, Susan Bacall. She died 27 April, 1895. He died 3 June, 1848.

Children :

887. i. SUSAN ELIZABETH, b. 22 March, 1826.
- ii. LAURA STEVENS, b. 28 Oct., 1828; d. 24 April, 1897.
888. iii. HENRY SAMUEL, b. 17 April, 1830.
889. iv. SARAH MARIA, b. 3 Oct., 1833.
890. v. ANNA JANE, b. 30 Dec., 1836.

533. TILESTON ⁷ CUSHING (Tileston ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Freeport (or Eastport), Me., 8 Sept., 1803. He married, 18 Feb., 1833, Mrs. Hannah Dwight Mellen, daughter of Thomas Asa and Margaret (Dwight) Gates. He died 8 Dec., 1871. Settled in Boston and afterwards moved to New York. Dry goods merchant.

Children :

891. i. WILLIAM TILESTON, b. in Boston, 3 Sept., 1833.
- ii. JOHN FRANCIS, b. 6 Jan., 1836; d. 6 Sept., 1837.

534. HENRY KNOX ⁷CUSHING (Tileston ⁶Timothy ⁵Samuel ⁴Matthew ³Daniel ²Matthew ¹) was born 16 Feb., 1809. He married Eliza A. Boyington. She died 26 Nov., 1863. He died 9 July, 1856.

Children :

- i. CAROLINE, b. 11 Sept., 1831 ; d. July, 1870.
- 892. ii. HENRY KNOX, b. 13 June, 1833.

535. MARTHA ROGERS ⁷CUSHING (Zenas ⁶Timothy ⁵Samuel ⁴Matthew ³Daniel ²Matthew ¹) was born in Gloucester, Mass., 20 April, 1808. She married in Boston, 27 Oct., 1836, Reuben Oakman, son of Reuben and Cynthia (Gardner) Sprague. He was born in Hingham, 16 Nov., 1811. Martha died in Hingham, 6 March, 1879. Reuben was a stair-builder. Resided on Main St., "Liberty Plain", So. Hingham.

Children :

- i. REUBEN (Sprague), b. 6 Dec., 1837 ; m. 13 June, 1859, Sarah Jane Dyar.
- ii. MARTHA CAROLINA, b. 4 Sept., 1839 ; m. 13 May, 1860, James H. Vining ; d. 11 Oct., 1880.
- iii. CHARLES CUSHING, b. 19 Sept., 1841 ; d. 6 July, 1844.
- iv. ELIZABETH CUSHING, b. 31 May, 1845 ; d. 2 Sept., 1846.
- v. ELIZABETH CUSHING, b. 16 Nov., 1848.
- vi. ABBIE ANN, b. 28 Feb., 1851 ; m. 1 June, 1879. Charles R. Tirrell, of Weymouth.

536. ZENAS ⁷CUSHING (Zenas ⁶Timothy ⁵Samuel ⁴Matthew ³Daniel ²Matthew ¹) was born 13 April, 1813. He married, 17 April, 1838, Caroline Smith.

Children :

- i. CAROLINE LOUISA, b. 20 July, 1845 ; m. 19 July, 1870, Aaron E. Warner.
- ii. THEODORE HENRY, b. 29 June, 1853 ; d. 31 Dec., 1860.

537. SAMUEL ⁷ CUSHING (David ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Oct., 1810. He married, 1 June, 1837, Mary Ann Campbell, of New Ipswich, N. H.

Children :

- i. MARIA, b. 12 April, 1838 ; d. 12 Nov., 1861.
- ii. JENNIE., b. 25 Nov., 1840 ; m. 1 Jan., 1862, George H. Wheeler, of New Ipswich, N.H.
- 893, iii. EMMA M.
- iv. CHARLES, b. 7 Feb., 1844 ; d. 3 Feb., 1900.
- v. HENRY, b. 1 April, 1846 ; d. 2 March, 1882.
- vi. MARY ANN.
- vii. GEORGE.
- viii. ARDELLA, b. 15 Sept., 1854 ; d. 29 June, 1869.
894. ix. FRED, b. 4 March, 1856.
895. x. FANNIE.
- xi. SAMUEL ; m. 10 Aug., 1890, Susie Sanble, of Ohio. No issue.

538. RUFUS KING ⁷ CUSHING (Caleb ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 23 July, 1802. He married, 26 Oct., 1836, Mrs. Mary Dennis (Rich) Crane, daughter of Dr. Hosea Rich, of Bangor, Me. He graduated from Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Me., 1821 ; M. D., 1824. Settled in Beaver Village, on the Penobscot River, the same year, and subsequently removed to Bangor, Me., where he continued his profession until about 1875, when he retired after 50 years' practice.

Children :

- i. CHARLOTTE ROBERTS, b. 22 April, 1838 ; m. 25 Nov., 1866, Henry P. Stupell, a native of Sweden, who was b. 13 Jan., 1835. He was master of barque "A. W. Stevens", and was lost at sea in the terrible hurricane of 8 and 9 Feb., 1870. No children.
- ii. JAMES FRANCIS, b. 27 May, 1843 ; was mate of the same barque as his brother-in-law, Capt. Stupell, and was lost at sea at the same time, 8 or 9 Feb., 1870. Unmarried.

539. LOUIS TILESTON ⁷ CUSHING (Caleb ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 24 June, 1804. He married, 24 Jan., 1832, Maria Webb, of Bangor, Me. Died 18 Feb., 1838.

Children :

- i. MARY CATHERINE, b. 23 Nov., 1832 ; d. 1 March, 1844.
- ii. ANN MARIA, b. 18 Jan., 1835.
- iii. FRANCIS DUNNING, b. 9 Sept., 1836 ; d. 26 Sept., 1837.
- iv. FRANCES LOUIS, b. 16 March, 1838.

540. JOHN SCHWARTKIN ⁷ CUSHING (Caleb ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 Sept., 1808. He married, 21 Oct., 1839, Sarah Cummings, of Brunswick, Me. She was born, 28 Jan., 1817. He served his apprenticeship in trade in Brunswick, Me, and lived there until 1849, when he was appointed to a position on the Kennebec & Portland R.R. Cushing St., Brunswick, laid out in 1847, was named in his honor. In 1854, he removed to Augusta, Me., and in 1857 was appointed treasurer of the Kennebec and Portland R.R., which position he continued to hold under "The Maine Central R.R., Portland, Me."

Children, except last, born in Brunswick :

- i. SARAH HELEN, b. 10 Jan., 1842 ; m. 5 April, 1877, Rev. William Hooper Dearborn. He was b. in So. Weare, N.H., 8 May, 1847. Became clergyman of the Winthrop St. Universalist Society in Augusta, Me.
- ii. ELIZABETH COBURN, b. 2 Dec., 1843 ; d. 27 Aug. 1845.
- 896. iii. ELIZABETH COBURN, b. 9 Dec., 1845.
- iv. MARY DUNNING, b. 21 July, 1850 ; m. 20 Feb., 1873, James Batchelder, son of Lewis D. and Elizabeth Ann Moore, of Washington, D.C. He was born in Augusta, Me., 7 July, 1844. Had charge of the Sprague Company's Mills at Augusta.
- v. SUSAN BADGER, 15 Aug., 1855 ; d. 2 Nov., 1857.

541. SOLOMON ⁷ CUSHING (Joshua ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 27 June, 1788. He

married Martha Wilder. She was born 20 Nov., 1790, and died 28 Oct., 1865. He died 3 June, 1860.

Children :

- i. SYBIL, b. 11 April, 1808.
897. ii. ELI W., b. 26 Aug., 1809.
- iii. JAMES, b. 8 Nov., 1812 ; m. and had 10 children, 7 dying young, Frank, deceased, Sybil and Wallace, who now live in Alta Lona, Texas. He d. 2 March, 1888.
- iv. CALISTA, b. 23 April, 1814 ; m. Philo Campbell, and had one son, now deceased.
- v. WARREN, b. 17 Nov., 1816 ; m. and had 3 children, among them Adolphus, now of Painted Post, N.Y.
- vi. JUSTUS, b. 16 Feb., 1819 ; m. ; no children.
- vii. CHARLES, b. 4 Jan., 1821 ; m. and had Willis, deceased, Solomon and Lucy. Solomon lives at Painted Post, N.Y.
- viii. WOODWARD, b. 16 June, 1824 ; m. Flora Richardson. Had no children, but he adopted two boys. He d. 7 March, 1899.
898. ix. WILLIAM, b. 6 June, 1828.
- x. MARGARET, b. 9 July, 1831 ; m. Philo Beckwith. Had two children, Philo and Bertha.

542. JOHN ⁷ CUSHING (Warren ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 Dec., 1809. He married, 27 June, 1838, Sarah Maria, daughter of Willard Pond of Franklin, Mass. She was born 10 Aug., 1816, and died 6 May, 1867. He lived in Medway.

Children :

- i. HELEN MARIA, b. 4 Sept., 1840 ; m. 4 Sept., 1872, Charles Baldwin.
- ii. EVELINE SARAH, b. 25 Nov., 1843 ; d. 12 Oct., 1865.
- iii. JOHN WALDO, b. 27 Nov., 1845.
- iv. FRANK WARREN, b. 18 Jan., 1854 ; d. 22 Jan., 1854.

543. DAVID F. ⁷ CUSHING (Warren ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 24 Oct., 1814. He married, in Nov., 1841, Polly M. Adams of West Medway,

Mass. She was born 14 Dec., 1821. He resided in Cambridgeport, Vt. Merchant for 53 years in the same building. Deacon of the Congregational church 30 years.

Children :

- i. WINFIELD F., b. 6 Oct., 1843 ; d. 22 July, 1853.
- ii. ALVERTON A., b. 7 June, 1846.
- iii. MARY L., b. 9 March, 1849.
- iv. CHARLES C., b. 2 April, 1852 ; d. 14 Aug., 1854.
- v. DAVID F., b. 24 May, 1854.
- vi. JAMES H., b. 3 Jan., 1856 ; d. 3 May, 1868.
- vii. THEODORE P., b. 5 Feb., 1858 ; d. March, 1858.
899. viii. SOLON P., b. 29 March, 1860.
- ix. SARAH F., b. 21 April, 1863 ; d. 15 Aug., 1892.

544. CHARITY ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel⁶ Solomon⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Wardsborough, Vt., 7 April, 1801. She married, 9 Feb., 1825, Lyman Cobb of Jamaica, Vt. He died 9 Dec., 1873. She died 13 Nov., 1882. They had four children, only one lived to marry.

Child :

- i. JULIA (Cobb) ; m. 1849, Harry H. Hine ; d. 30 June, 1863.
No children.

545. SAMUEL ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel⁶ Solomon⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Wardsborough, Vt., 15 April, 1802. He married, 27 June, 1836, Olive F. Ferguson of Sangerfield, N. Y. She died 8 March, 1876. Samuel died 19 Aug., 1887. Moved to Cicero, N. Y., in 1832. He was a merchant and farmer.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM F. ; m. — ; d. 3 Oct., 1875. No children.
Was a graduate of Ann Arbor College, Mich. He was a partner with his uncle, Albert G. Cushing, in the drug trade, from 1859 to 1873, when his health failed.

- ii. SAMUEL RITNER ; m. Miss Loomis. Had two sons and one daughter. He was a farmer and merchant.
- iii. QUINCY F. ; m. Miss Carter. No children. Engaged in the real estate and loan business in Syracuse, N.Y.

546. MARIA ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Wardsborough, Vt., 16 Dec., 1803. She married in Cicero, N. Y., 6 Feb., 1838, Alvin D. Shaw of that place. He died 16 Dec., 1879. She died 11 April, 1876. They moved to Charlotte, Mich., and settled on a farm.

Child :

- i. STELLA (Shaw) ; m. Pitt Higby.

547. CAROLINE DORCAS ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Townsend, Vt., 23 April, 1808. She married, 5 Nov., 1833, Charles Fuller of Cicero, N. Y. He died at Ann Arbor, 8 July, 1854. She died at Tecumseh, Mich., 12 Oct., 1887. They had four children, only one lived to marry.

Child :

- i. GEORGE C. (Fuller) ; m. (1) —, and (2) Mrs. Lottie Bidwell. No children. Dealer in real estate and loans.

548. ROLLO TILESTON ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Townsend, Vt., 14 Feb., 1812. He married, 9 May, 1841, Susan Lincoln Searles of Charlotte, Mich. He died 30 Oct., 1851, at Charlotte, where he came in 1836. Was a farmer.

Children :

- 900. i. ELLA L., b. 9 Oct., 1842.
- 901. ii. FRANK B., b. 2 July, 1848.

549. FERNANDO CORTEZ ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Townsend, Vt., 15 May, 1814. He married, 23 Oct.,

1850, Margaret Walkup of Brewerton, N. Y. She died 30 June, 1854. He died 29 Jan., 1863. Lived at Brewerton. Was a merchant and farmer, in partnership with his brother Alexander A. Cushing.

Children :

- i. SARAH ELLEN ; m. Dr. Frank Merritt, of Charlotte, Mich. He d. in March, 1903. One child, Fidelia Gale, b. about 1888.
- ii. ROLLO T. ; was a graduate of Ann Arbor College, Mich. Studied law and lived in Syracuse, N.Y., where he died at the age of twenty-eight.

550. ELIZABETH ANGELA ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Townsend, Vt., 13 April, 1819. She married, 17 Feb., 1842, Birdsey J. Bidwell of Coldwater, Mich. He died 17 May, 1892. She died 2 Sept., 1898. Birdsey was a merchant at Tecumseh.

Children :

- i. LAMONT C. (Bidwell), b. March, 1844.
- ii. LAVERN J., b. 1846.

551. ALBERT GALLATIN ⁷ CUSHING (Samuel ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Townsend, Vt., 25 Sept., 1822. He married, 12 Sept., 1853, Margaret Hine of Naugatuck, Conn. She died 13 Aug., 1897. Albert Cushing in the fall of 1843 went to Tecumseh, Mich., and worked for Mr. Bidwell. In 1849, he removed to South Bend, Ind., and engaged in the hardware business until 1853 when he sold out to his brother-in-law Lyman Cobb. In Dec., 1852, he bought a \$10,000 stock of drugs, and continued in the business for over 40 years, purchasing most of his supplies for many years in New York.

Child :

- i. ALBERT HOWARD, b. 7 April, 1865 ; m. 28 June, 1893, Elizabeth Tutt. No children. Resides at South Bend, Ind. Engaged in real estate and loans.

552. CHARLES ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1821. He married, in 1849, Susan Staples of Wells, Me. She died in 1878. He died in 1855.

Child, born in Medford :

902. i. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 1852.

553. SAMUEL ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cohasset, Mass., in 1825. He married, first, in 1852, Martha S. Chafey of Albany, Vt. She died in 1894. He married, secondly, in 1896, Harriet Wheeler of Binghamton, N. Y. He died 21 May, 1904.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. HIRAM CHAFEY, b. 1852 ; m. in 1876, Mamie Cutter, of Arlington.
- ii. ROLAND FRANKLIN, b. 1854 ; d. in 1871.
903. iii. WALTER FOSTER, b. 1857.

554. JOB ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1831. He married, in 1864, Salome Abbott of Bangor. He died in 1905.

Children, born in Medford :

- i. ELIZABETH LINCOLN, b. 1865 ; m. in 1903, Walter M. Lincoln, of Brookline.
- ii. ARTHUR JOB, b. 1868 ; m. in 1900, Sarah Maddock, widow of J. S. Sileck, of New York.
- iii. MELVIN ABBOTT, b. 1871.
- iv. EDITH MYRTLE, b. 1874.

555. MARY ⁷ CUSHING (Job ⁶⁻⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1833. She married, in 1862, Charles A. Crawford.

Children :

- i. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS (Crawford), b. 1863 ; d. in 1894.
- ii. GRACE MERRIAM, b. 1871.

556. WILLIAM⁷ CUSHING (John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 5 May, 1785. He married Amelia Dame, daughter of an officer in the British Army residing at that time in Dover, N. H. William was mate of a ship, and was killed in a mutiny of his men at Göttenburgh, Sweden, 20 June, 1809.

Child :

904. i. OLIVIA MARY.

557. FREDERIC⁷ CUSHING (John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in South Berwick, Me., 24 March, 1792. He married, 1 July, 1828, Elizabeth Lanesford, daughter of Rev. John Foster, of Brighton, Mass. He died 6 Aug., 1846. Graduated from Dartmouth College, 1813, and from Harvard Medical School, 1817.

“ He first settled at Durham, N. H., where he practised with success for 12 years ; from thence he removed to Burlington, Vt., and in 1833, fixed his residence in Montreal, Que. In 1834, his treatment of cholera was characterized with eminent success and his disinterested and humane conduct towards the poor who had been afflicted with that malady reflected credit on his feelings. Prompted by the same desire to render himself useful to the afflicted, he placed his services at the disposal of the emigration department on the appearance of ship fever in this city and accepted an appointment as one of the physicians in charge of the shed's hospital where he unfortunately contracted the disease and in a few days was numbered among its victims.”—(The British American Journal, 1 Sept., 1847.)

His widow resided for a number of years in Montreal, and enjoyed considerable reputation as a writer, having been contributor to Graham's Magazine and the Lady's Book, and the authoress of "Esther" and some other works. She also at one time edited "The Snowdrop", a family magazine.

Child :

- i. HARRIET; d. in youth.

558. AUGUSTUS ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in South Berwick, Me., 22 May, 1794. He married Sarah, daughter of Tristram Bamphylde Freeman. She was born in London, and died in Oct., 1836. He was a merchant in Philadelphia, and died Dec., 1819, in St. Thomas, W.I., where he had gone on business, of yellow fever.

Children :

- i. OLIVIA.

905. ii. WILLIAM FREEMAN.

906. iii. SARAH AUGUSTA, b. 23 May, 1820.

559. JOHN SAMUEL THOMAS ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in South Berwick, Me., 5 Jan., 1801. He married, 27 Feb., 1826, Eliza C. P., daughter of John P. Hale, of Rochester, N. H. He died in Hyde Park, Mass., 17 Oct., 1873.

Children, born in South Berwick :

907. i. JOHN PARKER HALE, b. 11 Dec., 1826.

908. ii. SAMUEL THOMAS AUGUSTUS, b. 15 Dec., 1828.

909. iii. WILLIAM PARKER HALE, b. 11 July, 1831.

iv. GEORGE FREDERICK, b. 12 Sept., 1833; m. 1 Nov., 1863, Mrs. Maria J. Thompson. No issue. He d. in Washington, D.C., 1891.

v. FRANCIS, b. 26 Sept., 1836.

vi. HENRY, b. 26 Sept., 1836; m. 30 Aug., 1868, Matilda H. Payson, of Hyde Park, Mass. No issue.

- vii. OLIVIA WHITRIDGE, b. 30 July, 1838; m. 25 June, 1868, Ezra Abbot Mansfield, of Andover, Mass. He died in 1890. One child, John A., b. 27 Sept., 1869; d. 11 Nov., 1869.

560. MARY HAMILTON ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in South Berwick, Me., 1 March, 1803. She married 19 Oct., 1826, Hiram Hay, son of Col. Nathaniel Hobbs. He died in South Berwick, 9 March, 1884. Was a graduate of Bowdoin College in 1823. Mary died in South Berwick, 25 May, 1875.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH CUSHING (Hobbs), b. 21 Oct., 1827; m. 4 June, 1850, Horace Homer Soule, of Boston.
- ii. CHARLES CUSHING, b. 7 April, 1835; graduated from Harvard College in 1855.

561. FRANCIS ⁷ CUSHING (Francis ⁶ John ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 24 Aug., 1773. He married Elizabeth Harris of Boston. She died 20 Aug., 1819. He died 8 Oct., 1815. Was a ship-carpenter.

Children :

910. i. TEMPERANCE F., b. in Boston, 19 May, 1801.
911. ii. LYDIA, b. 27 July, 1807.
- iii. MARY, b. 1809; d. 31 Oct., 1815.
912. iv. JOHN, b. 30 Aug., 1812.
- v. DEBORAH; m. about 1840, Joseph Davis.

562. CHARLES ⁷ CUSHING (Francis ⁶ John ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, 14 Dec., 1789. He married, 10 Jan., 1820, Sarah Rand, daughter of Abner and Persis (Turner) Thayer. She was born 31 Aug., 1794, and died 2 June 1877. Charles died 25 Aug., 1870. Resided in Turner, Me. He was a farmer and sail-maker.

Children :

913. i. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 28 June, 1822.
914. ii. SARAH, b. 5 Nov., 1823.

- iii. FRANCIS, b. 13 Feb., 1825 ; d. unm. 17 Nov., 1873. Lived in California.
915. iv. DEBORAH TURNER, b. 18 Jan., 1827.
916. v. PERSIS, b. 15 June, 1828.
917. vi. CHARLES FRIDRICK, b. 28 Oct., 1829.
918. vii. JOHN TURNER, b. 30 Sept., 1831.
919. viii. LUCY, b. 17 Feb., 1833.
920. ix. WILLIAM WHITRIDGE, b. 18 Dec., 1835.
- x. EMMA JANE, b. 3 June, 1837 ; d. unm. 12 Jan., 1857.

563. JOHN PERKINS⁷ CUSHING (Robert⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 22 April, 1787. He married Mary Louisa, daughter of Rev. John Sylvester J. Gardner, D D., Rector of Trinity Church, Boston. He died at Watertown, 22 April, 1862.

"He was one of the wealthiest and most benevolent citizens of Massachusetts ****. In early life he amassed a princely fortune in China, and his subsequent life has been marked by the most liberal yet unostentatious charity. At Watertown he established one of the most magnificent conservatories in the state, which was liberally thrown open to the public. His garden, now included in the town of Belmont, was a place of great attraction, and thousands of admiring visitors flocked to it every season. He took an active part in public enterprises, and his loss will be severely felt alike in social and business circles." (N. E. Hist. Genealogical Register, volume XVI.)

Children :

921. i. JOHN GARDNER, b. 15 June, 1834.
922. ii. ROBERT MAYNARD, b. 19 Feb., 1836.
923. iii. THOMAS FORBES, b. 19 Dec., 1838.
- iv. WILLIAM HOWARD, b. Oct., 1840 ; d. Feb., 1851.
924. v. MARY LOUISA, b. 29 Dec., 1846.

564. ANNE⁷ CUSHING (Robert⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) She married Henry Higginson, of Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. PERKINS (Higginson).
- ii. STEPHEN.
- iii. GEORGE.
- iv. CUSHING.

565. MARY SHEAFE⁷ **CUSHING** (Charles⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 29 Dec., 1813. She married, 24 Dec., 1834, Robert W. Israel, of Philadelphia, Pa. He was born 2 March, 1809, and died 22 Feb., 1847. She died 7 Aug., 1903.

Children :

- i. MARY LEWIS (Israel), b. 8 Oct., 1835 ; m. 9 May, 1865, Dr. George Smith Rose, of Kingston, Ont. Surgeon in the U. S. Army.
- ii. CHARLES CUSHING, b. 14 Oct., 1836 ; d. unm. 29 April, 1856.
- iii. WILLIAM PUSEY, b. 25 Oct., 1838 ; m. 13 March, 1872, Jennie Merrill.
- iv. JOSEPHINE, b. 28 June, 1840 ; m. 27 Dec., 1862, William McMahon, of Boston ; d. 13 Jan., 1881.
- v. KATE, b. 26 May, 1844 ; m. 4 Feb., 1873, John McMahon, Paymaster, U. S. N.

566. THEODORE SHEAFE⁷ **CUSHING** (Charles⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 24 Aug., 1817. He married, 25 June, 1846, his cousin Lucy Cushing, daughter of Henry and Lucy (Cushing) Sheafe, and widow of Augustus Sheafe. She was born 19 July, 1814, and died 13 March, 1900. He died 27 Aug., 1850.

Child :

- i. ANNA, b. 18 March, 1847 ; unmarried.

567. EZEKIEL DODGE⁷ **CUSHING** (Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 2 Jan., 1790. He married, 28 Nov., 1815, Delia, daughter of

Capt. David and Mary (Haldane) Sawyer, of Boston. She was born 27 June, 1798, and died 14 Oct., 1870. Ezekiel D. Cushing died 5 April, 1828, and was buried in Hanson, Mass. He graduated from Harvard College in 1808; M.D. of Dartmouth College, 1811. Attended St. Thomas Hospital, London, and the Paris Hospital, when Paris was occupied by the Allies. He attended the lectures of Abernethy, Sir Astley Cooper and others. He first settled in Boston, whence he removed to Hanover. Of him it is said: "He possessed eminent skill and tact in his profession and with it that urbanity and kindness of manner which secured the confidence of all with whom he had intercourse."

Children :

925. i. POLLY HALDANE, b. 31 Oct., 1816.
926. ii. NATHANIEL, b. 22 Feb., 1818.
927. iii. DELIA SAWYER, b. 18 Dec., 1820.
- iv. DAVID SAWYER, b. 17 Dec., 1821; d. 18 Aug., 1823.
928. v. LUCY, b. 20 March, 1824.
- vi. ELLEN DODGE, b. 16 May, 1826; d. at Hanson, 11 May, 1827.
929. vii. ELLEN DODGE, b. 21 Sept., 1828.

568. MEHITABEL,⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 21 Feb., 1792. She married, 23 Feb., 1823, Gen. Nathaniel Cushing, son of Rev. Joseph and Lucy (Cushing) Estabrooks (No. 289 : i). She died 3 Feb., 1842.

Child :

- i. NATHANIEL C. (Estabrooks), b. 28 Nov., 1824.

569. LUCY⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ [Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹]) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 18 March, 1796. She married, 1 Aug., 1822, Dr. Silas Holman, of Gardiner, Me.

Children :

- i. LOUISE (Holman), b. 18 Oct., 1824 ; m. Henry B. Mac-kintosh.
- ii. ELLEN DODGE, b. 16 May, 1827 ; m. Dr. E. G. Burgess.
- iii. LUCY, b. 15 Dec., 1829 ; m. Rev. Samuel T. Jarvis.
- iv. SILAS ATHERTON, b. 13 July, 1831 ; was a physician, and in the Civil War was Medical Director of the 6th Army Corps. Died unm. at York Harbor, Me.
- v. MARY, b. 11 Dec., 1832 ; m. Dr. George C. Harlan.
- vi. GEORGE F., b. 25 Oct., 1837 ; m. Mrs. Padelford.

570. ELIJAH ⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., 12 Sept., 1806. He married, 12 Sept., 1831, Eliza, daughter of Cornelius and Betsey (Thomas) Cobb. She was born 2 May, 1802, and died 4 Oct., 1880. Elijah Cushing died 4 May, 1868. Lived at the old place now standing at Cushing's Corner, Hanson. Erected a saw-mill in 1852.

Children :

930. i. GEORGE, b. 5 Sept., 1832.
931. ii. THEODORE, b. 5 Feb., 1838.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 26 May, 1843 ; d. at Hanson, 29 April, 1865.

571. ABIGAIL ⁷ CUSHING (Charles ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 16 July, 1800. She married Dea. Thomas Smith.

Children :

- i. ELIZA (Smith).
- ii. ABIGAIL.
- iii. JOHN.

572. NATHANIEL WILLIAMS ⁷ CUSHING (Charles ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 29 Jan., 1812. He married, first, 9 Oct., 1838, Sally Blake. She died 2 Sept., 1839. He married, secondly, 14 June, 1842, his cousin Rachel, daughter of Ira and Betsey (Cushing) Thomas (No. 287 : vi). Resided in Hanson, Mass.

Children :

- i. SALLY BLAKE, b. 26 Oct., 1843 ; unmarried.
- ii. CHARLES, b. 3 March, 1845 ; m. Alice T. Briggs.
- iii. NATHANIEL WILLIAM, b. 24 May, 1847 ; m. Mary S. Holmes.
- iv. FREDERICK TAYLOR, b. 20 July, 1850 ; m. Elvina V. Ellis.

573. THOMAS ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 10 April, 1814. He married, 5 June, 1841, Elizabeth Adelaide, daughter of Aaron and Betsey Esther (Marett) Baldwin. He died 17 Dec., 1895, having had perfect health until within three weeks of his death. Graduated from Boston Latin School in 1829, and the same year became connected with Chauncy-Hall, a large private school in Boston, as teacher and pupil ; A. B., A. M., Harvard, 1834. In 1834 he was advanced to the position of teacher of Latin and Greek at Chauncy-Hall, became partner in 1840 with Gideon F. Thayer, and, 31 Dec., 1855, sole principal, and later senior principal, resigning in Sept., 1879, in full vigor of mind, but in accordance with his oft expressed determination to teach only fifty years.

Children :

932. i. HERBERT BALDWIN, b. 6 Oct., 1843.
933. ii. ERNEST WATSON, b. 17 Jan., 1847.
934. iii. LOUIS THOMAS, b. 31 May, 1849.
935. iv. ARTHUR PERCY, b. 16 Aug., 1856.

574. GEORGE SHATTUCK ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 7 Feb., 1830. He married, 10 June, 1868, Mary Ellen, daughter of Edward Baldwin of Milton, Mass. Died 24 Oct., 1898. He was educated at Chauncy-Hall School. At the age of eighteen he entered into business with the firm of Bates & Co., for whom he soon went to Calcutta and later to Siberia, where he became connected with the trade between Kamtchatka and America. He was later associated with

Willam H. Bordman of Boston in shipping and foreign commerce until the death of the latter in 1872. In 1876 he made his home in Milton, Mass., where he lived until his death in 1898.

Children :

- i. ELLEN WATSON, b. 11 April, 1869.
- 936. ii. GEORGE MARSTON, b. 13 Sept., 1872.

575. CHARLES HENRY ⁷ CUSHING (Thomas ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 29 Oct., 1832. He married, 14 Aug., 1864, Maria Dolores Gertrudes, daughter of Senor Don José Joaquin and Juana Maria (Martinez) Estudillo. Her father prior to the American occupation was Governor of the presidio of San Francisco and his ranch included the present town of San Leandro and vicinity. Charles Cushing went to California in 1853, and engaged in business.

Children :

- i. ELIZA WATSON, b. 21 July, 1865.
- ii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 10 Nov., 1866; d. 18 Oct., 1900.
- iii. LUCY LEE, b. 24 Oct., 1868; d. 11 Sept., 1869.
- iv. THOMAS WATSON, b. 11 April, 1870.
- v. LUCY LEE, b. 20 Dec., 1871; d. 12 June, 1873.
- vi. AGNES LEE, b. 4 March, 1874.
- vii. GEORGE SHATTUCK, b. 24 July, 1876; d. 27 May, 1895.
- viii. LUCY LEE, b. 16 June, 1879.

576. JEREMIAH ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 10 Aug., 1799. He married Abigail Dillingham. She died 13 Oct., 1874. Jeremiah died 6 Sept., 1872. He was a carpenter and lived in Camden, Me.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH R.; m. 26 Jan., 1858, Benjamin Crabtree, and had six children.

- ii. SARAH FRANCES; m. 6 April, 1871, J. E. Wyllie. Lived in Warren, Me., and had seven children.
- iii. CAROLINE MARIA; m. 13 Dec., 1864, Alden Miller, Jr. They lived in Camden, Me., and had eight children.

577. JOSEPH ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Nov., 1801. He married, May, 1829, Susan Weston. She died 24 July, 1860. Joseph died in Skowhegan, Me., Jan., 1873. Lived in Skowhegan. His father deeded him the home farm.

Children :

- 937. i. JOHN S., b. 26 July, 1830.
- 938. ii. HENRY JOSEPH, b. 19 Feb., 1837.
- iii. GEORGE, b. 6 Sept., 1839; m. 20 March, 1864, Lelia A. Fletcher. Was a druggist in Skowhegan.

578. MELZAR ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 20 Oct., 1803. He married, 29 March, 1847, Anne E. Garland. Was a farmer in Skowhegan, Me.

Children :

- i. MELZAR CURTIS, b. 19 Jan., 1848; m. 9 Aug., 1877, Anna J. Parker. Harness-maker in Skowhegan, Me.
- ii. GEORGIA ANNA, b. 16 April, 1849; d. 17 May, 1876.
- iii. SARAH, b. Oct., 1854.
- iv. EDWARD, b. 3 March, 1856.

579. HORATIO ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 30 Jan., 1805. He married, first, 24 Oct., 1838, Frances Wyman. She died without issue, 29 Jan., 1844. He married, secondly, 11 Aug., 1847, Martha Ann Wheeler. She died 30 July, 1856. Horatio died 9 April, 1857. He was a school-teacher and sheriff.

Children, born in Skowhegan, Me., by his second wife :

- 939. i. HORATIO WHEELER, b. 23 Oct., 1850.
- ii. MARTHA FRANCES, b. 14 Feb., 1853; d. unm. in Skowhegan, 19 Jan., 1875.

580. BENJAMIN ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 26 April, 1811. He married, 30 April, 1854, Lauretta Dean. Died in Skowhegan, Me., 18 July, 1878. He was a house-carpenter and lived in Skowhegan.

Children :

- i. FREDERICK B., b. 4 June, 1855 ; d. 1 Sept., 1855.
- ii. CHARLES PORTER, b. 4 June, 1857 ; d. 20 Dec., 1874
- iii. HERBERT L., b. 8 Feb., 1861.
- iv. MELVIN D., b. 21 May, 1864.

581. LUTHER ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 30 May, 1814. He married, 5 Jan., 1851, Abby P. Frost. He lived in Skowhegan, Me., on the home farm, which he bought from his brother Joseph.

Children :

- i. MARY ABBY, b. 5 Nov., 1851 ; d. 16 Aug., 1857.
- ii. ALICE, b. 25 Dec., 1859.
- iii. WILLIS, b. 25 Dec., 1859.
- iv. MARY A., b. 26 Aug., 1863.
- v. RUTH ANNA, b. 30 Dec., 1867.

582. HORATIO ⁷ CUSHING (Horatio ⁶ Joseph ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 15 June, 1813. He married, in 1855, in Trinidad, Cal., Mrs. Caroline Clemens of Macon, Georgia. She died 4 March, 1893. He died in British Columbia, 10 Oct., 1888.

Children :

- i. HORATIO, b. in Trinidad, 2 Oct., 1857. Unmarried. Now lives in Keswick, Shasta Co., Cal. ; formerly in Portland, Oregon.
- ii. IDA M., b. 29 Jan., 1861 ; m. William Church, of Portland, Oregon. She lives in Portland, Ore. One daughter, Raynetta, b. about 1880.

583. HENRY WALDO ⁷ CUSHING (Horatio ⁶ Joseph ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 18 Feb., 1815. He married, 1 Jan., 1843, Catherine Spencer of Hartford, Conn.

Child :

- i. CHARLES S. ; d. 10 Aug., 1857.

584. EDWARD ⁷ CUSHING (Horatio ⁶ Joseph ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 26 April, 1820. He married, 9 Jan., 1849, Elizabeth W. Weatherbee of Camden, Me.

Children :

- i. MARY, b. 20 Sept., 1851 ; d. 10 Aug., 1860.
ii. LIZZIE F., b. 22 June, 1852.
iii. ALICE, b. 22 June, 1858.

585. MARY ELIZABETH ⁷ CUSHING (Horatio ⁶ Joseph ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 12 June, 1821. She married, 3 May, 1852, Charles Spencer of Hartford, Conn. Lives at New Dorchester, Mass.

Children :

- i. EDITH (Spencer), b. 4 May, 1856.
ii. MAY C., b. 19 May, 1858.
iii. JOSEPH B., b. 13 Dec., 1864 ; m. 26 Oct., 1889, Mary J. Bissell.

586. FRANCES ⁷ CUSHING (Horatio ⁶ Joseph ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 17 July, 1824. She married, 18 May, 1846, Alexander C. Studley of Hartford, Conn.

Children :

- i. ELLEN F. (Studley), b. 27 Jan., 1847 ; d. 28 Jan., 1868.
ii. GRACE C., b. 28 Sept., 1850.
iii. ANNETTE, b. 26 May, 1858 ; m. 12 Sept., 1891, Eugene R. Nelson

587. LUCY EATON ⁷ CUSHING (Horatio ⁶ Joseph ⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 18 May, 1829. She married, 14 May, 1855, William Faxon. Died 3 July, 1857.

Child :

- i. ANNA C. (Faxon) ; m. Charles W. Butler, of Hartford, Conn.

588. CHARLES STOCKBRIDGE ⁷ CUSHING (Horation⁶ Joseph⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 30 Jan., 1831. He married, 12 Oct., 1862.

Children :

- i. ANNA, b. 16 Dec., 1863.
- ii. CHARLES, b. 11 Aug., 1865.
- iii. AMY, b. 28 Sept., 1867 ; m. 14 Sept., 1897, Charles F. Mitchell, of Oakland, Cal.

589. DANIEL ⁷ CUSHING (Nicholas Cooke⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 4 April, 1806. He married, first, 28 March, 1831, Olive, daughter of Enos and Lydia (Brown) Ray. She died 17 Feb., 1838. He married, secondly, 20 Feb., 1839, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Adams) Leavitt. She died 10 Oct., 1876. Daniel Cushing died 28 July, 1887. He moved to North Chelmsford Foundry, Mass., where he remained until Oct., 1835, when he removed to Lowell, Mass. He was an iron builder by occupation.

Children, by his first wife :

940. i. ELIZABETH JENCKES, b. 9 May, 1832.
- ii. EMILY, b. 3 June, 1834 ; d. 3 June, 1838.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. DANIEL WEBSTER, b. 21 March, 1840 ; m. 23 June, 1870, Mary Elvira Silver, of Lowell, Mass. ; d. 23 July, 1877.
- iv. MARY ADELAIDE, b. 30 Sept., 1841 ; d. 6 Sept., 1871.
- v. SARAH LEAVITT, b. 25 Sept., 1843 ; d. 25 Dec., 1845.
- vi. GEORGE EDWIN, b. 17 Aug., 1845 ; d. 17 July, 1847.
941. vii. HELEN PORTER, b. 8 Feb., 1848.
942. viii. JOSEPH LEAVITT, b. 10 Feb., 1850.
943. ix. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 3 May, 1852.
- x. ARTHUR BOARDMAN, b. 8 April, 1858. Graduated from Dartmouth College. Unmarried.

590. BENJAMIN H. ⁷ CUSHING (Nicholas Cooke⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born Sept., 1809. He

married, first, Nancy Follett of Smithfield, R.I. No children. He married, secondly—Hutchinson. Died in 1874.

Children, by his second wife :

- i. EDWIN, b. April, 1857.
- ii. DANIEL, b. Aug., 1860.
- iii. FREDERIC, b. 1864.

591. OTIS H. ⁷CUSHING (Nicholas Cooke ⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Smithfield, R. I., 12 Oct., 1811. He married, 16 April, 1835, Mary H. Burdick of Newport, R. I. She died 29 Jan., 1898. He died 21 Dec., 1881. Resided in Providence, R. I.

Children :

- i. HENRY T., b. 10 July, 1837 ; d. 7 May, 1838.
- ii. MARY EMILY, b. 24 July, 1839.
- iii. ALBERT OTIS, b. 18 April, 1843 ; m. Miss A. Heath ; d. 10 Dec., 1884. No children.
- iv. WILLIAM FRANK, b. 15 Feb., 1846.

592. EDWIN ⁷CUSHING (Nicholas Cooke ⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Feb., 1827. He married Annie Alers. Died 14 July, 1873.

Children :

- i. NELLIE, b. 1863.
- ii. FREDERIC, b. 1867.
- iii. STELLA, b. 1870.

593. GEORGE WILLIAM ⁷CUSHING (Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 10 Dec., 1809. He married, 16 May, 1833, Sarah Shepard, daughter of Henry Tudor and Anne (Penniman) Cooke. She was born 3 Jan., 1815, and died 30 Jan., 1890. George W. died 14 June, 1882. He was a merchant and manufacturer in Providence. Served as Major in the Union Army.

Children :

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 18 March, 1835 ; d. unm., 15 Jan., 1888.
- ii. DANIEL COOKE, b. 8 Nov., 1836 ; d. 23 Aug., 1838.
- 945. iii. SAMUEL TOBEY, b. in Providence, 14 Sept., 1839.
- 946. iv. HARRY COOKE, b. in Baltimore, Md., 8 Nov., 1841.
- v. SARAH FENNER, b. 6 Aug., 1845 ; d. 19 Oct., 1850.
- vi. RICHARD STEWART, b. 26 June, 1847 ; d. 14 March, 1850.
- vii. ANNE COOKE, b. 29 March, 1849. A charter member of the Mayflower Society of R. I. ; also a member of the Colonial Dames in R. I., and of the Daughters of the American Revolution.

594. SAMUEL BARRETT⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Cooke⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 21 Feb., 1811. He married, 10 Jan., 1844, Mary Ann Rhodes, *née* Olney. She was born Nov., 1816, and died 24 May, 1872. Samuel died 17 July, 1873. He was a civil engineer in Providence.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. 24 Nov., 1844 ; d. unm.
- ii. SAMUEL BARRETT, b. 21 July, 1846 ; d. unm. Was a civil engineer.
- iii. DAVID BARTON, b. 16 Jan., 1850 ; m. Laura G. Shieffelin, of New York ; d. without issue.
- iv. WALTER JOHN, b. 20 June, 1852 ; m. Susannah Young ; d. without issue.

595. FRANK⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Cooke⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 16 Aug., 1819. He married, at Como, Ill., 10 Nov., 1841, Mary D., daughter of Stephen Penn and Peace Neal (Dow) Breed. She died 28 Feb., 1901. Frank Cushing died at Los Gatos, Cal., 10 Oct., 1894. He was at Sterling, Ill., in 1837, and later settled in Rock Island, Ill., as a farmer. Was one of the pioneers of Whiteside Co., Ill., where he aided in the

organization of the County, was justice of the peace and census supervisor, etc. He afterwards, in 1883, removed to Los Gatos, Cal.

Children, except one, born in Caloma, Ill. :

- 947. i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 25 Jan., 1843.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 25 Oct., 1844; d. at Caloma, 8 July, 1848.
- iii. FRANK, b. 23 May, 1848. Carpenter and contractor at Los Gatos.
- 9.8. iv. EDWARD JARVIS, b. 2 Aug., 1850.
- 949. v. DANA FOREMAN, b. 24 Aug., 1852.
- vi. JOHN JENCKES, b. in Como, Ill., 5 Oct., 1854; m. at Ash-ton, Dakota, 2 Dec., 1885, Cordelia Senechal. He was admitted to the practice of law by the Supreme Court of Illinois in 1881, and for some years was engaged in the practice of Corporation Law and Investments in Cincinnati, Ohio. Now resides in New York and is in partnership with James DeWitt Andrews.
- vii. HENRY STANWOOD, b. 14 Oct., 1856. Lives in Montana.
- 950. viii. WILLIAM LEBARRON, b. 1 Jan., 1859.
- ix. SUSAN CHENEY, b. 16 Jan., 1861; m. at Los Gatos, Cal., 17 April, 1884, John William Riddle. Lives in Los Gatos.
- x. EMMA LUETTA, b. 10 Sept., 1867; m. at Los Gatos, Cal., 6 Nov., 1884, Louis Judson Starr. Lives in San Francisco, Cal.

596. JOHN J. ⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence, R.I., 14 Feb., 1822. He married, in San Francisco, Cal., 30 April, 1856, Harriet Reed Barlow, of Burlington, Vt. Died in Blithedale, Marin Co., Cal., 2 Sept., 1879. He was one of the first homœopathic physicians in California.

Children, born in San Francisco :

- 951. i. SIDNEY BARLOW, b. 8 March, 1857.
- 952. ii. MARIAN, b. 30 Sept., 1861.

597. EDWARD JARVIS ⁷ CUSHINC (Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence,

R. I., 31 March, 1824. He married, 6 May, 1850, Mary Heath, daughter of Dr. Charles Wild, of Brookline, Mass. She died in North Providence, R. I., 16 Nov., 1903, æ. 75. He died 20 June, 1905. Upon finishing his schooling, Mr. Cushing entered the employ of Zachariah Allen, a man noted in those days for his extensive manufacturing interests. As confidential clerk and agent, he remained in Mr. Allen's employ for a number of years and afterward took up manufacturing on his own account, being for a time, with his father, proprietor of the Greystone Mill in North Providence. Later his distinctly literary turn led him to take up newspaper work, and he was for many years correspondent from North Providence and special writer for the Providence Journal. He was also editor of a Providence daily paper for a time, and after his retirement from active life articles over the signature of "E. J. C." often appeared,

Children:

953. i. MARY WILD, b. 21 March, 1851.
- ii. EDWARD ALLEN, b. 3 Oct., 1854; d. unm. 16 Jan., 1890.
- iii. CHARLES WILD, b. 3 Oct., 1854; d. unm. 11 Aug., 1902.
- iv. DANIEL JARVIS, b. 18 April, 1858 A farmer.
- v. HENRY WALTER, b. 4 July, 1864; d. 12 Jan., 1865.
954. vi. ARTHUR, b. 16 Oct., 1867.

598. SUSAN JARVIS ⁷ CUSHING (Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 9 May, 1827. She married, 8 June, 1853, Frank Cheney. He was born 5 July, 1817. Silk manufacturer of South Manchester, Conn.

Children :

- i. KATHARINE (Cheney), b. 2 Aug., 1854; m. Gustavus Farley.
- ii. MARY, b. 28 Sept., 1855.
- iii. ALICE BARRETT, b. 1 Feb., 1858.



HON. LUTHER STEARNS CUSHING
Author of "Cushing's Manual of Parliamentary Practice."

- iv. FRANK, b. 6 Aug., 1860 ; m. 1897, Florence Wade, of Baltimore. Gen. Supt. of Cheney Bros. Silk Co.
- v. PAUL, b. 28 June, 1867.

599. LUTHER STEARNS ⁷ CUSHING (Edmund ⁶ Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Lunenburg, Mass., 22 June, 1803. He married, first, 19 May, 1840, Mary Otis Lincoln, a lineal descendant of the patriot James Otis. She died 21 May, 1851. He married, secondly, 29 Oct., 1853, Elizabeth Dutton Cooper. She was born 19 Nov., 1828. Luther S. Cushing died 22 June, 1856. Graduated from Harvard Law School in 1826. He was Clerk of the House of Representatives, Mass., for 12 years, from 1832 on. In 1844 he was elected a representative to the Massachusetts Legislature, and the same year was appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas in Boston and remained on the Bench four years. In 1848 Lecturer on Roman Law in Harvard College. He was editor of "The American Jurist" with Charles Sumner and George S. Hillard ; and left several able works on Jurisprudence. He was reporter to the Supreme Court of Mass., and published 8 volumes of reports. He also published "A Manual of Parliamentary Practice" (1845) well known as "Cushing's Manual", and "The Law and Practice of Legislative Assemblies in the United States".

Children, by his first wife :

- 955. i. MARY OTIS, b. 30 March, 1841.
- 956. ii. ELIZABETH STILLMAN, b. 25 Feb., 1845.
- 957. iii. FRANCES WENTWORTH, b. 28 May, 1847.

600. MARY CROADE ⁷ CUSHING (Edmund ⁶ Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 May, 1805. She married, 6 Jan., 1829, Zabdiel A Cunningham. He died in 1830.

Child :

- i. MARY CAROLINE ADAMS (Cunningham), b. 6 Oct., 1829 ;
m. 16 May, 1853, Jefferson Wiley, of Detroit, Mich.
They had 10 children.

601. EDMUND LAMBERT ⁷ CUSHING (Edmund ⁶ Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Lunenburg, Mass., 3 May, 1807. He married, first, 1 April, 1835, Laura Elizabeth, daughter of Vryling and Laura (Hubbard) Lovell. She was born in Charlestown, 25 March, 1810, and died 11 Aug., 1853. He married, secondly, 24 Nov., 1858, Martha R. Gilchrist. Died 3 June, 1883. He graduated from Harvard College, A. B., in 1827, LL. D., 1876. Was admitted to the bar in 1834 at 27 years of age, having spent the years since graduating in teaching (was Tutor in Harvard College for several years). He lived in Keene, N.H., and in the spring of 1840, established himself in his profession in Charlestown, N.H. In 1855 he was appointed one of the Justices of the Circuit Court. Representative in the State (N.H.) Legislature 1850-52-53. In the summer of 1874, appointed Chief Justice of the Superior Court of Judicature of N. H. ; removed when the Republicans reconstructed the Courts in 1876. " He brought to the practice of his profession, a well-trained, clear and logical mind, a calm judgment, and a keen power of analysis, etc. He contributed largely to elevate and dignify the character of his chosen profession ".

Children, by his first wife :

958. i. CATHERINE LOVELL, b. 27 July, 1836.
- ii. EDMUND HENRY, b. 22 July, 1838. Graduated from Harvard College, 1859. Admitted to the Bar, Charlestown, N. H., 1860. Entered the U. S. Navy as Secretary to Admiral Foo'. Acting Assistant Paymaster, 30 June, 1863. Passed Assistant Paymaster, 23 July, 1866. Paymaster 16 Sept., 1868. Died 11 March, 1869, on board U. S. S. "Tuscarora", and was buried at sea.

- iii. REBECCA SAULSBURY, b. 27 Sept., 1843; m. 8 April, 1875, Livingston Stone. One child, Edmund Cushing, b. 8 March, 1882.

959. iv. MARY STEARNS, b. 11 March, 1851.

602. WILLIAM⁷ CUSHING (Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Lunenburg, Mass., 15 May, 1811. He married, 25 July, 1843, Margaret Louisa, daughter of Thomas Wiley. Died 27 Aug., 1895. He was a school-teacher and clergyman; taught in Cambridge, Fitchburg, Mass., etc.; preached in Saco, Me., Milwaukee, Wis., and Bedford, Mass., etc. Farmer in Clinton, Mass., and removing to Cambridge, Mass., in 1868, was Assistant in Harvard University Library; compiler of several biographical works.

Children :

960. i. MARGARET WILEY, b. 1 June, 1844.
 ii. CHARLES CHAUNCEY, b. 22 Dec., 1845. Acting Ensign on Admiral Lee's staff, 7 Nov., 1864. Honorably discharged 3 Oct., 1865.
 iii. HENRY PRESCOTT, b. 20 March, 1847; d. 30 Oct., 1867.
 961. iv. JOHN ELIOT, b. 15 Jan., 1849.
 v. MARY LOUISA, b. 14 Dec., 1850; d. 16 Sept., 1876.
 vi. CATHERINE WILEY, b. 24 Sept., 1852; resides in Cambridge, Mass.
 962. vii. JOSIAH STEARNS, b. 3 May, 1854.
 963. viii. WILLIAM FORBES, b. 29 Oct., 1855.
 964. ix. GEORGE WILEY, b. 17 March, 1857.
 x. EDITH STEARNS, b. 16 Oct., 1861. Graduated from Radcliffe College, A.B., 1884. Resides in Cambridge, Mass.
 965. xi. ETHEL WRIGHT, b. 2 May, 1863.

603. GEORGE AUGUSTUS⁷ CUSHING (Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 8 Aug., 1813. He married, 21 Nov., 1849 Lucia Whitman Mitchell. Died 11 Sept., 1880. He was a civil engineer and occupied a responsible position in the Croton Works of New York City; in 1878 was one of the New York street superintendents.

Children :

- i. JULIA WILLIS, b. in Freeport, Me., 23 Aug., 1850.
966. ii. GEORGE MITCHELL, b. in Freeport, Me., 10 Dec., 1853.
- iii. LUTHER STEARNS, b. in Boston, Mass., 21 July, 1857; m. in Boston, 10 Sept., 1907, Marie Elfrieda Wiesenger. She was b. in Sidel, Prussia, 25 Feb., 1875.
- iv. ROBERT DELANO CHAUNCY, b. in New York, N. Y., 16 Aug., 1866; d. at Lunenburg, Mass., 20 Aug., 1903.

604. MARTHA ANN STEARNS ⁷ CUSHING (Edmund ⁶ Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Marthew ¹) was born 9 Oct., 1818. She married, 5 Sept., 1837, Franklin Forbes of Lowell, Mass. Now lives in Clinton, Mass.

Children :

- i. CAROLINE CUSHING (Forbes), b. in Boston, 19 June, 1838; m. (1) 9 Oct., 1860, Josiah H. Vos. He d. 13 June, 1863, of wounds received at Port Hudson, Miss., War of the Rebellion. She m. (2) 19 June, 1873, Col. James Francis, of Lowell, Mass.
- ii. CLARISSA NICHOLS, b. 8 April, 1841; m. 17 Oct., 1865, Henry Nelson Bigelow, of Clinton, Mass.; d. 13 Nov., 1876.
- iii. JAMES CUSHING, b. in Lowell, Mass., 10 July, 1844; d. in Clinton, Mass., 20 Jan., 1855.
- iv. FRANK CUSHING, b. in Lowell, 15 Oct., 1846; d. in Lowell, 22 Jan., 1849.
- v. ELI, b. in Lowell, 3 Feb., 1849. Resides in Clinton, Mass.
- vi. EDMUND CUSHING, b. in Clinton, 6 Aug., 1851; m. (1) 15 Aug., 1882 Mary E. Noyes, and (2) Julia Long.
- vii. ANNIE STEARNS, b. in Clinton, 19 July, 1854; d. in 1893.
- viii. DUNCAN, b. in Clinton, 10 Jan., 1857; d. 25 Oct., 1859.
- ix. JESSIE, b. in Clinton, 17 Aug., 1859; d. 8 March, 1861.
- x. EVELYN DUNCAN, b. 22 Sept., 1862; m. 22 June, 1886, John E. Thayer, of Lancaster, Mass.

605. SAMUEL DEXTER ⁷ CUSHING (Matthew ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rhode Island, 15 May, 1779. He married, first, ——— by whom he had two

daughters. He married, secondly, Mrs. Hannah Ostrom. Died near Greenfield, Ill., 9 Jan., 1852. In early life he lived near Utica, N. Y., but in 1829, he moved to Greene Co., Ill.

Children, by his second wife :

- 967. i. ORDELIA M., b. 3 July, 1820.
- 968. ii. MONTGOMERY H., b. 25 Feb., 1822.
- 969. iii. SAMUEL DEXTER, b. 14 Aug., 1823.
- 970. iv. MELVIN AUGUSTUS, b. 25 Nov., 1826.
- 971. v. ALBERT HENRY, b. 26 Feb., 1830.
- vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 6 July, 1832 ; d. in Greene Co., Ill., 22 June, 1853.
- 972. vii. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. 2 Oct., 1834.

606. AMY ⁷ CUSHING (Matthew ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born ———. She married Henry Westcott. They lived in Jefferson Co., N. Y.

Children :

- i. MATTHEW (Westcott) ; was a Methodist Preacher.
- ii. CHAUNCY.
- iii. ALVA.
- iv. HARRY.

607. MATTHEW ⁷ CUSHING (Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Putney, Vt., 22 Jan., 1786. He married in 1810, Resia Woodruff. She was born in Bristol, Conn., in 1792, and died 28 Sept., 1871. Matthew died about 1853. He was a farmer. They lived in Burke, Vt.

Children, born in Burke, Vt. :

- 973. i. DARANZEL WOODRUFF, b. 10 Jan., 1812.
- ii. ROWENA W. ; d. in infancy.
- 974. iii. HAYNES PORTER, b. 10 Jan., 1816.
- 975. iv. FLAVILLA P., b. 3 Nov., 1818.
- 976. v. FANNY ALMIRA, b. 24 June, 1821.

977. vi. CHARLES WESLEY, b. 6 June, 1825.
 978. vii. ALVIN MATTHEW, b. 28 Sept., 1829.
 979. viii. EMILY RESIA, b. 4 June, 1834.

608. LEVI ⁷ CUSHING (Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Putney, Vt., 22 Jan., 1794. He married, 14 April, 1816, at St. Johnsbury, Vt., Betsey Ross. She died at Lyndon, Vt., 26 Sept., 1865. He died there, 5 June, 1867.

Children, born in Lyndon :

- i. Two daughters, b. 8 March, 1818 ; d. 9 March, 1818.
- ii. PERRY GREEN LADD, b. 11 Jan., 1820 ; m. 19 April, 1855, Eliza Stacy. She d. in St. Johnsbury, Vt. He d. at Grand Forks, N. D., 20 Jan., 1904. No issue.
980. iii. ELIZABETH, b. 17 June, 1823.
981. iv. ALANSON SHAW, b. 12 Sept., 1826.
 - v. ELLIOT FLETCHER, b. 9 June, 1828 ; d. unm. at Lyndon, 29 July, 1854.
 - vi. DANIEL ROSS, b. 28 May, 1830 ; d. in Lyndon, 31 July, 1830.
982. vii. CHARLES CHASE, b. 18 May, 1832.
- viii. MARTHA AMANDA, b. 11 June, 1834 ; m. 3 March, 1851, Richard Chaplin ; d. at Lyndon, 13 April, 1878. All of the family are now dead.
983. ix. EMILY HOUGHTON, b. 7 Nov., 1841.

609. ALVIN DUNCAN ⁷ CUSHING (Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹). Lived in Troy, N. Y.

Children :

- i. EDWARD.
- ii. JOSEPH.
- iii. EMILY.
- iv. MARY.

610. JOSEPH ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻³⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Putney, Vt., 1 Aug., 1785. He married, 4 Jan., 1808, Deborah Miles, of Shrewsbury, Mass.

She was born in Shrewsbury, 3 Aug., 1781, and died there 22 March, 1854. Joseph Cushing died at Saxton's River, Vt., 2 Nov., 1868. He lived in Putney almost all his life—first a blacksmith and afterwards a farmer for many years. Later he and his wife Deborah (Miles) went and lived with their son, Samuel A. Cushing, in Shrewsbury, Mass.

Children :

- i. FANNIE A., b. 17 Nov., 1808 ; m. Goddard, of Shrewsbury, Mass. No children. She d. 23 June, 1867.
984. ii. JOSEPH A., b. 12 June, 1810.
985. iii. SAMUEL A., b. 24 Jan., 1812.
- iv. HANNAH S., b. 20 Sept., 1814 ; d. unm. March, 1844.
986. v. FLAVILLA E., b. 8 July, 1816.
987. vi. SARAH M., b. 19 July, 1818.
- vii. LUCY ANN, b. 11 Sept., 1820 ; m. Bailey, of Saxton's River, Vt., and had two daughters. She d. in 1895.
- viii. ABNER M., b. 2 Aug., 1822 ; m. and had two children, Arthur and Mary S., who now live in Springfield, Mass. He d. in Feb., 1893.
- ix. MARY C., b. 13 Sept., 1824 ; m. Alonzo Dering, of Putney, Vt. ; d. in 1898. She had a daughter, Sarah, who m. Henry C. Smalley, of Somerville, Mass., and several other children.
- x. JAMES H., b. 2 April, 1827 ; m. and had a daughter, Clara, now a widow, with whom he lives in Chicago, Ill.

611. SOPHRONIA ⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻¹⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 5 July, 1794. She married Asa Shaw. Died 9 Feb., 1881.

Children :

- i. GEORGE E. (Shaw).
- ii. SARAH ELIZA.
- iii. NANCY SALOME.

612. SABRINA ⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻¹⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 18 May, 1796. She married, 16 June, 1818, Timothy Humphrey. He was born in Dan-

ville, Vt., 11 Aug., 1798, and died in Barnston, P. Q., 19 Feb., 1872. She died in St. Johnsbury, 28 Oct., 1859.

Children, born in St. Johnsbury :

- i. MARIA S. (Humphrey), b. 23 June, 1819 ; m. Timothy Olmstead ; d. at Barton, Vt., 6 June, 1888.
- ii. CHARLES T. A., b. 2 Jan., 1822 ; m. at Conneant, O., 8 Sept., 1841, Flavilla P. Cushing (No. 975).
- iii. GEORGE S. A., b. 25 Sept., 1825 ; m. Augusta Brockway ; d. in East Burke, Vt., 16 April, 1864.
- iv. MARCUS W., b. 21 Nov., 1827 ; m. at Geneva, O., 6 June, 1852, Artemesia Evans ; d. in Geneva, O., 9 June, 1866.
- v. MIRANDA S., b. 9 September, 1830 ; m. at St. Johnsbury, Vt., 6 June, 1852, Hiram B. Hovey ; d. at Geneva, O., 19 Dec., 1899.
- vi. JOSEPH B. F., b. 25 July, 1833 ; m. 4 Oct., 1853, Marilla C. Burt ; d. at East Burke, Vt., 21 Feb., 1885.
- vii. J. WESLEY, b. 11 March, 1841 ; m. Mary Shorey ; d. in East Hatley, P. Q., 13 Dec., 1862.

613. MANDA THURBER ⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Putney, Vt., 10 Nov., 1798. He married, first, in 1823, Sally Hazeltine. She died in 1829. He married, secondly, in 1830, Dorothy Pinkham. She died in 1843. For his third wife he married Patty Eliza Abbott. Lived in Barnston, Que.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. GEORGE SHAW, b. 10 June, 1825 ; m. Elizabeth Carr Clay. She was b. in Concord, 29 July, 1831. No children.
- ii. JOHN HAZELTINE, b. 16 Jan., 1827 ; m. Mary Eastman.
988. iii. ADDISON BENJAMIN, b. 16 Dec., 1828.

Children, by his second wife :

989. iv. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 15 Dec., 1833.
- 989½. v. MARY DOROTHEA, b. 26 Nov., 1835.
990. vi. SOPHRONIA PECK, b. 6 March, 1837.

Children, by his third wife :

- 991. vii. WILLIAM THURBER, b. 26 Aug, 1844.
- viii. EDWARD ABBOTT, b. 9 March, 1846.
- 992. ix. EMMA ELIZA, b. in Barnston, 8 July, 1848.
- x. CHARLES JACKSON, b. 1 Feb., 1850; m. 17 June, 1895,
 Amelia Carr.
- 993. xi. NANCY WESSON, b. in Barnston, 17 Feb., 1852.

614. BENJAMIN⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born near St. Johnsbury, Vt., 10 Nov., 1807. He married, in Conneant, Ashtabula Co., Ohio, 13 Sept., 1836, Nancy Swain. She was born in Stanstead, Que., 3 April, 1812, and died 17 Dec., 1886. Benjamin Cushing died 14 Feb., 1882. He settled in Conneant, Ohio, in Nov., 1829, and lived there until his death.

Children :

- i. PLUMA VICTORIA, b. in Conneant, O., 7 July, 1837; m.
19 Aug., 1869, Herbert O. Maxham; d. in Elm Hall,
Gratiot Co., Mich. No issue.
- 994. ii. BENJAMIN THOMAS, b. in Monroe, O., 10 Sept, 1839.
- iii. NANCY ADELAIDE, b. in Munroe, 17 May, 1847; d. unm.
 in Conneant, O., 19 Oct., 1876.
- 995. iv. JASON ROSCOE, b. in Conneant, O., 5 May, 1852.

615. SALOME⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 9 April, 1810. She married Samuel W. Anderson.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH (Anderson).
- ii. JOSEPH EDWIN.
- iii. SARAH JAEI.
- iv. CHARLES WESLEY.
- v. SAMUEL WALKER.
- vi. BENJAMIN CUSHING.
- vii. SOPHRONIA.
- viii. HARRIET.

616. CHARLES ⁷ CUSHING (Asaph Leavitt ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 3 Jan., 1793. He married, first, in Truxton, Cortland Co., N.Y., in 1818, Hannah Morris. She died Oct., 1824. He married, secondly, 4 March, 1830, Mrs Harriet Maxon. She was born 25 Aug., 1794, and died 24 Feb., 1874. Charles died 3 Oct., 1844. He was a farmer by occupation.

Children, by his first wife :

996. i. MILO MORRIS, b. 3 July, 1820.
- ii. OLIVE, b. 21 July, 1822; d. in 1884.
- iii. MARY EVELINE, b. 28 Aug., 1824. Is a widow and lives with her sons in Indianapolis, Ind.

Children, by his second wife :

- iv. JANE ELIZABETH, b. 19 Nov., 1830. Lives in Sanborn, Niagara Co., N.Y. Unmarried.
- v. CHARLES LEAVITT, b. 13 April, 1833; d. 10 April, 1851.
- vi. JAMES NELSON, b. 26 Nov., 1834. Lives in Sanborn, Niagara Co., N.Y.

617. DIANA ⁷ CUSHING (Asaph Leavitt ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹). She married in Truxton, Cortland Co., N. Y., Hungerford. They went down South somewhere along the Mississippi River. Some years later, when he was on his way down the river with a boat load of wood for the New Orleans market, he was taken sick with the cholera and died. Diana returned with her children to Niagara Co., N.Y., where her father was then living. She remained with him until his death in 1839, when she moved to Michigan.

Children :

- i. JANE (Hungerford).
- ii. LEAVITT.
- iii. DAVID.
- iv. JAMES.
- v. FRANKLIN.

618. CHAUNCY⁷ CUSHING (Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻² John² Matthew¹) was born in Rohoboth, Mass., 26 April, 1791. He married, 8 Oct., 1816, Helen Ormsbee.

Children :

- i. CHLOE A., b. 9 March, 1817.
- ii. CHAUNCY, b. 10 March, 1820.

619. CALEB⁷ CUSHING (Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻² John² Matthew¹) was born 12 Aug., 1793. He married, first, 22 Jan., 1815, Aritta Martin. She died 15 Nov., 1830. He married, secondly, 25 Oct., 1831, Melinda Peck Barrows, a descendant of William and George Barrows who were among the Mayflower emigrants. She died 16 March, 1870. For his third wife he married, 26 Nov., 1870, Rebecca Benson. He died in Providence, Ill., 12 Jan., 1877. In early life he was engaged in business as a retail grocer in Providence, R. I. In 1836, he and two others went west, and travelled over the country within a radius of 200 miles from Chicago, in order to find a desirable location, and decided to buy land where the town of Providence now stands. The next year, May, 1837, about 30 families, with their household goods and provisions to last one year, moved west from Providence, R. I., to Bureau Co., Illinois, where a town was founded of the same name. Indians were still to be found in Illinois, but were migrating rapidly west of the Mississippi River, the Black Hawk war having just been closed. He endured, with the early pioneers of the West, many hardships and privations. He kept the company store for several years and supplied the people for miles around, going to Chicago, a distance of 140 miles, for supplies. At one time, he came very near perishing in a violent snowstorm, while crossing the prairies.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. EMILY FRANCES, b. 26 Oct., 1815 ; d. 9 Oct., 1835.
- 997. ii. MARY MARTIN, b. 24 May, 1819.
- 998. iii. CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS, b. 5 Oct., 1822.

Children, by his second wife :

- 999. iv. SARAH MELINDA, b. 2 April, 1833.
- 1000. v. ELLEN FRANCES, b. 27 Aug., 1834.
- 1001. vi. GEORGE BARROWS, b. 27 Feb., 1836.
- 1002. vii. HARRIET GAGE, b. 7 Sept., 1838.
- viii. HENRY AUGUSTUS, b. 13 Aug., 1840 ; d. 25 Feb., 1844.
- 1003. ix. RICHARD WATERMAN, b. 9 Jan., 1842.
- 1004. x. IRA BARROWS, b. 12 Nov., 1846.
- xi. ANN AMELIA BARTLETT, b. 19 April, 1849 ; m. 7 Sept., 1869, William Tiffany Ide. No children.

620. CHARLES CHANDLER ⁷ CUSHING (Charles ⁶ Leavitt ⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 1 Sept., 1795. He married, first, 18 Jan., 1818, Betsey Martin. She died 9 June, 1820. He married, secondly, 11 March, 1821, Mary Barney. She was born 28 Nov., 1792, and died 14 Jan., 1867. Charles died 12 July, 1863. He was a soldier in the War of 1812. Served under Capt. Perry one year at Fort Wiscasset, Me.

Children :

- i. BETSEY M., b. 19 Feb., 1819 ; m. John Short ; d. 17 Feb., 1856.
- ii. PERRY B., b. 15 Jan., 1821 ; d. in infancy.
- iii. EZEKIEL C., b. 28 Jan., 1822 ; d. 19 July, 1824.
- 1005. iv. PERRY B., b. 15 Jan., 1826.
- v. ABBY A., b. 27 April, 1828 ; m. 19 Sept., 1847, John Peer ; d. in Canada.
- vi. SUSAN C., b. 6 Sept., 1831 ; m. (1) 3 May, 1846, Thomas Fuller, and (2) Samuel Tabor, of Brockton, Mass.
- vii. ANDREW J., b. 29 March, 1833 ; m. 11 April, 1878, Mary E., daughter of George C. and Mary A. West, of Seekonk. She was b. in 1843, and d. 1 Dec., 1903. He lives in Seekonk.

1006. viii. EZEKIEL C., b. 15 Nov., 1835.
 ix. LEAVITT, b. 17 Aug., 1838 ; d. 15 Sept., 1839.
 x. EMILY F., b. 11 Nov., 1840 ; m. David Dean, of Brockton, Mass.

621. CHRISTOPHER C. ⁷ CUSHING (Charles ⁶ Leavitt ⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 27 Jan., 1800. He married, in 1822, Eleanor Newman. Settled in Prince William Co., Virginia, where he died 11 Sept., 1863. He was a carpenter and a farmer.

Children :

1007. i. CRAWFORD, b. 30 Nov., 1824.
 1008. ii. HENRY CALEB, b. 29 Sept., 1828.
 1009. iii. CHARLES LEAVITT, b. 1832.
 iv. THOMAS NEWMAN, b. 1838. He fell in battle near Warrenton, Fanquier Co., Va., 14 April, 1863. He was a member of Prince William's Troop, in Gen. Stuart's Cavalry.
 v. WILLIAM, b. 1839 ; d. in 1849.

622. WILLIAM ⁷ CUSHING (Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Putney, Vt., 25 July, 1792. He married, 24 Oct., 1818, Betsey, daughter of Benjamin Olmstead. She was born 27 July, 1799, and died 7 Oct., 1844. She was descended from Richard Olmstead who came from England in 1632, and settled in Cambridge, Mass. William Cushing died 21 April, 1860.

Children :

1010. i. LEAVITT B., b. 28 July, 1819.
 1011. ii. JOSEPH CHARLES, b. 3 July, 1821.
 iii. ADELIZA, b. 6 June, 1823 ; d. 14 April, 1824.
 1012. iv. MARY J., b. 8 April, 1825.
 1013. v. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 29 April, 1827.
 1014. vi. LYDIA E., b. 19 Aug., 1829.
 vii. BETHIAH M., b. 6 Oct., 1833 ; d. 28 Sept., 1834.
 viii. SARAH E., b. 25 April, 1836.
 1015. ix. SENECA O., b. 3 June, 1838.
 x. ADELAIDE T., b. 28 Feb., 1841 ; d. 2 Aug., 1849.

623. SAMUEL⁷ CUSHING (Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Worcester, N. Y., 18 July, 1796. He married, 4 July, 1819, Annis Bennet. She was born 5 Jan., 1798, and died at Three Rivers, Mich., 28 March, 1872. Samuel died at Painted Post, N.Y., 14 May, 1842.

Children :

1016. i. SAVILA, b. in Ithaca, N.Y., 10 Jan., 1821.
 ii. HIRAM, b. 2 Jan., 1825 ; m. 12 April, 1865, Sarah Bullock ;
 d. in Buffalo, N.Y., in 1866. Had one child.
 iii. MARIETTE, b. in Bainbridge, N. Y., 9 Dec., 1825 ; d. unm.
 29 March, 1900.
 1017. iv. ELIZA, b. 17 Feb., 1828.

624. HOSEA⁷ CUSHING (Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Worcester, N. Y., 21 May, 1800. He married in 1820, Sarah Olney. She was born in 1799, and died in 1892. Hosea died in 1879.

Children :

1018. i. CAROLINE AMELIA, b. 13 Jan., 1824.
 ii. AMANDA DORCAS, b. May, 1827 ; m. D. Olney, M.D. No
 issue. Resides in St. Paul, Nebraska.
 1019. iii. SARAH LOVICA, b. 8 April, 1834.
 1020. iv. SYLVANUS EPHRAIM, b. 30 March, 1835.

625. LUCAS⁷ CUSHING (Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Worcester, N. Y., 19 May, 1802. He married, at Ithaca, N. Y., 4 Sept., 1823, Chloe Wood. Died 27 Sept., 1876, at Coudersport, Pa.

Children :

- i. ANSEL B., b. in Ithaca, 21 July, 1825 ; d. 28 July, 1825.
 1021. ii. EVALENA T., b. in Ithaca, 31 Aug., 1826.
 1022. iii. CHAUNCY G., b. in Berkshire, N.Y., 22 Aug., 1828.
 1023. iv. LYDIA L., b. in Canisteo, N.Y., 30 Sept., 1835.

626. POLLY⁷ CUSHING (Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Worcester, N. Y., 9 Jan., 1804.

She married, Dec., 1822, Samuel Gardner Barnaby. He died in 1843. Was a man highly respected by everyone. She died in 1855.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM HENRY (Barnaby), b. 1823 ; d. æ. 2 months.
- ii. MARY A., b. 1824 ; d. in 1829.
- iii. SARAH, b. 5 March, 1828 ; m. 24 Dec., 1848, Emery H. Covey, of Coberskill, N.Y. Had 3 children.
- iv. CHARLES H., b. 1 Jan., 1830 ; m. (1) Sept., 1854, Betsy Parker, of Ulysses, Pa., and (2) Mrs. Rachel Balcom, of Masonville, N.Y. Had 4 children.
- v. MARY A., b. 24 Dec., 1832 ; d. 17 Jan., 1892.
- vi. SAMUEL G., b. 29 Nov., 1834 ; m. (1) in 1856, Olive Chamberlain, of Ulysses, Pa., and (2) in 1875, Mrs. Jennie Cross, of Berlin, Mich. ; d. 14 Jan., 1902. Had 3 children.
- vii. JOHN EDSON, b. 17 Sept., 1836 ; m. 13 Dec., 1865, Miriam E. Gould, of Masonville, N.Y. Had 5 children.
- viii. GERMAN L., b. 12 Oct., 1838 ; m. in 1867, Emily A. Gregory, of Oswego, N.Y. Had 1 child.
- ix. LEAVITT, b. 1 April, 1841 ; d. in 1843.

627. LEAVITT ⁷ CUSHING (Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Worcester, N. Y., 12 April, 1806. He married, 21 Sept., 1828, Jane, daughter of Benjamin and Patty (Eldridge) Goodrich. She was born 30 Sept., 1808. He lived in Ulysses, Pa., and was a man of culture and identified with town affairs.

Children :

1024. i. CHARLES H., b. 4 Sept., 1830.
1025. ii. CHARLOTTE J., b. 24 Dec., 1833.
1026. iii. JAY B.
1027. iv. LEAVITT WILSON.
1028. v. CHLOE E., b. 28 Oct., 1841.
1029. vi. MARTHA, b. 28 Sept., 1843.
- vii. MARY.
1030. viii. FRANCIS MARION.

628. CHARLES ⁷ CUSHING (Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 5 Jan., 1811. He married, 13 Jan., 1831, Eliza A., daughter of Benjamin and Patty (Eldridge) Goodrich, and descended from William Goodrich who is mentioned in the Colonial Records of Connecticut, Vol. II, p. 17. She was also a descendant of Major Richard Treat. She was born 5 June, 1811, and died 1 March, 1855. Charles Cushing was a man of small stature, having bright blue eyes, and characterized by good natured, jovial manners. He was a scientific student of the Scriptures and Mental Philosophy, frequently contributing to periodical articles upon his favorite subjects.

He became a member of the first Baptist Church of Worcester, N. Y., and always lived a consistent life. He was a medical Doctor of the Eclectic school, but was compelled to retire from active life because of broken down health, after practising but nine years.

Children :

1031. i. ANSEL GARFIELD, b. 24 Sept., 1831.
- ii. EDWIN R., b. 11 June, 1833 ; d. 14 Sept., 1834.
- iii. MARION N., b. 26 April, 1835 ; d. 9 Jan. 1866.
- iv. MARTHA A., b. 27 Oct., 1836 ; m. (1) 1 Jan., 1856, Lyman D. Carr ; (2) March, 1872, Cyrenus Gibbs, and (3) 3 Dec., 1885, John I. Hoag.
1032. v. ELIZA A., b. 14 Oct., 1838.
- vi. CHARLOTTE H., b. 16 June, 1841 ; d. 21 April, 1844.
1033. vii. CHARLES HAMILTON, b. 5 Jan., 1844.
- viii. EDMOND, b. 17 Nov., 1845 ; d. 23 Sept., 1846.

629. LYDIA ⁷ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁶ Matthew ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 17 March, 1798. She married, 9 Jan., 1820, Adna, son of David and Jane (Burrell) Sprague. He was born in Hingham, 10 Jan., 1790, and died 14 Dec., 1860. Lydia

died 17 March, 1883. Resided on Middle St., Hingham. Adna was a box-cooper. Selectman 1838 and afterwards.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. ABIGAIL (Sprague), b. 28 Nov., 1820.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 30 Oct., 1823 ; d. 5 Aug., 1825.
- iii. ADNA, b. 20 Nov., 1825. Removed to California, 1849.
- iv. CHARLES, b. 27 Jan., 1828 ; m. at Boston, 2 Dec., 1873, Mary A. Adams.
- v. ALBERT, b. 16 March, 1830 ; d. 30 March, 1854.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 26 March, 1832 ; m. 28 Feb., 1854, Haynes Jewett.
- vii. SARAH JANE, b. 7 Feb., 1836 ; d. 6 March, 1837.

630. SALLY ⁷ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁶ Matthew ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 Aug., 1799. She married, 16 April, 1826, Martin, son of Josiah and Susa (Whiton) Sprague. He was born in Hingham, 10 Aug. 1800, and surviving her married, secondly, 26 Dec., 1830, Hannah Lane, and thirdly, 26 Sept., 1840, Sally Lane. Sally Cushing died 19 Nov., 1829. Martin died 30 July, 1867.

Children :

- i. LEONARD C. (Sprague), b. 13 July, 1827 ; d. 25 March, 1828.
- ii. SARAH C. b. 23 March, 1829 ; d. 27 Sept., 1829.

631. MILO A. ⁷ CUSHING (Enos ⁶ Thomas ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 Dec., 1812. He married in Sullivan, Madison Co., N. Y., 12 Nov., 1840, Emeline Parmalee. Resided at one time in Ottawa, Ill. Although the son of pioneers and reared where there were no facilities for the acquisition of a liberal education, he possessed a vigorous intellect, and became a man of varied and unusual cultivation. He was a civil engineer and surveyor, also a farmer. He regarded thorough, and even severe training and education as essential to his children. He was one of the most prominent free masons of his time.

Children :

- i. FRANCES C., b. 14 Nov., 1843 ; m. 14 Nov., 1865, Francis G. King. Lived in Ottawa, Ill., and had two children.
- ii. CHARLES G., b. 21 Oct., 1845.
- iii. ENOS H., b. 23 Aug., 1850.

632. ORLANDO ⁷ CUSHING (Enos ⁶ Thomas ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 May, 1815. He married, in 1840, Clara Hyatt. Died 30 May, 1851. He was a farmer and lived at Sullivan, N. Y.

Children :

- i. CLARISSA NAOMI ; m. James White. Had one child.
- ii. JUSTIN O., b. 1848.

633. THOMAS ⁷ CUSHING (Enos ⁶ Thomas ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 Dec., 1821. He married, at Cazenoria, N. Y., 28 Dec., 1848, Sarah Harding Chittenden. She was born in Chatham, Conn., 24 Aug. 1829 ; adopted daughter of Dr. Stephen Potter, of Cazenoria, N. Y. Thomas Cushing as a young man, was a school teacher, ultimately graduating at the Buffalo Medical University ; and post graduate in 1847 at the Medical College at Albany, N. Y. He became a practising physician in Erie and North East, Pennsylvania, where his children were born and where he continued to reside until 1861, when he moved to Barre Centre, Orleans Co., N. Y. During the following year Dr. Cushing was appointed assistant-surgeon of the Army, and served throughout the war, being promoted to the rank of Major and full surgeon in the regular army. Soon after the close of the war, he resigned and, purchasing a farm, became a farmer and practising physician again. With the growth of his practice he was compelled to reside for a number of years in Medina, one of the principal towns of the county, but ultimately abandoned practice and returned to his farm to seek retirement and leisure for historical and philosophical research and writing.

Children :

- i. ENOS LEWIS, b. in Brockton, N.Y., Aug., 1850; m. in 1875, Georgia Ann Reed.
- 1034. ii. CLARK HARDING, b. 6 May, 1853.
- 1035. iii. FRANK HAMILTON, b. in North East, Penn., 22 July, 1857.
- iv. MARY LOUISA, b. 4 Oct., 1859; m. Roberts, of Albion, N.Y.

634. FISHER AMES⁷ CUSHING (Hawkes⁶ Thomas⁵ Hezekiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 27 April, 1827. He married, 18 Feb., 1852, Caroline H. Haight. She was born 12 Nov., 1831. Resided at Cazenoria, N.Y. He was a justice of the peace for a number of years.

Children :

- i. LILIAN CAROLINE, b. 1 Sept., 1855.
- ii. ARTHUR AMES, b. 11 July, 1857.

635. DEWITT CLINTON⁷ CUSHING (Hawkes⁶ Thomas⁵ Hezekiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 7 July, 1829. He married, 7 Nov., 1867, Mary Davis. She died 8 June, 1869. He lived at the old homestead at Fenner, N.Y., built by his grandfather Thomas Cushing.

Child :

- i. MARY LOUISE, b. Sept., 1868; d. 16 June, 1870.

636. THOMAS ROSWELL⁷ CUSHING (Hawkes⁶ Thomas⁵ Hezekiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 1 April, 1831. He married, 27 Jan., 1856, Sarah Maria Farnham. Resided at Lausing, Mich. Was an insurance agent and U.S. Marshall. Member of the Board of Education of Lausing.

Children :

- i. WILFRED HAWKES, b. 7 Feb., 1859. Lived in Milwaukee. Was a marble-cutter.
- ii. EMILY LOUISA, b. 8 May, 1865.

637. HENRY MEAD ⁷ CUSHING (Hawkes ⁶ Thomas ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 22 Oct., 1833. He married, 21 Jan., 1865, Harriet Willard. She was born 3 Jan., 1843. He was a merchant in Cazenovia, N. Y., where he formerly taught in the Oneida Conference Seminary.

Children :

- i. ANNA WILLARD, b. 7 Oct., 1866.
- ii. MARY WILLARD, b. 8 March, 1874.

638. HAYWARD PEIRCE ⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 3 May, 1812, at the family homestead in South Scituate, Mass., still standing (1905) and held by his children. He married in Boston, 26 May, 1852, Harriet Maria, daughter of Waldo and Catherine (Treat) Peirce. She was born in Frankfort, Me., 11 Aug., 1817, and died in Boston, 30 June, 1897. He died 13 Oct., 1870.

At the early age of fourteen, he left home to begin his business life in Boston with the firm of Silas Peirce and Company, dealers in West India goods and groceries. For thirty-five years he was connected with this firm, until his retirement as its senior member, in Dec., 1862. His filial devotion and love of home and family were marked characteristics. His later years were spent in generous service for others and although he held no public office, his life was still an active one. Whatever he attempted he carried out with great thoroughness to the end, and no work left his hand which did not bear the mark of his fine perception and unerring judgment. A man of scrupulous integrity, he won the esteem of all with whom he came in contact. A keen judge of men and of affairs, his counsels were widely sought and highly valued, and he filled with exceptional fidelity many positions of trust.

Children :

- i. FLORENCE MARIA, b. 24 April, 1853. Graduated from Vassar College, A. B., 1874.
- 1036. ii. HAYWARD WARREN, b. 22 Sept., 1854.
- iii. LIVINGSTON, b. 29 June, 1856. Graduated from Harvard College, A. B., 1879; Boston University, L. L. B., 1882; Mass. Bar Assoc., 1882. Engaged in practice of law in Boston (Corporation and Trust). He m. 18 Oct., 1882, Ada, daughter of Edward Isaiah and Henrietta (Williams) Thomas, b. 14 March, 1860.
- 1037. iv. JENNIE, b. 19 Jan., 1858.
- 1038. v. IDA, b. 28 Aug., 1860.

639. NATHAN ⁷ CUSHING (Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in South Scituate, Mass., in the family homestead, 3 May, 1814. He married in Boston, Oct., 1863, Caroline Ellen, daughter of Albert Livingston and Caroline Peirce Kelly. She was born in Frankfort, Me., and died in Boston, April, 1864. He died in South Scituate (Norwell) on the homestead estate, 9 Aug., 1903. No children.

At the age of sixteen he left home to accept a position as clerk in a firm of grocers in Boston, and in a few years had so thoroughly mastered the business that he was enabled to open a wholesale establishment, and the firm of Cushing and Clapp became well known among Boston's mercantile houses. In 1863, on the retirement of his elder brother, Hayward, from the firm of Silas Peirce and Co., (founded in 1805 and still existing, 1905) he accepted the place as senior partner of that firm. At the close of 1871, he resigned this position and retired from active business life. He still retained, however, his interest in affairs, as he was the trustee of several large estates, which he managed with the same business ability which he had shown in mercantile life. He was distinguished for his well balanced judgment and keen intellectual interests. Never bound by conventional opinions

his independence of thought was a marked characteristic. He became a warm adherent of Theodore Parker, and attended his services in West Roxbury when every Boston pulpit was closed to him. He was also an earnest advocate for the abolition of slavery in the early years before the Civil War. With a memory of remarkable accuracy, combined with a natural love for the best reading, his life was a noteworthy example of the results of continual self-culture. He had a deep love of nature and reverence for her laws, and was much devoted to his early country home.

640. DEBORAH KEMPTON⁷ CUSHING (Warren⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Hezekiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 17 Aug., 1818: She married William Peter Smith Cadwell.

Children :

- i. CHARLOTTE SOPHIA (Cadwell), b. 27 Feb., 1853.
- ii. WARREN CUSHING, b. 11 Oct., 1858.

641. ERASTUS⁷ CUSHING (David⁶⁻⁵ Josiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born on Stafford's Hill, Cheshire, Mass., 15 July, 1802. He married, 23 July, 1826, Mary Ann, daughter of Abial and Charlotte (Mead) Platt, of Lanesboro', Mass. She died 9 July, 1868. Erastus Cushing died 4 April, 1893, the oldest man of his line for seven generations. He studied medicine with Dr. W. L. Tyler, of Lanesboro', from 1820 to 1823, attended lectures and hospitals in New York and Philadelphia. He graduated in Medicine at the Medical Department of Williams' College, at Pittsfield, Mass., Dec., 1824. He practised his profession for ten years in Lanesboro', but worn by the hard work and the long winters, he removed, in Oct., 1835, to Cleveland, O., with his family. There he continued until his death. He ever held high place in the estimation of the public and his profession, as a man of character, ability and sound judgment. He retired from work at the age of seventy years.

Children :

1039. i. HENRY KIRKE, b. 29 July, 1827.
 ii. WILLIAM DAVID, b. 12 June, 1829; m. in Lanesboro, Mass., 25 Dec., 1852, Caroline J. F. Shaw. She d. in Ashville, Ga., in 1893 or 4. He d. in Cleveland, O., 30 July, 1874. They left no children.
 iii. CHARLOTTE, b. 19 May 1833.
 iv. CORNELIA, b. 10 May, 1835; m. 4 Aug., 1856, George P. Briggs, of Lawrence, Mass; d. 8 June, 1858. Surviving her, he married again and d. in Pittsfield, Mass., 26 March, 1882.

642. DANIEL B. ⁷ CUSHING (David ⁶⁻⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cheshire, Mass., 10 Feb., 1804. He married, first, 19 Aug., 1847, Mary Jane Gilchrist. She was born 7 March, 1823, and died 11 Oct., 1852. He married, secondly, Mrs. Sarah C. Cornelius. He resided in Wheeling, West Va., for about 50 years, chiefly engaged in manufacturing enterprises. He was much esteemed for his probity and enterprise.

Children :

- i. JOHN G., b. 5 July, 1848.
 1040. ii. JULIET P., b. 16 April, 1850.
 iii. WILLIAM DEXTER, b. 28 Aug., 1857; d. 27 March, 1885.
 iv. GEORGE B., b. 28 Aug., 1859; a physician of Wheeling, W. Va.

643. DANIEL ⁷ CUSHING (Hosea ⁶ Daniel ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Bethel, Vt., 1 Oct., 1805. He married, in Bethel, Vt., 28 Sept., 1829, Hannah Rice Townsend. She was born 8 July, 1811, and died 2 Jan., 1846. He died at Fort Hall, Idaho, 16 Sept., 1849.

Children :

1041. i. LAURA, b. in Bethel, 14 July, 1830.
 1042. ii. JOHN, b. in Bethel, 28 Sept., 1832.
 iii. GEORGE RICE, b. in Marlborough, O., 10 April, 1835; d. unm. at Oakland, Cal., 8 June, 1893.

- iv. HENRY, b. in Brown, O., 14 Feb., 1838; m. at Elmira, N.Y., Lina Caldwell. No children. In the Pension Bureau at Washington, D.C.
1043. v. CLINTON, b. in Aurora, Ill., 13 Dec., 1840.
1044. vi. FRANK WORTHY, b. in Aurora, Ill., 9 Nov., 1843.
1045. vii. ALLEN DEXTER, b. 28 June, 1845.

644. JOSIAH⁷ CUSHING (Joseph⁶ Jacob⁵ Josiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Seekonk, Mass., 12 May, 1817. He married, 9 Feb., 1846, Jane E. Shurtliff, of New Bedford. Died in California, 23 Sept., 1850.

Child :

- i. JOSEPH, b. in Providence, R. I., 6 Dec., 1846; d. in Florida in 1902.

645. ALPHEUS NELSON⁷ CUSHING (Josiah⁶ Jacob⁵ Josiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Attleborough, Mass., 21 April, 1815. He married, Feb., 1837, Charlotte Everett Foster, of Attleborough. Died in Providence, R. I. He was a jeweller.

Children :

1046. i. JOSIAH NELSON, b. 4 May, 1840.
1047. ii. ADONIRAM JUDSON, b. 11 Feb., 1849.

646. MEHETABEL⁷ CUSHING (Jonathan⁶ Ebenezer⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah³ John² Matthew¹). She married Richard, son of John and Lucy (Smith) Coit. Died in Norwich, Conn.

Children :

- i. JOHN FREDERICK (Coit); d. unmarried.
- ii. LUCY ANN; d. unmarried.
- iii. SARAH ABRAMS; m. Frederick Wolcott Treadway.

647. SOLOMON BRYANT⁷ CUSHING (Thomas⁶ Benjamin⁵ Ebenezer⁴ Jeremiah³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 28 Jan., 1808. He married, 18 Sept., 1831, Maria Thaxter. She was born 10 July, 1812, and died in

Allston, Mass., 21 Dec., 1873. She was well known in the Boston Hospitals, where she did a great deal of visiting and charitable work. Solomon Cushing died 8 May, 1884. He was a mast and spar maker, and carried on business in Boston.

Children :

- 1048. i. HENRIETTA, b. 20 Sept., 1832.
- 1049. ii. HANNAH TUCKER, b. 1 Oct., 1834.
- iii. ANN MARIA, b. 23 Nov., 1835 ; d. 21 Sept., 1836.
- 1050. iv. ANN FRANCES FOWLES, b. b. 28 July, 1837.
- 1051. v. MARY ELIZA BAGNALL, b. 16 Aug., 1839.
- vi. CHARLES BRYANT, b. 5 Dec., 1842 ; was drowned in the Civil War, 6 June, 1862, when crossing the Shenandoah River.
- 1052. vii. MARY ANN THAXTER, b. 8 May, 1845.
- viii. FREDERICK WARREN, b. 8 Feb., 1851 ; d. 2 Sept., 1852.

648. HENRY WALDO ⁷ CUSHING (Henry ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 3 Dec., 1814. He married, 3 Oct., 1837, Elizabeth Augusta LeRean. Died 16 April, 1875. He started in business as a wholesale druggist and apothecary, and afterwards was a commission merchant in East India goods.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH AUGUSTA, b. 9 March, 1842 ; d. 26 March, 1842.
- 1053. ii. ABBY GIBBS, b. 9 Nov., 1848.

649. STEPHEN ⁷ CUSHING (Stephen ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 March, 1813. He married, 13 April, 1834, Levina Glazier Whitney. Became a Methodist minister.

Children :

- 1054. i. JOSEPH WHITNEY, b. 26 Jan., 1837.
- 1055. ii. STEPHEN, b. 29 May, 1841.

650. BENJAMIN ⁷ CUSHING (Stephen ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 19 Feb., 1817. He married, first, 30 May, 1838, Belinda Whitney. She died 5 Jan., 1841. He married, secondly, 18 May, 1841, Lois S. Holbrook. Was a farmer, and lived in Ashburnham, Mass.

Children :

- i. SARAH PAGE, b. 24 Aug., 1840 ; d. unm. 31 May, 1897.
1056. ii. EDWIN JAMES, b. 20 March, 1842.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. 23 Feb., 1844 ; d. 1 Sept., 1847.
1057. iv. BELINDA WHITNEY, b. 17 Feb., 1846.
- v. JOSEPH GOODALE, b. 26 Dec., 1847 ; m. 20 May, 1897, Ella L. Hoar. Lives in Gardner, Mass.
- vi. ELIZA, b. 18 Jan., 1850 ; d. 17 Feb., 1851.
- vii. ANN ELIZABETH, b. 15 May, 1852 ; m. 2 Nov., 1883, F. Herbert Andrews, of West Deerfield.
1058. viii. HENRY, b. 30 Nov., 1854.
- ix. FREDERICK, b. 23 Feb., 1857 ; m. 2 Jan., 1889, Katherine E. Laflin. Lives in Champlain, Ill. One child, George H., b. 12 April, 1892 ; d. Nov., 1892.
- x. MARY ELLEN, b. 28 July, 1859.
1059. xi. ALFRED HOLBROOK, b. 10 Oct., 1861.

651. JOHN FLETCHER ⁷ CUSHING (Stephen ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 15 Sept., 1823. He married, 18 May, 1853, Lucy Ann Whittemore. She was born in Fitchburg, Mass., 18 Oct., 1829. He was a chairmaker and lived in Westminster and Ashburnham.

Children :

- i. AMELIA JOSEPHINE, b. 28 Feb., 1854 ; m. May, 1881, Charles Dunham, of Rochester, N.Y. One child, Grace Adeline, b. 21 June, 1885.
- ii. ANN ELIZA, b. 20 July, 1856 ; unmarried.
- iii. EDWARD, b. 24 April, 1858 ; d. May, 1867.
- iv. IRVING, b. 24 April, 1858 ; unmarried.
- v. IDA ELIZABETH, b. 20 Oct., 1863 ; unmarried.

652. JOSHUA⁷ CUSHING (Joshua⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 11 June, 1801. He married, 29 Dec., 1827, Caroline, daughter of Zadok Bradford. She was born 24 June, 1805, and was a descendant in the 6th generation from Gov. Bradford, of Massachusetts. Joshua Cushing died 6 March, 1876. Lived in Duxbury, Mass.

Children :

- i. GEORGE BRADFORD, b. 25 Sept., 1828.
1060. ii. JOSHUA MARSTON, b. 29 July, 1833.
- iii. THOMAS BEEDEF, b. 3 March, 1838; m. 10 Dec., 1873, Lucy A. Greild.

653. MARY ANNE⁷ CUSHING (Benjamin⁶ Joshua⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 24 Aug., 1800. On her mother's death, in 1800, she was adopted by a childless family named Turner whom her parents had met when coming from Dublin to New York. She married, 24 Aug., 1827, William Mathis, son of William and Elizabeth (Mathis) Clarke, of County Down, Ireland, who came to America in 1800, and grandson of James Clarke, of Killowan, Ireland, who was an officer in the British Army. His father served in the War of 1812, and was killed at the battle of Plattsburg. He became a manufacturer of shoes. Was a man of great force of character and respected by all. He died 26 March, 1881. His wife died 22 July, 1883.

Children :

- i. JAMES HENRY (Clarke), b. 3 Feb., 1833; d. 18 April, 1835.
- ii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 10 Jan., 1835; d. 9 Dec., 1838.
- iii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 20 Sept., 1837; d. 2 Nov., 1846
- iv. ANNE MARIA, b. 31 May, 1838; d. 18 March, 1840.
- v. ANDREW M., b. in New York, 16 Nov., 1840; m. in Buffalo, N.Y., 27 May, 1874, Fanny Barnes. Served in the Union Army all through the Civil War. Later engaged actively in journalism until 1894, when he accepted a position in the Buffalo Civil Service.

- vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 3 Oct., 1846 ; d. 10 Feb., 1848.
And a twin who lived only a few days.

654. CALEB ⁷ CUSHING (John Newmarch ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., 17 Jan., 1800. He married, 23 Nov., 1824, Caroline Elizabeth, daughter of the Hon. Samuel S. Wilde, Judge of the Supreme Court of Mass. She was born 26 April, 1802, and died without issue, 28 Aug., 1832. Caleb Cushing did not marry again. Graduated in 1817 from Harvard College, where he was a tutor, 1820 to 1821. He was admitted to the bar in 1822 and practised law in Newburyport, Mass., until 1829. He was representative from Newburyport to the State Legislature, 1825, '26, '33, '34, '50, '58 and '59 ; senator from Essex County in 1826, and elected to Congress in 1835. He was thrice re-elected to Congress and sat in the House of Representatives until 1843, when he was appointed Envoy Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary to China, whither he proceeded in July of the same year by way of the Mediterranean, Egypt and India. He negotiated the famous treaty with China and returned through Mexico in 1844.

On the 15th of January, 1847, he was commissioned Colonel of the Massachusetts Regiment and led it to Mexico. While serving there, 14 April, 1847, he was made a Brigadier-General and held the office through the war until July, 1848.

He was the first mayor of Newburyport, 1851 and '52 ; and in the latter year was appointed Commander of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts.

From 1852 to 1853, he was Judge of the Supreme Judicial Court of Massachusetts, and from 1853 to 1857, Attorney-General of the United States. In 1866, he was appointed one of three eminent lawyers to revise and codify the laws



HON. CALEB CUSHING

of the United States, and in 1872, was one of the Counsel for the United States at the Geneva Conference for the settlement of the Alabama claims.

“In the death of Mr. Cushing, not only his native state, but the nation will feel the loss of a man who for more than half a century has been distinguished for his learning and eloquence as a lawyer and judge, as a legislator and diplomatist and as a man of letters, contributing largely, by state papers and contributions to various periodicals, to the literature of his time. He was also noted for his conversational and forensic talents, and for his knowledge of foreign languages. Probably no other man that ever held office in this country, with the exception of John Quincy Adams, ever brought so much real knowledge to the transaction of business, while his versatility and readiness were equal to his attainments.”

655. JOHN NEWMARCH ⁷ CUSHING (John Newmarch ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Newburyport, Mass., 21 Oct., 1820. He married, 16 May, 1843, Mary Lawrence, daughter of Capt. Lawrence Brown. She died 2 Aug., 1898. He was a ship-owner and merchant of Newburyport.

Children :

1061. i. MARY ANNA, b. 3 March, 1844.
ii. LAWRENCE BROWN, b. 9 Nov., 1845. Resides in Newburyport, Mass.
1062. iii. ELIZABETH JOHNSON, b. 30 Sept., 1850.
iv. MARGARET WOODBRIDGE, b. 9 Feb., 1855.
v. JOHN NEWMARCH, b. 24 Jan., 1862. Graduated from Harvard College, 1887, and Harvard Law School, 1890. Died 22 Dec., 1890.

656. WILLIAM ⁷ CUSHING (John Newmarch ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Newburyport,

Mass., 10 Aug., 1823. He married, first, 23 Sept., 1847, Sarah Moody, daughter of Ebenezer Stone, of Newburyport. She died 26 June, 1863. He married, secondly, 29 May, 1866, Ellen M. Holbrook, of Jamaica Plain, Mass. Died 16 Oct., 1875. Graduated from Harvard College in 1843. He then went to Oregon, where he remained about three years, attending to mercantile business for his father. On his return in 1846, he engaged with his father in the shipping business. He was Mayor of Newburyport for the years 1856, '57 and '58, and Representative to the Legislature in 1872. He was for some years President and Director of the Ocean National Bank of Newburyport and connected with various charitable organizations. He was largely interested with his brother John Newmarch in navigation, and the owner of several fine ships.

"He was a kind hearted man, affable to all, and one of the most even-tempered persons that ever lived, being extremely popular with all classes—a man of large and generous impulses."—Boston Journal.

Children, by his first wife :

- 1063. i. WILLIAM PHILIP, b. 10 June, 1849.
- 1064. ii. SARAH MOODY, b. 26 May, 1852.
- iii. CALEB, b. 20 April, 1856 ; d. 24 Dec., 1874.
- iv. FANNY ELIZABETH, b. 1 June, 1863.

657. SARAH⁷ CUSHING (Caleb⁶⁻⁵ James⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., 15 June, 1793. She married, 1 Feb., 1816, Dr. Benjamin Flint. He died 26 Sept., 1838. Resided in Bangor, Me.

Children :

- i. AMBROSE C. (Flint), b. 4 June, 1819. Lived in Bangor, Me.
- ii. JOHN C., b. 3 Aug., 1821. Lived in Sioux City, Iowa.

658. HARRIET BYRON ⁷ CUSHING (Caleb ⁶⁻⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 18 June, 1798. She married, 16 July, 1818, Dr. Samuel Hoskins. He was born at Grafton, N.H., 22 Jan., 1795, and died at Chelsea, Mass., 12 Jan., 1873.

Children :

- i. JOHN CHURCH CUSHING (Hoskins), b. 18 Jan., 1820 ; m. Clarissa Virginia Bennett. Was Postmaster at Sioux City, Iowa.
- ii. WILLIAM H., b. 30 Dec., 1821.
- iii. SAMUEL W., b. 31 Jan., 1824. Lived in Oldtown, Me.
- iv. MARY, b. 14 Feb., 1826. Lived in Chelsea, Mass.
- v. LOIS A. R., b. 31 May, 1828. Lived in Chicago, Ill.
- vi. JAMES D., b. 9 Oct., 1830. Lived in Sioux City, Iowa.
- vii. CALEB ALLEN, b. 3 Feb., 1833. Was a civil engineer on the Baltimore & Ohio Railroad.
- viii. HARRIET S., b. 5 March, 1837 ; d. 26 June, 1873.

659. THOMAS JEFFERSON ⁷ CUSHING (Caleb ⁶⁻⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 7 Feb., 1801. He married, 21 Dec., 1826, Sophia Gallison. She was born in 1806, and died in 1852. He died 26 June, 1841.

Child :

- i. HELEN M., b. 27 Jan., 1829 ; m. C. H. Coy. Lived in Boston.

660. JONATHAN AMBROSE ⁷ CUSHING (Caleb ⁶⁻⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 May, 1806. He married, 8 June, 1843, Nancy W. Hill. Died in Washington, D.C., 3 July, 1873.

Children :

- i. MARY A., b. 22 April, 1848.
- ii. HENRY D., b. 24 Dec., 1849.

661. JAMES MADISON ⁷ CUSHING (Caleb ⁶⁻⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 19 Sept., 1808. He married, 5 June, 1850, Maacha T. Miller. Died in Boston, Mass., 26 March, 1883.

Child :

- i. SARAH MILDRED, b. 17 June, 1851.

662. AMANDA M. ⁷ CUSHING (Caleb ⁶⁻⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 May, 1813. She married, 24 Aug., 1837, Elihu R. Averill. Lived in Dover, Me.

Children :

- i. GEORGE B. (Averill), b. 4 June, 1838.
- ii. FRANK W., b. 14 July, 1840.
- iii. ANNA B., b. 24 Oct., 1844.
- iv. MARY C., b. 24 Oct., 1844.
- v. WILLARD C., b. 12 May, 1847.
- vi. FLORENCE M., b. 29 Jan., 1852.
- vii. AMBROSE H., b. 19 March, 1854.
- viii. ALICE M., b. 21 Nov., 1856.

663. SAMUEL ⁷ CUSHING (Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, N. H., 23 Jan., 1799. He married, first, at Parma, N. Y., 14 Feb., 1828, Rebecca H. Lee. She died 13 Aug., 1836. He married, secondly, 23 May, 1838, Elizabeth, daughter of Elias Stone, a Revolutionary soldier. Samuel died 8 Jan., 1882. He removed to Vermont with his parents and learned the trade of chair-maker with his father, and removed to Monroe Co., N. Y., in 1838, with his family. He was actively connected with the "Underground Railway". A true bill for "harboring slaves" was found against him in Oct., 1843, and he was arrested, but was subsequently released. He was a deacon in the church.

Children, by his first wife :

- 1065. i. HENRY THEODORE, b. 8 Nov., 1828.
- 1066. ii. CHARLES SAMUEL, b. 11 Sept., 1830.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. TIRZAH REBECCA, b. 23 Sept., 1839 ; d. 1 Feb., 1856.
- iv. JAMES ROYAL, b. 20 Dec., 1840 ; d. 15 Feb., 1846.

- v. WILLIAM WILBERFORCE, b. 5 Dec., 1841 ; d. 10 Feb., 1846.
- vi. EMILY ARABELLA, b. 29 Aug., 1844 ; d. 21 Feb., 1846.
- vii. JAMES WILLIAM, b. 4 Aug., 1848 ; d. 29 Nov., 1848.

664. JAMES ROYAL ⁷ CUSHING (Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, N. H., 24 Nov., 1800. He married, first, 15 Sept., 1829, Hannah Lawrence, daughter of Dea. Joseph, of Woburn, Mass. She died 24 June, 1843. He married, secondly, 14 Nov., 1844, Unity Myra Daniels. She was born 17 Aug., 1800. James died at Tilton's Corner, East Haverhill, Mass., 11 June, 1881. Graduated from Bangor Theological Seminary in 1828. After closing his studies at Bangor, he was employed for a few months in Boston as a City Missionary, when he accepted a call from the Congregational Church in Boxboro, Mass. Four years later he became an agent of the American Tract Society. Subsequently, from 1835 to 1844, he was pastor of the Congregational Church in the East Parish of Haverhill, Mass. ; and from 1844 to 1854, pastor at Wells, Me. From 1854 to 1861, he was pastor at East Taunton, Mass., and for seven years more he served in the same capacity at Rochester, Mass. After 1875, he lived at East Haverhill, in the family of his son, James R. Cushing, Jr., where he died.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. HANNAH ABIGAIL, b. 14 July, 1831 ; m. 27 July, 1862, Jeremy Lake.
- ii. ANN MARIA, b. 11 Aug., 1832 ; d. 16 Oct., 1843.
- iii. JOSEPH LAWRENCE, b. 17 Jan., 1835 ; m. Mary West. No children. Lived near St. Louis, Mo.
- iv. JAMES ROYAL, b. 17 Dec., 1837.
- v. MILLICENT ROSANNA, b. 27 Feb., 1839 ; d. 22 Sept., 1842.

665. NATHANIEL SAWYER ⁷ CUSHING (Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Salisbury, N.H., 7 Dec., 1804. He married, first, 7 Sept., 1830,

Melissa, daughter of Samuel Wright, of Hebron, Conn. She was born 24 Sept., 1809, and died 30 May, 1857. He married, secondly, 6 Dec., 1860, Elizabeth B. Smith. She died 28 April, 1904. He died 13 May, 1889. In 1827, he removed to Monroe Co., N. Y., and in 1837, he settled in Lombard, Ill. In 1840, he took up his residence at Chicago, where for 35 years he was a large wholesale paint and plaster dealer.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. WALTER NATHANIEL, b. in Brockport, Monroe Co., N. Y., 2 June, 1835 ; d. 16 July, 1835.
- 1068. i. MARTHA ABIGAIL, b. in Du Page, Will Co., Ill., 26 Feb., 1840.
- iii. HARRIET MELISSA, b. in Chicago, Ill., 6 Feb., 1842 ; m. 16 Nov., 1865, Christopher B. Bouton ; d. 17 Sept., 1868.
- iv. THOMAS CLARKSON, b. in Chicago, Ill., 1 June, 1844 ; d. 9 Oct., 1844.
- 1059. v. EDWARD THEODORE, b. in Chicago, Ill., 2 Sept., 1845.
- vi. EVA CORDELIA, b. in Chicago, Ill., 12 Dec., 1852 ; m. 10 April, 1878, Walter Tod ; d. 26 June, 1886. One child, Elizabeth Cushing, b. 19 Dec., 1884.

666. EMILY MORRILL⁷ CUSHING (Theodore⁶ Caleb⁵ James⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Thetford, Vt., 9 July, 1809. She married, 8 Oct., 1837, Rev. Samuel Porter, of Avon Springs, N. Y. Died 14 Feb., 1895. Settled in Michigan, near Detroit. Children lived later mostly in Chicago, Ill.

Children :

- i. THEODORE ARTHUR (Porter), b. 29 July, 1838.
- ii. ELIZA MARIA, b. 27 Oct., 1841 ; d. 11 Sept., 1843.
- iii. ELLEN MYRA, b. 5 April, 1844.
- iv. SARAH ARABELLA, b. 5 Sept., 1846.
- v. JULIA MELISSA, b. 21 Jan., 1850.
- vi. BERTHA EVANGELINE, b. 3 Dec., 1853.
- vii. MARY ARZABAH F., b. 28 March, 1855 ; d. 17 Oct., 1861.

667. WILLIAM THEODORE⁷ CUSHING (Theodore⁶ Caleb⁵ James⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Thetford, Vt., 28 Jan., 1816. He married, 22 Feb., 1844, Susan Arabella Granger. Died 14 March, 1898. He was a lay preacher and bible student. Removed to Western N. Y. in 1830. Studied for a physician ; spent the year 1840 in Chicago, then a place of less than 5,000 inhabitants, and in the fall of that year removed to Rochester, N. Y., where he was engaged in mercantile pursuits for 37 years. He was a member of the City Council there. In 1877, he removed to Atlantic City, Iowa.

Children :

- 1070. i. THEODORE, b. 1 June, 1847.
- 1071. ii. FRANCIS JOHN, b. 23 Jan., 1849.
- 1072. iii. WILLIAM GRANGER, b. 1 March, 1855.
- iv. SUSAN MYRA, b. 14 Jan., 1861 ; d. 17 Sept., 1861.

668. JOSEPH WAINWRIGHT⁷ CUSHING (John Wainwright⁶ Caleb⁵ James⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹). He married, 26 Nov., 1840, Anna, daughter of John Morrill, of Sebec, Me. Lived in Milo and Sebec, Me.

Children :

- 1073. i. WAINWRIGHT, b. 12 Aug., 1841.
- ii. SARAH MARTHA, b. 28 May, 1843.
- iii. CALEB, b. 17 Jan., 1845. Enlisted in the Maine Volunteers, and was killed at the battle of Wilderness, 5 May, 1864.
- iv. CELIA ANN, b. 17 March, 1847 ; m. 25 June, 1869, Edwin C. Prentiss, a printer of Boston. Two children : (1) Mabel Anna, b. 1 June, 1871, d. 29 March, 1873, and (2) Caleb Arthur, b. 23 April, 1875, d. 13 July, 1876.
- v. MARIA JOSEPHINE, b. 17 June, 1850 ; d. 1 Feb., 1851.
- 1074. vi. CLARA ELIZABETH, b. 19 Nov., 1854.
- vii. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. in Sebec, Me., 3 July, 1856 ; m. in 1886, Ida L. Perry. Resides in Somerville, Mass. One child, Raymond E., b. 1887.

669. RUFUS ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 19 Jan., 1794. He married in Freeport, 22 March, 1815, Sarah Hooper of Greene. She died 19 Dec., 1870. He died in Freeport, 23 Nov., 1884. Served one year in the War of 1812.

Children, born in Freeport :

- 1075. i. DAVID STORY, b. 28 June, 1816.
- ii. RUFUS MONROE, b. 21 May, 1819 ; drowned at Apilachicola, 11 June, 1849
- iii. MOSES HARRIS, b. 26 Jan., 1821 ; d. in St. Thomas, 27 May, 1843.
- 1076. iv. HOSEA BALLOU, b. 21 May, 1823.
- 1077. v. JAMES SULLIVAN, b. 3 Sept., 1827.
- 1078. vi. LAURA ELLEN, b. 17 Dec., 1833.
- vii. SARAH JANE, b. 30 July, 1836 ; d. in Freeport, 16 Feb., 1842.

670. DOROTHEA ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Freeport, Me. She married, first, ——Mann ; and secondly, Dennis Soule.

Children, born in Freeport ; by her second husband :

- i. DELIA ANN (Soule) ; m. John Osgood.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 1829.
- iii. POMEROY CUTLER, b. 1830 ; m. in 1859, Martha Osgood ; d. in Freeport, Dec., 1890.
- iv. ABBIE PARSONS, b. 1834 ; m. in 1856, Ezekiel W. Mitchell ; d. 18 Dec., 1877.

671. JOHN ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 18 April, 1802. He married, 27 Sept., 1831, Lucretia B. Shaw of Cumberland. He died 3 Jan., 1894.

Children, first two born in Pownal, and the rest in Lewiston :

- i. EMMELINE, b. 9 May, 1833 ; m. 28 Oct., 1858, Jacob M. Shaw, of Cumberland,
- ii. LAURA, b. 30 March, 1835.

- iii. OLIVE A., b. 27 Nov., 1837; d. in Lewiston, 17 April, 1859.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 21 Dec., 1839; d. in Lewiston, 1 Sept., 1861.
- 1079. v. ELIZABETH, b. 18 July, 1842.
- vi. JOHN M., b. 12 Feb., 1845; d. in New York, 5 Oct., 1868.
Served six years in the regular army.
- vii. CORNELIA A., b. 24 Feb., 1848; d. in Lewiston, 31 May, 1864.
- viii. PRENTICE M., b. 24 Nov., 1850; d. in Lewiston, 3 Aug., 1854.

672. JAMES SULLIVAN⁷ CUSHING (John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., April, 1807. He married, first, in 1836, Abigail Thorts Parsons. She died in Nov., 1838. He married, secondly, Dec., 1840, Rachel Griffin Hayes. She died 30 Nov., 1885. He died 6 Nov., 1846. Was styled "Captain".

Children, by his second wife :

- 1080. i. CHARLES SULLIVAN, b. 29 April, 1842.
- 1081. ii. JAMES HENDERSON, b. 3 Feb., 1845.

673. JANE⁷ CUSHING (John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Marshfield. She married in 1828, Bradbury Dennison of Freeport.

Children, born in Freeport :

- i. AZELIA (Dennison), b. Dec., 1829; m. in 1846, Samuel Soule.
- ii. GEORGE W., b. 1833; m. in 1858, Charlotte P. Ward.
- iii. MELISSA JANE, b. 4 June, 1838; m. in 1856, H. Litchfield.
- iv. PARMENAS, b. 30 July, 1840; m. Evelyn Litchfield.
- v. JOHN CUSHING, b. 14 Nov., 1845; m. in 1877, Lucy Joslyn.

674. EDWARD⁷ CUSHING (John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Marshfield, 8 March, 1809. He married, 29 Nov., 1838, Louisa G. Soule. She died at Pownal, 3 May, 1885. He died in 1896.

Children, born in Pownal :

- 1082. i. SAMUEL EDWARD, b. 4 Jan., 1840.
- 1083. ii. MOSES HARRIS, b. 11 July, 1844.

- iii. GEORGE DANA, b. 16 June, 1847 ; drowned at New Sharon, 5 May, 1867.
- iv. JOHN CLEMENT, b. 8 March, 1849 ; m. 15 Feb., 1883, Martha York Libby. She was b. 6 Feb., 1857. He d. in Lewiston, 12 Oct., 1883.
- 1084. v. HENRY HERBERT, b. 29 May, 1853.
- vi. EMMA LOUISA, b. 14 March, 1857 ; d. 16 March, 1858.
- vii. MINERVA A., b. 29 June, 1859 ; m. 3 March, 1885, Lester Tuttle.

675. GEORGE AMMI ⁷ CUSHING (John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 2 Jan., 1816. He married, first, in Freeport, 11 March, 1841, Mehitable Soule. She died in Freeport, 10 April, 1853. He married, secondly, 20 Oct., 1859, Abbie Goodrich. Died in Portland, Me., 28 Feb., 1887.

Children, born in Portland, by his first wife :

- i. GEORGIANA, b. 6 Sept., 1843 ; d. in Portland, 19 April, 1872.
- ii. CLARA ELLEN, b. 14 March, 1849 ; d. in Portland, 30 March, 1865.
- iii. ABBIE EMELINE, b. 16 Oct., 1852 ; d. in Freeport, 19 March, 1853.

Child, born in Portland, by his second wife :

- iv. SHAILER GOODRICH, b. 18 Nov., 1860. A crayon artist.

676. EDWARD MARTYN ⁷ CUSHING (Jonathan ⁶ John ⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 6 Aug., 1802. He married, 5 Nov., 1826, Hannah, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Cushing) Hoyt. She was born 12 Nov., 1802, and died in Freeport, Me., 20 March, 1874. He died 7 Nov., 1870. Lived in Freeport on part of the estate owned by his grandfather John Cushing.

Children :

- i. ESTHER, b. 12 Nov., 1832 ; d. unm., 6 Aug., 1850.
- 1085. ii. ELIZABETH, b. 9 Oct., 1836.
- 1086. iii. JAMES EDWARD, b. 8 Jan., 1839.

677. CHARLES ⁷ CUSHING (Jonathan ⁶ John ⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 23 May, 1818. He married, first, 9 March, 1842, Martha C. Brewer. She died 21 Nov., 1875. He married, secondly, 25 Oct., 1882, Arsenath J. Skillin. He died 6 May, 1891. Was one of the most prominent ship-builders in the days of wooden ships.

Children, by his first wife :

- 1087. i. JULIA MARIA, b. 1 Jan., 1843.
- 1088. ii. ALBERT HENRY, b. 19 Feb., 1845.
- iii. MARY ALICE, b. 7 July, 1847; d. 27 June, 1887.
- 1089. iv. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 7 Feb., 1850.
- 1090. v. ESTHER, b. 17 Nov., 1851.
- 1091. vi. MARTHA ELLA, b. 30 July, 1854.
- vii. STATIRA KOOPMAN, b. 17 Dec., 1856; d. 2 Feb., 1862.
- viii. HORACE BREWER, b. 20 March, 1859; d. 2 Oct., 1865.
- 1092. ix. HARRY MUNROE, b. 14 Nov., 1860.
- 1093. x. KATE McCLELLAN, b. 10 Feb., 1864.

678. GEORGE KING ⁷ CUSHING (George ⁶⁻⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 29 Nov., 1806. He married, 18 Oct., 1832, Lucretia Bean. She died 8 Dec., 1851. He died 2 Feb., 1898.

Children :

- 1094. i. GEORGE, b. 19 Nov., 1834.
- ii. SAMUEL DEARBORN, b. 14 Dec., 1836; d. 1 March, 1837.
- iii. THOMAS, b. 2 March, 1838; d. 11 April, 1838.
- 1095. iv. ROSWELL DEARBORN, b. 16 Aug., 1839.
- 1096. v. OTIS, b. 1 March, 1842.

679. ANDREW ⁷ CUSHING (George ⁶⁻⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 24 Sept., 1814. He married, 1 Nov., 1842, Chastine Lincoln. Died 7 Nov., 1892. He was for 50 years connected with the City Missionary Society of Boston, of which he was for a long time superintendent: he was also President of the Home for

Aged Women, on Revere St., and one of the Vice-Presidents of the Howard Benevolent Society.

Children :

- i. CHASTINE LINCOLN, b. 12 Oct., 1844.
- ii. ANDREW LINCOLN, b. 1 Dec., 1848 ; d. 20 Aug., 1850.

680. CHRISTOPHER ⁷ CUSHING (George ⁶⁻⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 3 May, 1820. He married, 23 Sept., 1847, Mary Frances, daughter of William Choate, of Derry, N.H. She was born 5 Dec., 1822, and died 31 July, 1882. Dr. Cushing died at Cambridge, Mass., 23 Oct., 1881. Graduated from Yale University in 1844, and from Andover Theological College in 1847. Ordained 27 Feb., 1849, as pastor of the Edwards Church in Boston, where he remained two years. He then went to the Congregational Church in North Brookfield, Mass., where he remained until 1868. Then became Boston Secretary of the American Congregational Union until 1877. In 1874, he became owner and editor of the "Congregational Quarterly", which publication ceased in 1878. In 1879, he was Treasurer of the Massachusetts Home Missionary Society in Boston.

Children :

- i. CHRISTOPHER CHOATE, b. in Boston, 13 July, 1848 ; d. in Cambridge, 26 April, 1869.
- ii. MARY FRANCIS, b. in Derry, N. H., 2 Nov., 1851 ; m. in July, 1889, Rev. H. H. Haynes.
- iii. WILLIAM CHOATE, b. in No. Brookfield, 17 July, 1853 ; d. 30 Sept., 1853.

681. STEPHEN ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶ Pickels ⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 17 Jan., 1797. He married, 1 Feb., 1824, Ethalinda Edwards. Settled in Lowell, Mass.

Children :

- i. MINERVA, b. 16 Nov., 1824 ; m. in 1872, Alvah Crocker, of Fitchburg, Mass.
- ii. WILLARD, b. 14 Dec., 1826 ; d. 26 May, 1828.
- 1097. iii. OLIVER EDWARDS, b. 12 March, 1829.
- 1098. iv. ANGELINE, b. 10 Jan., 1832.
- 1099. v. ETHALINDA, b. 14 Aug., 1834.
- vi. DEZIA HOWLITT, b. 20 Nov., 1840 ; d. 2 July, 1855.
- vii. HELEN, b. 15 July, 1843.

682. MATILDA ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶ Pickels ⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 29 Nov., 1801. She married, 7 Nov., 1824, David, son of David and Mary (Fearing) Burr. He died 21 June, 1852. Matilda died in Hingham, 18 Aug., 1884. David was a cooper and farmer. Resided on Leavitt St., Hingham.

Children ·

- i. DAVID (Burr), b. 26 Dec., 1825 ; m. 23 Nov., 1847, Sarah A. Colbath.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Aug., 1827.
- iii. MATILDA CUSHING, b. 4 Nov., 1831 ; m. 14 Nov., 1858, David B. Burbank, of Candia, N. H.
- iv. ELISHA, b. 15 May, 1839 ; m. 21 Feb., 1860, Mary J. Pratt, of Cohasset, Mass.

683. ANNA ⁷ CUSHING (Joseph ⁶ Pickels ⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 20 Jan., 1809. She married, in 1828, Nichols Litchfield, of Hingham. He was born 18 July, 1805, and died 23 April, 1879. He was a shipwright by occupation. Removed to East Boston, and thence to Holliston, Mass., where he died.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. LAWRENCE (Litchfield).
- ii. MARY CRESSY ; m. Donald McKay, of East Boston.
- iii. ABIGAIL S.
- iv. ALLYNE CUSHING, b. 15 July, 1835. Served in the Civil War. In 1871, was consul-general at Calcutta.
- v. MYRA HOWE ; m. George S. Merrill.

684. MARTIN⁷ CUSHING (Joseph⁶ Pickels⁵ Joseph⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 9 July, 1810. He married Laura Holt.

Child, born in Lowell, Mass :

- i. LAURA A., b. 3 Nov., 1841 ; m. in So. Scituate, 27 April, 1862, Henry Turner, who was b. 29 July, 1836.

685. ALLYNE⁷ CUSHING (Joseph⁶ Pickels⁵ Joseph⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 9 Dec., 1812. He married, first, 15 Jan., 1835, Sarah, daughter of Elijah Damon, of Scituate. She was born in Scituate, 15 Oct., 1814, and died in Hingham, 20 March, 1872. He married, secondly, 30 Aug., 1874, Mrs. Mary B. (Gilman) Nichols, widow of Alfred Nichols. Allyne Cushing died 14 Aug., 1884. He was a carpenter, and resided on Water St., Hingham.

Children, all by his first wife :

- i. SARAH ANN, b. 27 Oct., 1836 ; m. 1 Nov., 1869, William H. Seale. Had a son, William, b. 14 Dec., 1870 ; d. same day.
- ii. MARIA, b. 29 Jan., 1838.
- iii. HENRY, b. 19 Feb., 1839 ; d. at So. Scituate, 20 April, 1854.
- iv. ELLEN, b. 17 March, 1840 ; m. William Fillebrown.
- v. ABBY L., b. 6 July, 1842 ; m. Samuel L. Groce, of Cohasset, Mass.
- vi. IRENE, b. 10 March, 1844 ; d. 9 Jan., 1845.
- vii. IRENE, b. 14 April, 1845 ; d. at Boston, 14 May, 1872.
- viii. HOSEA, b. 20 Sept., 1846 ; d. 21 Aug., 1847.
- ix. HOSEA, b. 21 Dec., 1847.
- x. ELIJAH D., b. 30 Sept., 1850 ; m. (1) 18 June, 1874, Abbie F., daughter of Thomas and Elmira R. (Reed) King. She d. 15 Nov., 1876. He m. (2) 5 July, 1880, Josephine Estella, daughter of Nathaniel Scott and Sybil (Gardner) Sylvester. She was b. in Hingham, Aug., 1858. Elijah Cushing d. 5 Oct., 1888.

1100. xi. MARTIN, b. 24 Feb., 1852.
 xii. JOSEPH, b. 18 Jan., 1854; d. 25 Oct., 1854.
 xiii. JOSEPHINE, b. 7 March, 1855; d. 5 Sept., 1855.
 xiv. EUYILLA JOSEPHINE, b. 10 March, 1856; d. 1 April, 1857.
 xv. EUYILLA JOSEPHINE, b. 21 July, 1858; d. at Somerville,
 18 Jan., 1877.

686. ELIZA ⁷ CUSHING (Pickels ⁶⁻⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 1 May, 1813. She married, 5 Nov., 1834, Josiah, son of Isaac Bowen and Elizabeth (Torrey) Barker of Hanson, Mass. He was a deacon in the church. She died 20 April, 1893.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH (Parker), b. 28 Aug., 1835; d. 30 April, 1837.
- ii. ELIZA CUSHING, b. 5 Nov., 1837; m. Rev. Josiah Ripley Goddard, of Wingpo, China.
- iii. ISAAC BOWEN, b. 25 Nov., 1839; d. 22 March, 1875.
- iv. ALBERT SMITH, b. 31 March, 1843.
- v. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 26 Jan., 1847; m. Rev. Joseph Brown Reed.
- vi. WILLIAM TORREY, b. 14 Feb., 1851.
- vii. LYDIA HOLMES, b. 12 March, 1857; m. Arthur H. Olmsted.

687. LYDIA KING ⁷ CUSHING (Pickels ⁶⁻⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 22 April, 1816. She married, 18 July, 1841, Rev. Lewis Holmes, son of Peter and Mary (Harlon) Holmes, of Plymouth, Mass. She died 3 Oct., 1892.

Children :

- i. ROBERT CUSHING (Holmes), b. 18 Feb., 1844; d. 6 Sept., 1844.
- ii. LYDIA KING, b. 5 Nov., 1853; d. 1 March, 1854.

688. DEBORAH JACOBS ⁸ CUSHING (Peter Hawkes ⁷ John ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 25 Sept., 1823. She married, 3 Nov., 1844, William King Baker of Litchfield, Me.

Children, born in Weymouth, Mass :

- i. FANNY LINCOLN (Baker) ; m. Parkhurst Burrell.
- ii. HELEN CUSHING ; m. George Clarke Vickery Cushing.
He was b. 31 Oct., 1846, and d. at North Weymouth, 12
Oct., 1904.
- iii. ANDREW WILLIAM ; m. Eva Hender.
- iv. ELIZABETH JACOB ; m. Francis Drown.
- v. KATE STONE ; m. Charles Stevens.
- vi. SYLVIA.
- vii. CHARLES.
- viii. FRANK.
- ix. GRACE THAXTER, b. 1865 ; m. Dr. Charles W. Garey, of
Quincy, Mass.

689. PETER ⁸ CUSHING (Peter Hawkes ⁷ John ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 7 July, 1827. He married, 2 Nov., 1854, Emma Shackford of Boston. Lived in Weymouth.

Children, born in Weymouth :

1101. i. FREDERICK HERBERT, b. 30 July, 1855.
- ii. MARY EMMA, b. 30 Sept., 1860 ; m. 23 Feb., 1884, Wallace H. Allen, of Litchfield, Me. They have 4 children.

690. CHRISTOPHER ⁸ CUSHING (Peter ⁷ Christopher ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 1 May, 1818. He married Mary E. Fletcher. Died 14 Nov., 1867. He was a merchant in Bath, Me.

Children, born in Bath :

- i. NANCY LEE, b. 27 Sept., 1851 ; m. P. P. Buckman, of Bath.
- ii. CHRISTOPHER SAMUEL, b. 5 May, 1857. Painter. Lives in Bath.
- iii. JANE WOODARD, b. 5 June, 1859 ; m. 30 Aug., 1881, J. P. Given. Ole child, Albert C.
- iv. PETER LORING, b. 18 Sept., 1861. Lives in Brunswick, Me.
1102. v. ADA MAY, b. 16 June, 1866.

691. SAMUEL WOODARD ⁸ CUSHING (Peter ⁷ Christopher ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 27 July, 1821. He married, 26 Sept., 1848, Mary Ann Mereen. Moved from Lee's Island, to Bath, Me., in 1854. Merchant of Bath.

Children :

- 1103. i. WILLIAM LEE, b. 24 July, 1849.
- 1104. ii. JOHN MEREEEN, b. 26 Feb., 1851.
- iii. SAMUEL DAYTON, b. 30 March, 1853. Organist, Toledo, O.
- iv. ELEANOR PHILBROOK, b. 27 Sept., 1856. Graduated from Smith College, A.B., in 1879. Professor of Mathematics, Smith College.
- v. CHARLES ELBRIDGE, b. 11 Aug., 1863. Graduated from Yale University in 1885. Lawyer in New York City.
- vi. JANE DELIA, b. 27 May, 1866. Graduated from Smith College in 1889. Teacher in Orange, N. J.
- vii. FRANK DELANO, b. 5 Dec., 1871. Graduated from Yale University in 1895. Mariner, New York City.

692. SAMUEL ANDREWS ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel Andrews ⁷ Ned ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 21 Oct., 1845. He married, at Dorchester, Mass., 9 June, 1873, Sarah Austin, daughter of Lemuel Clapp. She was born in Dorchester, 18 Feb., 1848.

Children, born in Dorchester :

- i. AUSTIN ANDREWS, b. 9 March, 1874.
- ii. ROBERT PARSONS, b. 11 June, 1877. Graduated from Harvard College, B.S., in 1899 ; m. at Brookline, Mass., 4 June, 1903, Florence W. Turner, of Boston.

693. THOMAS HANSON ⁸ CUSHING (Peter ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 26 Feb., 1805. He married, 10 Jan., 1847, Caroline Torr. Died 6 May, 1868. He was a noted contractor and builder of railroads and railroad bridges. He was of the firm of Cushing & Blake and of Cushing, Woods & Co., on the Margretta and

Cincinnati R.R. He built bridges on most of the railroads in his day. Also of the firm of Cushing & Collins, on the Portland and Rochester R.R., and the European R.R., east of Bangor, Me. He was the first contractor that built a railroad bridge in the state of Illinois under a contract from the State.

Children :

- i. HANNAH AUGUSTA, b. 23 Oct., 1848; d. 8 March, 1850.
1105. ii. THOMAS EDGAR, b. in Dover, N. H., 29 Jan., 1853.
- iii. CAROLINE EMMA, b. 28 July, 1854; m. 12 Sept., 1877
John H. Neally. They live in Dover, N. H. No issue.
- iv. SARAH ABBY, b. 23 Oct., 1856; m. 10 Feb., 1880, Dr.
Douglas Malcolm, of Baltimore, Md. No issue.

694. AUGUSTUS ⁸ CUSHING (William ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Jan., 1811. He married, 6 May, 1834, Rachel Taylor, daughter of Rev. Clement and Rachel (Taylor) Parker, formerly of York, Me. He died 3 July, 1868. Lived in Somersworth, village of Great Falls, N. H.

Children :

1106. i. THOMAS A., b. 19 May, 1835.
1107. ii. JOHN P., b. 20 Nov., 1847.

695. JARVIS ⁸ CUSHING (William ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 20 Sept., 1816. He married, 16 April, 1841, Delia B. Holbrook of Bath, Me. She was born 22 July, 1819, and died in 1894. He died in Cambridge, Mass., in 1900.

Children :

- i. MARY E., b. in Charlestown, Mass., 12 July, 1842; d.
Oct., 1896.
- ii. GEORGE E., b. in Bath, Me., 1 Nov., 1843; d. Oct., 1846.
- iii. FREDERIC E., b. in Bath, 20 Dec., 1844. Served in the
Civil War.

- iv. HENRIETTA, b. in Cambridge, Mass., 5 Jan., 1846; d. April, 1852.
1108. v. ELLEN L., b. in Cambridge, 9 July, 1847.
1109. vi. ALONZO B., b. in Cambridge, 3 Nov., 1849.
- vii. LENA W., b. in Cambridge, 8 April, 1851. Lives in Cambridge, Mass.; unmarried.
- viii. MARTHA A., b. in Cambridge, 2 Dec., 1852. Lives in Cambridge; unmarried.
1110. ix. FRANKLIN P., b. in Cambridge, 22 March, 1857.
- x. EMMA J., b. in Somerville, Mass., 7 June, 1862; d. Oct., 1864.
- xi. WILLIAM A., b. in Somerville, 8 July, 1867; d. Oct., 1867.

696. NATHAN ⁸ CUSHING (William ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 21 Feb., 1818. He married Louisa Prescott of Dover, N. H. She was born about 1822, and died about 1856. He died 25 July, 1854.

Children :

- i. AUGUSTUS CALEB, b. Aug., 1846; d. 1862, in the Civil War.
1111. ii. EDWIN F., b. 29 May, 1848.

697. LUCY NELSON ⁸ CUSHING (Jonathan ⁷ Peter ⁶⁻⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 14 May, 1828. She married in 1849, Hon. Francis D. Irving of Cartersville, Va. Died 9 July, 1853.

Children :

- i. ROBERT (Irving), b. 1851; d. in 1853.
- ii. LUCIUS CUSHING, b. 30 June, 1853; d. unm. 7 Nov., 1889.

698. ELIZABETH HANSON ⁸ CUSHING (Jonathan Peter ⁷ Peter ⁶⁻⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 14 Sept., 1831. She married at Fork of Willis, Va., 12 Jan., 1860, Rev. William C. Meredith of Winchester, Va. She died 14 Jan., 1865.

Children :

- i. JONATHAN CUSHING (Meredith), b. 4 Jan., 1861. Is a lawyer in Kansas City.
- ii. LUCY PAGE, b. 17 Sept., 1863 ; m. 9 Sept., 1885, William C. Marshall, of Fanquier Co., Va.

699. EMMELINE ⁸ CUSHING (Elisha ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 26 July, 1812. She married, first, John Hollis of Braintree, Mass. ; and secondly, 3 Aug., 1845, John Adams Hollis of Braintree. He was born in Braintree, 14 Oct., 1805. She died 1 April, 1887. He was a boot-manufacturer. Resided on Main St., corner of South St., Hingham.

Children, by her second husband, born in Braintree :

- i. JOHN CUSHING (Hollis), b. 14 Aug., 1846 ; m. 22 Oct., 1874, Mary G. Bassett.
- ii. CLARA EMMELINE, b. 7 July, 1849.

700. JAMES ⁸ CUSHING (Elisha ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Daniel ³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Andover, Mass., 26 June, 1818. He married, 15 March, 1849, Minerva Chafin. Died 8 Sept., 1884. He was of the firm of "Cushing & Bliss", Franklyn St., Boston. He had in his possession the original family Bible of Matthew Cushing (No. 8) printed in 1599.

Child, born in Braintree, Mass. :

- i. FANNIE M., b. 22 Oct., 1856.

701. ELIZABETH ⁸ CUSHING (Francis ⁷ Daniel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 June, 1816. She married in Hingham, 12 Jan., 1834, John Pike. He was a rope-maker. Resided at "Liberty Plain", So. Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH (Pike), b. Aug., 1841 ; m. 21 Sept., 1860, Melatiah Loring.
- ii. ANNIE FRANCES ; m. 23 Sept., 1873, Webster H. Morey.

702. EDMUND ⁸ CUSHING (Francis ⁷ Daniel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 Feb., 1824. He married, 25 Nov., 1858, Sally S., daughter of Amos and Sally (Lunt) Poor. She was born in West Newbury, 3 March, 1835. He was a harness-maker. Resided on Main St., Hingham Centre.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. LIZZIE SOMERBY, b. 16 June, 1863.
- ii. EDMUND HERBERT, b. 18 Feb., 1865.

703. HENRY ⁸ CUSHING (Francis ⁷ Daniel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 22 April, 1827. He married, 7 Dec., 1859, Almira, daughter of Thomas and Almira B. (Reed) King. She was born in Hingham, 5 Sept., 1831. He was a carriage-trimmer and harness-maker. Resided on Main St., Hingham Centre.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. MIRA BELLE, b. 29 Nov., 1861.
- III. ii. HENRY FRANCIS, b. 24 Nov., 1863.
- iii. CARRIE MAY, b. 19 Feb., 1868.

704. ELIZABETH LINCOLN ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 1 May, 1818. She married, first, Thomas, son of Bela and Olive (Wilder) Hobart. He was born in Hingham, 9 March, 1817, and died 16 July, 1855. Was a set-work cooper. She married, secondly, 4 April, 1858, Joseph Gould, widower. She died 10 April, 1862. Resided on Main St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. THOMAS (Hobart) ; d. young.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 1844 ; d. 4 Dec., 1857.
- iii. MARY.

705. PERSIS HOBART⁸ CUSHING (Samuel⁷ Thomas⁶ Ebenezer⁵ Daniel⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 1 May, 1818. She married, 23 Dec., 1839, Aaron, son of Alexander and Sally (Cole) Gardner. He was born in Hingham, 7 Oct., 1816. She died in Hingham, 15 June, 1865. Aaron removed to Hanover, Mass.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. HENRY (Gardner), b. 6 Oct., 1840 ; d. in Philadelphia, Pa., 1887.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 27 Aug., 1845 ; m. Hannah L. Bates ; d. 21 Feb., 1871.
- iii. EDWARD ; lived at Hanover.

706. SAMUEL THAXTER⁸ CUSHING (Samuel⁷ Thomas⁶ Ebenezer⁵ Daniel⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 Jan., 1823. He married, 20 July, 1845, Sarah Stowell, daughter of Isaac L. and Sarah R. (Kingman) Binney. She was born 19 Aug., 1830, and surviving him married, secondly, 1 Feb., 1868, Thomas H. Woodward, widower. She died at Quincy, 12 Feb., 1878. Samuel resided at Weymouth.

Children :

1113. i. EMMA THAXTER, b. in Weymouth, 23 Oct., 1846.
- ii. ABBIE A. ; m. 27 March, 1879, William Ford, of Marshfield.
- iii. HATTIE E. ; m. 1 Jan., 1881, Jesse T. Barnes, of Cohasset.

707. SARAH WILDER⁸ CUSHING (Samuel⁷ Thomas⁶ Ebenezer⁵ Daniel⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 Jan., 1823. She married, 2 Nov., 1842, Bela, son of Bela and Olive (Wilder) Hobart. He was born in Hing-

ham, 8 April, 1815, and died 8 Nov., 1861. He was a trader. Resided on Main St., near Tower's Bridge, Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. ALICE (Hobart), b. April, 1846 ; d. 10 May, 1860.
- ii. LYDIA ; m. 22 Dec., 1867, John D. Groce, of South Scituate.
- iii. SARAH EVA ; m. 27 Aug., 1882, James L. Loring, widower.

708. MARY HOBART ⁸ CUSHING (Ensign ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 6 April, 1821. She married Henry, son of John and Mercy (Fearing) Fearing. He was born in Hingham, 17 Nov., 1817, and died 23 May, 1868. She died 17 April, 1866. Henry was a blacksmith. Resided on High St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. MARY ELLEN (Fearing), b. 13 Feb., 1844 ; m. 5 July, 1868, Albert S. Gardner.
- ii. IDA GERTRUDE, b. 23 March, 1850 ; d. 15 April, 1867.

709. PHŒBE ⁸ CUSHING (William ⁷ Stephen ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 Dec., 1795. She married John Brush, of Buffalo, N. Y.

Children :

- i. FANNIE (Brush).
- ii. WILLIAM CUSHING. He and his sons are extensive brick manufacturers in East Buffalo and Jewetville, N. Y.
- iii. BETSY.
- iv. NATHANIEL.
- v. ALEXANDER. Three times Mayor of Buffalo ; also police commissioner of the same.
- vi. MILTON ; m. his cousin Susannah Cushing (No. 710 : i).
- vii. STEPHEN ; was a policeman in Buffalo, and was fatally stabbed.
- viii. MATILDA.
- ix. PHŒBE ; m. Alonzo Griggs.
- x. JOHN, b. 1835.

710. STEPHEN ⁸CUSHING (William ⁷ Stephen ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born 4 Jan., 1803. Died in 1831.

Children :

- i. SUSANNAH ; m. her cousin Milton, son of John and Phœbe (Cushing) Brush.
1114. ii. MARY.

711. RACHEL ⁸CUSHING (William ⁷ Stephen ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born 7 March, 1805. She married David McFarland.

Children :

- i. STEPHEN (McFarland).
- ii. MARIA, b. 1829 ; m. A. G. Merwin ; d. in 1898.
- iii. JAMES.
- iv. FREDERICK.
- v. MATILDA.
- vi. ARTHUR.
- vii. MORGAN.

712. ABIGAIL JANE ⁸CUSHING (William ⁷ Stephen ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born 7 Feb., 1807. She married John Polly. He died 11 Jan., 1882. She died 22 Aug., 1872. Lived at Stanford, Delaware Co., N. Y.

Children :

- i. GEORGE H. (Polly).
- ii. RODMAN L.
- iii. CAROLINE.

713. WILLIAM STEPHEN ⁸CUSHING (William ⁷ Stephen ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born 24 May, 1834. He married, 12 Oct., 1855, Margaret Elizabeth Watson. She was born 25 Dec., 1837. He was chief engineer of a first-class ocean steamer, touching at various ports on the Atlantic Coast. Was on the

Erickson, blockading the Merrimac, Fort Monroe. Resides in Jersey City, N.J.

Children :

- i. JOHN HENRY, b. 26 July, 1856 ; d. unm. 21 April, 1879.
- ii. ELLA, b. 6 June, 1858 ; d. 6 Oct., 1859.
- iii. RICHARD, b. 23 July, 1860 ; d. 5 May, 1862.
- 1115. iv. WILLIAM JOSEPH, b. 3 Nov., 1863.
- v. GEORGE WATSON, b. in New York, 10 Feb., 1867.
- 1116. vi. SUSAN, b. in Jersey City, 31 Oct., 1869.
- 1117. vii. LYMAN CHARLES, b. 13 Oct., 1872.

714. MILTON FOSTER⁸ CUSHING (Milton Foster⁷ Stephen⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 8 Jan., 1810. He married, Oct., 1836, Fanny, daughter of Samuel and Sarah Green. She was born in London, Eng., 5 Aug., 1815, and died May, 1899. He died in Feb., 1875. Graduated from Williams College and studied for a lawyer, but losing his hearing he learnt the printer's trade. He lived at Plowfield, N.J. Published a newspaper from 1837 to 1860.

Children, born in Plainfield, N.J. :

- 1118. i. FANNY THERESA, b. 4 July, 1837.
- 1119. ii. FOSTER MILTON, b. 20 Jan., 1839.
- iii. NICHOLAS BOOTH, b. 25 March, 1842 ; m. in 1868, Kate Young McCarthy, in Jersey City. A machinist there. No children.
- iv. MONROE DELAWAN, b. 14 May, 1845 ; m. in Dunkirk, N.Y., in 1868, Augusta R., daughter of Otis Stillman. Died 16 June, 1902. He was a publisher for some years in Dunkirk. In 1882, he went to Jacksonville, Florida, whence in 1889 he removed to Tampa, where he later owned and operated one of the leading publishing houses in the state. He was a prominent Mason, and one of the chief officers of the Knights Templar of Florida. Mrs. Cushing now resides in North East, Pa.
- v. MARY ELLA, b. 25 April, 1849.
- 1120. vi. JANE ELIZABETH, b. 17 May, 1851.

715. STEPHEN BOOTH⁸ CUSHING (Milton Foster⁷ Stephen⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Jan., 1812. He married, first, — Ferris, and secondly, Mary, daughter of Judge Woodcock, of Ithaca, N. Y. He died in New York, 9 June, 1868. Graduate of Williams College. He was a lawyer and became Attorney-General of New York in 1855.

Children :

- i. FERRIS, d. unmarried.
- ii. MARY.
- iii. FRANCES.
- iv. CHARLES HUMPHREY ; m. and had one daughter. Lived in Lidiente, Pa.

716. ELNATHAN HAMMOND⁸ CUSHING (Nathaniel⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Mattapoisett, Mass., 26 Sept., 1810. He married, 31 Dec., 1838, Abbie Gifford. Lived in Mattapoisett.

Children :

- i. SARAH W., b. 4 Nov., 1840 ; m. 22 June, 1856, James Carter. No issue.
1121. ii. MARY N., b. 18 Dec., 1842.
- iii. ELNATHAN, b. 29 Nov., 1848 ; d. in infancy.
- iv. ELNATHAN, b. about 1850 ; d. in infancy.

717. WILLIAM ROBINSON⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 18 March, 1809. He married at Stonington, Conn., Eliza H. Miller. She was born in 1809, and died 9 Oct., 1863. He died 16 May, 1893. Lived in Mattapoisett, Mass.

Children :

- i. BENJAMIN F., b. 23 Sept., 1831 ; m. Anna Gilhooley and had children. Moved to California and died there in 1892.

- ii. SIMEON MILLER, b. 14 Feb., 1833; m. twice and had children. Moved to California and died there in July 1891.
- iii. CHARLES H., b. 12 Feb., 1853; d. unm. in California, Sept., 1863.
- iv. GEORGE W., b. 22 Jan., 1837; drowned in the Pacific Ocean about 1850.
- v. EDWARD LORING, b. 2 March, 1839; d. young.
- 1122. vi. SARAH E., b. 3 Oct., 1840.
- vii. ELIZA J., b. 31 July, 1842; m. 30 Sept., 1862, George H. Duncan. No issue.
- 1123. viii. EDWARD LORING, b. 3 Dec., 1844.
- 1124. ix. JOSHUA, b. 11 March, 1848.

718. DEBORAH ANN ⁸CUSHING (Benjamin ⁷Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵Ignatius ⁴Jeremiah ³Daniel ²Matthew ¹) was born in Rochester, Mass., 16 March, 1811. She married at New Bedford, Mass., 19 Aug., 1832, John Johnson. Died at Boston, 6 Nov., 1873.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM CUSHING (Johnson), b. in Manayunk, Pa., 10 Feb., 1834; d. unm. at sea, 26 Oct., 1856.
- ii. ROBERT, b. at Andes, N. Y., 27 Sept., 1835; d. 7 April, 1836.
- iii. THOMAS, b. at Andes, N. Y., 5 Oct., 1836; m. at Mattapoisett, 31 July, 1865, Ellen T., daughter of Capt. Thos. Johnson.
- iv. MARY ANN, b. at Andes, N. Y., 22 Feb., 1839; m. at New Bedford, Mass., 14 Aug., 1858, Francis M. Paine.
- v. CHARLES HENRY, b. at Andes, N. Y., 4 July, 1842; m. at Mattapoisett, 24 Nov., 1867, Ellen Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Nelson.
- vi. LURANA ROBINSON, b. at Delhi, N. Y., 13 Jan., 1850; unmarried.

719. LUCINDA ⁸CUSHING (Walter Bradley ⁷Zattu ⁶Nathaniel ⁵Ignatius ⁴Jeremiah ³Daniel ²Matthew ¹) was born in Fredonia, N. Y., 29 Oct., 1822. She married in

Delafield, Wis., 12 Nov., 1840, Edwin H., son of Ira Seley. He was born in Pomfret, N. Y., 1 May, 1819, and died at McGregor, Iowa, 19 May, 1868. She died at Brookfield, Wis., 21 June, 1858. Both were interred in Wauwatosa, Wis. He was a farmer.

Children :

- i. ELLEN M. (Seley), b. 25 April, 1842.
- ii. MARY E., b. 6 July, 1846 ; m. 7 May, 1864, Amasa Ken-
nicott.
- iii. KATHARINE, b. 5 Aug., 1848 ; m. 18 Nov., 1868, William
H. Martin.
- iv. HARRY R., b. 3 March, 1858.

720. JOHN HENRY ⁸ CUSHING (Walter Bradley ⁷ Zattu ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Fredonia, N.Y., 20 Oct., 1830. He married in Wauwatosa, Wis., 3 Sept., 1862, Clara E., daughter of William and Theresa (Thomson) Fisher of Wauwatosa. She was born there, 19 June, 1844. For some years he managed a large farm in Brookfield, Wis. Later he retired from farm life and removed to Wauwatosa, Wis.

Children, born in Brookfield, Wis. :

- i. MARY E., b. 10 Dec., 1863.
- ii. JULIA M., b. 6 Sept., 1868 ; m. in Wauwatosa, 1 July,
1891, Walter A., son of Alexander H. and Martha (Ross)
Rogers, of Wauwatosa, Wis. He was born in Milwau-
kee, Wis., 19 Jan., 1868. Graduated from University at
Madison, Wis., in 1884. Civil Engineer on the Northern
Pacific R.R. Resided at Livingston, Mont.
- iii. ALICE G., b. 31 Dec, 1874.

721. MILTON BUCKINGHAM ⁸ CUSHING (Milton Buckingham ⁷ Zattu ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Columbus, O., 20 April, 1837. He married, in Buffalo, N.Y., 28 Dec., 1868, Ellen Douglas, daughter of Judge Thomas P. Grosvenor, of Buffalo, N.Y.



PAYMASTER MILTON B. CUSHING



COMMANDER WILLIAM B. CUSHING
of "Albatross" fame.

She died in Dunkirk, N.Y., 31 May, 1898. No children. Milton B. Cushing entered the navy at the outbreak of the Civil War. He was appointed Acting Assistant Paymaster in the U. S. N., 20 Aug., 1864. Passed Assistant Paymaster, 23 July, 1866, and Paymaster, 12 March, 1869, in which capacity he served until 1882. His last active duty was in 1879 and 1880, when he acted with the fleet in the Mediterranean. He died at Dunkirk, N.Y., 1 Jan., 1887, and was interred at Fredonia, N.Y. ; the services were military in character, and the Grand Army post attended in a body.

722. HOWARD BASS⁸ CUSHING (Milton Buckingham⁷ Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Milwaukee, Wis., 22 Aug., 1838. Private in Co. B, 1st Illinois Artillery, 24 March, 1862. Afterwards 1st Lieutenant in the 3rd U.S. Cavalry, and was killed in action by the Apache Indians in Arizona, 5 May, 1871. The following account is taken from "On the Border with Crook", by J. G. Bourke.

"Lieut. Howard B. Cushing was about 5 feet 7 inches in height, spare, sinewy, active as a cat ; slightly stoop-shouldered, sandy complexioned, keen grey or bluish grey eyes, which looked you through when he spoke, and gave a slight hint of the determination, coolness and energy which had made his name famous all over the southwestern border.***

"On the 5th day of May, 1871, Lieut. Howard B. Cushing, 3rd Cavalry, with several civilians and 3 soldiers, was killed by the Chiricahua Apaches, under their famous chief 'Cocheis', at the Bear Springs, in the Whetstone Mountains, about 35 miles from Tucson, and about the same distance to the east of the old Camp Crittenden. Cushing's whole force numbered 22 men, the larger part of whom were led into an ambuscade. * * * The fight was a desperate one and fought with courage and great skill on both sides.

Our forces were surrounded before a shot had been fired, and it was while Cushing was endeavoring to lead his men back that he received the wounds which killed him. (The survivors were obliged to retreat leaving dead and wounded).***

"Inside of 48 hours there were three troops of cavalry *en route* to Chittenden, and in pursuit of the Apaches, but no good could be effected. * * * *

"When the combined forces arrived at the Bear Springs, there was to be seen every evidence of a most bloody struggle. The bodies of Lieut. Cushing and comrades lay where they had fallen, stripped of clothing, which the Apaches always carried off from their victims.

"* * * * Of the distinguished services rendered to Arizona by Lieut. Cushing, a book might well be written. It is not intended to disparage anybody when I say that he had performed herculean and *more* notable work, perhaps, than had been performed by any other officer of corresponding rank before or since."

The citizens of Tucson have erected a monument to Lieut. Cushing's memory.

723. ALONZO HEREFORD ⁸ CUSHING (Milton Buckingham ⁷ Zattu ⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Milwaukee, Wis., 19 Jan., 1841. He was a Cadet at the Military Academy at West Point, N. Y., from 1 July, 1857 to 24 June, 1861, when he was graduated and promoted in the Army to First-Lieutenant in the 4th Artillery, later Brev. Captain, Major, Brev. Lieut-Colonel. Served in the Civil War 1861 to 1863. Was in the Manassas Campaign of July, 1861, being engaged in the battle of Bull Run, 21 July, 1861; in the defences of Washington, D. C., July, 1861 to March, 1862; in the Virginia Peninsular Campaign (Army of the Potomac), as Acting Aide-de-Camp to Maj. Gen. Sumner, March to



LIEUTENANT HOWARD B. CUSHING



LIEUT.-COLONEL ALONZO H. CUSHING,
Killed at Gettysburg.

Aug., 1862, being engaged in the siege of Yorktown, 5 April to 4 May, 1862,—and Seven Days' Operations before Richmond, 26 June, to 2 July, 1862 ; in the Maryland Campaign as Assist. Top. Engineer at the head-quarters of the Army of the Potomac, Sept. to Nov., 1862 ; in the Rappahannock Campaign as Assist. Top. Engineer, Dec., 1862, to to June, 1863 ; in the Pennsylvania Campaign (Army of the Potomac), June, July, 1863, being engaged in skirmish near Thoroughfare Gap, 25 June, 1863,—and Battle of Gettysburg, 2-3 July, 1863. He fell at Gettysburg, 3 July, 1863, in command of Battery A., 4th U. S. Artillery, receiving the brunt of Pickett's terrific charge on the third day. The carnage was so great that he was the last man at the last gun. "He was twice severely wounded before the last death shot struck him, and though urged to leave the gun against which he leaned with shattered arm and thigh, he refused to go, and fought with such desperate resolution that when a shot through the brain laid him lifeless at his post, with dead comrades around him and dead adversaries in front of him, his work of defense had accomplished its object and the tide of battle had been turned towards victory for the Union."

He was brevetted Lieut.-Colonel for conspicuous bravery. Was buried at West Point, N. Y.

724. WILLIAM BARKER⁸ CUSHING (Milton Buckingham⁷ Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Delafield, Wis., 4 Nov., 1842. He married, in Fredonia, N. Y., Feb., 1870, Katharine Louise, daughter of David S. and Catharine (Abell) Forbes. She was born 18 Sept., 1847, and now resides in Fredonia, N. Y. William B. Cushing died in Washington, D. C., 17 Dec., 1874, and was buried at the Naval Academy Cemetery, Annapolis, Md. He was left fatherless at the age of 4 years, and his mother with her family removed to Fredonia, N. Y.,

where the grandfather (Judge Zattu Cushing) and other members of the Cushing family resided. He attended an excellent Academy, until, at the age of fourteen, he received the appointment of Cadet Midshipman at the Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md., 25 Sept., 1857. Resigned 23 March, 1861, and was re-appointed Acting Master's Mate, 1861. Lieutenant, 16 July, 1862. Lieut. Commander, 27 Oct., 1864. Commander, 31 Jan., 1872.

There was not a year during the American Civil War that Lieut. Cushing did not distinguish himself by some perilous adventure. He commanded a ship at nineteen years of age and captured the first prize of the war, the "Delaware Farmer". On the 23 Nov., 1862, he was ordered in the steamer "Ellis" to capture Jacksonville and destroy the salt works in New River Inlet. After performing this duty successfully the "Ellis" got aground, Lieut. Cushing fired her and escaped in a small boat, receiving special commendation for his coolness, courage, and conduct in this affair. His most famous exploit was the destruction of the rebel ram "Albemarle", 27 Oct. 1864.

The following account of this affair is taken from Harper's Weekly Magazine, 19 Nov., 1864.

"The rebel ram "Albemarle" was one of the most formidable vessels which the Confederate navy ever floated. It played a conspicuous part in the capture of Plymouth last spring and on that occasion sank the Southfield. She attacked the Miami also, and a shot from the latter, striking the iron walls of the ram, rebounded and killed Capt. Flusser of the Miami, who was an intimate friend of Lieut. Cushing. It is said that for this reason Lieut. Cushing vowed vengeance against the Albemarle.

"As early as last June, Lieut. Cushing, then commanding the Monticello, submitted to the Admiral (Lee) a plan for the

destruction of the Albemarle. The plan was approved and the Lieutenant withdrawn to perform this special service.

“After the conception of his plan, Lieut. Cushing came to New York and applied to one of the new steam-packets a torpedo arrangement and returned to the sound.

“The Albemarle had been lying at Plymouth for some weeks previous to its destruction. A mile below the town, on the wreck of the Southfield, a rebel picket was stationed. On the night of Oct. 27, Cushing, with a company of thirteen men, proceeded up the Roanoke River toward Plymouth. The distance from the mouth of the river to the ram was 8 miles. The picket above mentioned was passed without alarm, and the Albemarle was discovered lying fast to the wharf ‘with logs around her about 30 feet from her side’. As the party approached the rebels opened fire from the shore, which was returned by the steam launch. The approach was made in the form of a circle and with bows on, and when the logs were struck they were driven in some feet, the bows of the launch resting on them. ‘The torpedo-boom was then lowered,’ says Lieut. Cushing, ‘and by a vigorous pull, I succeeded in driving the torpedo under the overhang and exploding it at the same time that the Albemarle’s gun was fired. A shot seemed to go crashing through my boat, and a dense mass of water rushed in from the torpedo, filling the launch and completely disabling her. The enemy then continued his fire at fifteen feet range, and demanded our surrender, which I twice refused, ordering the men to save themselves, and removing my overcoat and shoes. Springing into the river. I swam, with others, into the middle of the stream, the rebels failing to hit us.’ Cushing’s escape was so precipitate that he was not able to report the destruction of the ram from his own observation, but formed his judgment from a conversation which he heard while concealed in the marshes close to the enemy’s fort, and

from the report of a negro whom he sent into town for information. He had become exhausted in swimming, and had taken shelter in the immediate vicinity of the enemy. He was picked up by the "Valley City" on the night of the 30th, having made his way to that vessel in a skiff captured from an enemy's picket."

Five times he was publicly thanked by the Navy Department, and for the Albemarle affair received the "Thanks of Congress", the highest honor the Government could pay. He commanded the steamer "Maumee", Asiatic Squadron, 1868-9. He was the youngest man of his rank in the navy, but the hardships of the service, especially the two years' work in the blockading service,—before he was a man grown—was too great a strain on his delicate nervous organization, and was the cause of his death at the age of thirty-two years.

Children, born in Fredonia, N. Y. :

- i. MARY LOUISE.
- ii. KATHARINE ABELL.

725. MARY ISABEL⁸ CUSHING (Milton Buckingham⁷ Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Chicago, Ill., 1 Jan., 1847. She married, first, 11 June, 1867, E. F. W. Gale, of Salem, Mass. ; and, secondly, in St. Joseph, Mo., 19 April, 1881, E. H. Bouton, of St. Joe, who was born in New York. He was later of the firm of A. N. Schuster & Co., wholesale clothiers, St. Joseph, Mo.

Children, by her first husband :

- i. ALONZO CUSHING (Gale), b. in Salem, Mass., 14 June, 1868.
- ii. GRACE BUCKINGHAM, b. in Boston, 26 June, 1873.

Children, by her second husband, born in St. Joe :

- iii. WILLIAM B. CUSHING (Bouton), b. 30 Nov., 1883.
- iv. FERRIS GROSVENOR, b. 16 Oct., 1887.

726. JAMES THOMAS⁸ CUSHING (Zattu⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Gallipolis, Ohio, 19 June, 1829. He married, in Fredonia, N.Y., 19 Dec., 1854, Alice Darling, daughter of Levi and Sophia (Darling) Risley. She was born in Fredonia, 14 Oct., 1834. He died in Chicago, Ill., 3 June, 1889, and was buried in Forest Home Cemetery, Chicago. Lived in Ohio most of his life and practiced medicine in Cincinnati and Zanesville, O. In Sept., 1862, was mustered into O.V.I. He was surgeon in Pemberton's command, C.S.A. Removed to Chicago, Ill., in 1877.

Child, born in Zanesville, O. :

1125. i. MARY ALICE, b. 8 Sept., 1861.

727. EDWARD NARRETTE⁸ CUSHING (Zattu⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Louisa, Ky., 22 July, 1841. He married, first, in Vicksburg, Miss., 19 May, 1861, Emma Hendron; and, secondly, in Brookville, Ky., Martha Fox, daughter of Major M. Wares, born in Brookville, 2 July, 1840. He died in Trinidad, Colo., 8 Dec., 1880. Was Adjutant on Sherman's staff in the Civil War.

Child, born in Trinidad, Colo. :

i. ZATTU, b. 17 May, 1869. Resides in Denver, Colo.

728. MADELINE LAMOINE⁸ CUSHING (Zattu⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Louisa, Ky., 4 April, 1843. She married, in Covington, Ky., 17 Jan., 1861, Alexander, son of John and Jessie Cruikshank. He was born in Scotland, and died at Covington, Ky., 24 July, 1864. Was interred in Spring Grove Cemetery. His occupation was that of saw-milling, and he resided in Covington, Ky.

Children, born in Covington :

- i. LIZZIE, b. 3 Jan., 1862 ; m. 28 Sept., 1887, George Gibbs.
- ii. JESSIE, b. 28 May, 1864 ; m. 16 Nov., 1889, Floyd McChesney.

729. ROMAINE VINTON⁸ CUSHING (Zattu⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Louisa, Ky., 22 June, 1847. She married, in Covington, Ky., 9 Jan., 1872, John W., son of Conrad and Mary Nodler. He was born in New Marion, Ind., 29 July, 1846, and died at Madison, Ind., 20 May, 1891. He was a wholesale and retail grocer. Resided in Madison, Ind.

Children, born in Madison :

- i. EUGENE (Nodler), b. 12 Oct., 1872.
- ii. ELMER J., b. 14 Sept., 1874.
- iii. HORTENSE M., b. 23 Oct., 1875.
- iv. NARRETTE, b. 30 Jan., 1881.

730. EUGÈNE BEAUHARNAIS⁸ CUSHING (Zattu⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Cattlesburg, Ky., 21 Nov., 1852. He married, in Covington, Ky, 29 Aug., 1871, Mary, daughter of Cornelius and Julia (Delaw) Buckley, of Baltimore, Md. She was born in Staunton, Va., 15 June, 1852.

He is a lawyer. Removed to Arkansas in 1872, and engaged in cotton planting. Returned to Arkansas in 1875, and carried on a fancy goods and notion store at 51 W. 4th St., until the fall of 1878, when on account of ill-health he removed with his family to Colorado. Had previously studied law (after graduating at Mt. St. Mary's College, Emmetsburg, Md.), in the office of John G. Carlisle, of Covington, Ky., and had been admitted to the bar in 1875. Began the practice of law in Colorado in 1878 ; was mainly instrumental in the formation of Dolores County, Colorado, in 1880, and was appointed first County Treasurer of that

County by Governor Pitkin. Was prominent in the development of Southwestern Colorado and was one of the founders of the town of Rico. Removed with his family to San Diego, California, in the fall of 1881, and lived successively in Redding, Cal., San Francisco and Oakland. In 1887, engaged in the lumbering business on Puget Sound with headquarters at Tacoma, Washington. In 1889, went to Japan, China, the Malay Peninsula, Ceylon, and travelled extensively through the East Indies and Africa, returning to America in the winter of 1891. Now resides in Oakland, Cal.

Children :

- i. EUGENE ZATTU, b. in Augusta, Ky., 4 July, 1872.
- ii. HORTENSE MARY, b. in Covington, Ky., 4 Aug., 1875.
- iii. GUY MORTIMER, b. in Covington, 9 Nov., 1877; d. at San Diego, Cal., 27 Nov., 1883.
- iv. EDWARD NARRETTE, b. in Trinidad, Colo., 4 April, 1879; d. there 13 May, 1879.
- v. CLAIRE CLARKE, b. in San Francisco, Cal., 13 April, 1885.
- vi. ELOISE BOSTWICK, b. in Redding, Cal., 29 Oct., 1887.

731. SARAH MARGARET⁸ CUSHING (Addison Cary⁷ Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Fredonia, N.Y., 8 May, 1847. She married, 6 Oct., 1875, John J. Servass, of Fredonia, N.Y.

Child, born in Fredonia :

- i. MARY ELIZABETH (Servass), b. 18 March, 1877.

732. ELIZABETH KING⁸ CUSHING (Addison Cary⁷ Zattu⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Fredonia, N.Y., 16 Aug., 1848. She married, 2 May, 1867, P. H. Cumming, of Fredonia.

Children, born in Fredonia :

- i. ROBERT CUSHING (Cumming), b. 17 Sept., 1868; m. 11 Dec., 1897, Maude Wheldon, of New York. Is now a lawyer in New York City.

- ii. HENRY LAURIE, b. 7 Dec., 1870.
- iii. ELLEN KING, b. 11 Oct., 1873.
- iv. CAROLINE KING, b. 11 Sept., 1885.

733. HANNAH COLLAMORE⁸ CUSHING (David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 12 Oct., 1824. She married, 1 Jan., 1852, Jesse Hibberd Calkins. He served in the Union Army in the Civil War.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH AUGUSTA (Calkins), b. 1852 ; d. 25 Sept., 1853.
- ii. CARRIE DAVIS, b. 8 May, 1854 ; d. 11 June, 1863.
- iii. ERNEST WILBER, b. 25 Dec., 1855 ; m. 19 Nov., 1879, Ida DeSano.

734. WILLIAM STONE⁸ CUSHING (David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 4 Oct., 1827. He married, 27 Nov., 1856, Philena Jane Gilbert. She died 14 Oct., 1901.

Child :

- i. WILLIAM STONE, b. 10 Feb., 1861 ; m. 25 July, 1896, Sarah J. Hayden.

735. DAVIS⁸ CUSHING (David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 27 April, 1830. He married, 19 May, 1853, Mary Elizabeth Studley. Served in the Union Army in the Civil War.

Children :

- 1126. i. WALTER DAVIS, b. 23 Feb., 1856.
- ii. LIZZIE I., b. 1 Dec., 1857 ; d. 25 May, 1875.
- iii. FRED L., b. 16 March, 1860.
- iv. MAUD N., b. 1 Dec., 1861 ; m. 2 Jan., 1881, Edward P. V. Vinton. One child, Howard, b. 17 Jan., 1882.
- 1127. v. NETTIE L., b. 21 Dec., 1864.

736. BRAINERD⁸ CUSHING (David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 28 July, 1832. He married, 16 Jan., 1853, Sarah Haradon Gray. She died

11 Feb., 1902. Brainerd served in the Union Army during the Civil War ; won his commission as Captain by gradual promotion ; served in two regiments and was in several battles ; received an honorable discharge. Served his town as selectman, and enjoyed the confidence of his townsmen. Later engaged in the manufacture of shoes. Resides in Rockland, Mass.

Children :

- i. IRENE LUELLA, b. 10 Oct., 1853 ; m. 28 May, 1875, William Tilson Thompson. One child, Florence Gertrude, b. 21 March, 1881.
- ii. HULDAH GERTRUDE, b. 27 Aug., 1855 ; m. 29 Nov., 1876, George Boutell Holbrook. One child, Alice Luella, b. 17 Sept., 1883.
- iii. FLORENCE WILSON, b. 13 March, 1868.

737. URBAN WILDER⁸ CUSHING (David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 27 July, 1834. He married, 13 Nov., 1856, Sarah Chandler Wilder. Served in the Union Army in the Civil War.

Child :

- i. EVERLY WEST, b. 8 Aug., 1861 ; m. 25 Dec., 1884, Agnes Isabella Damon.

738. ANDREW JAMES⁸ CUSHING (David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 1 Feb., 1838. He married, at Mitchell, Iowa, 17 March, 1875, Adie Blodgett. In his younger days he mastered the printer's art. In 1870, was ordained as Baptist minister and moved to Humbolt, Iowa, where he taught school. Also taught the colored Normal and Theological school at Nashville, Tenn. Travelled through Iowa and the West doing missionary work. He then went to Wisconsin where he travelled ten years in the interest of the American Tract Society, selling over two tons of bibles. Served in the Civil

War, and was honorably discharged by reason of expiration of term of service. Is now residing at Rockport, Wash.

Children ·

- i. DAVID, b. in James, Iowa, 2 Dec., 1873 ; d. 2 Dec., 1873.
- ii. EDGAR BRAINERD, b. 2 March, 1875 ; d. 11 Nov., 1889.
1128. iii. SARAH A., b. 1 May, 1878.
- iv. MARY BLODGETT, b. 5 Aug., 1880 ; d. 11 Aug., 1889.
- v. FANNY S., b. 20 Nov., 1882.

739. FANNY WINDSOR ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷ Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 5 Nov., 1840. She married, 19 Sept., 1859, Shepherd Freeman Parker Eaton. He served in the Union Army in the Civil War.

Children :

- i. HENRY AUGUSTUS (Eaton), b. 27 June, 1861 ; d. 30 June, 1861.
- ii. FANNY SHEPHERD, b. 10 July, 1862 ; m. 4 Jan., 1884, George Edward Beal.
- iii. CORA NORWOOD, b. 10 June, 1868.
- iv. CARRIE MELROSE, b. 25 Feb., 1873 ; d. 14 July, 1873.
- v. ADELAIDE CARLTON, b. 28 Jan., 1877.

740. HENRY JACOB ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷ Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 29 June, 1843. He married, 16 Nov., 1861, Lucy A. Holmes. Served in the Union Army in the Civil War.

Children :

1129. i. HENRY WALDO, b. 12 April, 1862.
1130. ii. EVA BRAINERD, b. 24 Sept., 1865.
- iii. ARTHUR BURTON.
- iv. AMY BURTON, b. March, 1874 ; m. 20 June, 1899, Nelson Edwin Mann. One child, Mildred, b. 26 Dec., 1899.

741. JAMES ⁸ CUSHING (Joshua ⁷ Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 Aug., 1830. He

married, first, 15 Sept, 1854, Emma Masterman. She died 15 Sept., 1861. He married, secondly, 22 Oct., 1862, Mary Albertine Schermerhorn. Ex-Mayor of Dubuque, Iowa; the founder and proprietor of the Northwestern Vinegar Works; large wholesale dealer in ice. Now living at Los Angeles, Cal.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. GEORGE LANGTON; d. 15 Aug, 1857.
- 1131. ii. SARAH EVA, b. 18 June, 1858.
- 1132. iii. MELZAR HATCH, b. 29 May, 1860.

Children, by his second wife :

- iv. EMMA ELIZABETH, b. 30 July, 1863; d. 29 Sept., 1863.
- v. ISAAC JOSHUA, b. 4 Oct., 1864; m. 4 Sept., 1889, Emma Calhoun. Now living in Dayton, Ohio.
- 1133. vi. CHARITY ELIZABETH, b. 18 Jan., 1868.
- vii. JOHN GRINNELL, b. 21 Dec., 1872.

742. JOHN^s CUSHING (Joshua⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 15 Sept., 1834. He married, 3 July, 1858, Maria Phelan. She died 20 Oct., 1879.

Children :

- i. SARAH HATCH, b. 10 Sept., 1860; d. 21 Feb., 1862.
- ii. JOHN, b. 5 June, 1865; d. 18 June, 1865.
- 1134. iii. JAMES WARREN, b. 11 Jan., 1869.
- 1135. iv. IDA OLIVE, b. 7 March, 1871.
- v. CORNELIA A., b. 21 Oct., 1874.

743. WILLIAM HENRY^s CUSHING (Abner⁷ Ezekiel⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 26 Feb., 1823. He married. 18 Nov., 1852, Sarah Cordelia, daughter of Zenas and Miriam (Fogg) Libby, of Portland, Me. She was born 3 Dec., 1826. He died 23 July, 1873.

Children :

- i. FREDERIC C., b. 7 July, 1857 ; m. 1 Nov., 1882, Annie Stevens Plummer, of Portland. No issue. He is assistant treasurer in the Maine Savings Bank, Portland, Me.
- ii. WILLIAM THATCHER, b. 29 May, 1867. Lives in Pittsburg, Pa.
- iii. ANNE HARVARD, b. 29 May, 1867 ; m. 5 Dec., 1888, Elmer A. Jones, of Portland. They now live in Boston, Mass. No issue.

744. EZEKIEL ⁸ CUSHING (Ezekiel ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me. He married, 26 Oct., 1845, Mary Ann Dolly, of Milton. He perished in a storm on the Bay of Chaleurs with his father and three brothers, about Sept., 1863.

Children :

- i. MARY OLIVE ; m. Tibbitts.
- ii. ELLA ; m. (1) —, and (2) Garland. Lived in Portland.

745. JOHN EDWARD ⁸ CUSHING (Emery ⁷ Ezekiel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me. He married Rosella Strout, of Portland. He was a cooper by trade.

Children :

- i. HARRIETTA L. ; m. 11 Jan., 1893, Lorenzo E. Young, of Boston, Mass., æ. 27. She æ. 23.
- ii. WALTER.
- iii. ERNEST.

746. FRANK H. ⁸ CUSHING (Emery ⁷ Ezekiel ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me , 30 Dec., 1836. He married Abby Latham.

Children :

- i. ALICE A., b. 17 June, 1869 ; m. 1 Dec., 1891, Joseph M. Dunham.
- ii. ALBUS EMERY, b. 17 June, 1876.

747. HENRY WASHINGTON ⁸ CUSHING (Charles ⁷ Jeremiah ⁶ Ezekiel ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me., 25 Jan., 1822. He married, in 1848, Ursula T. Barker. Died 30 June, 1894. She died 28 Dec., 1901, æ. 74 years 4 mos. 7 days.

Children :

- i. WASHINGTON, b. 22 Aug., 1849.
1136. ii. URSULA ELIZABETH, b. 18 July, 1853.
- iii. ELIJAH HERBERT, b. 18 April, 1861.

748. STEPHEN EMERY ⁸ CUSHING (Charles ⁷ Jeremiah ⁶ Ezekiel ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me., 30 March, 1824. He married Ann Eliza Barnes, daughter of Ezekiel and Mary (Griffin) Cushing (No. 408 : iii). She was born in Dec., 1829.

Children :

1137. i. FRANCIS EDWIN, b. 22 Aug., 1847.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 22 Feb., 1857 ; m. George Whitham, of Long Island, and had one child.
- iii. ELVIRA, b. 15 Jan., 1859 ; m. Albert Johnson, of Long Island, and had two children.
- iv. LAFAYETTE, b. 10 May, 1860.
- v. ALBERT, b. 4 Dec., 1861 ; m. 29 March, 1892, Anna J. Cushing, æ. 29, a widow, and the daughter of Samuel S. Mary J. (Marshall) Chase, of Portland.
- vi. EMERY ALLSWORTH, b. 15 Jan., 1865.
- vii. ANGIETTA, b. 12 March, 1867 ; d. Jan., 1878.
- viii. EZEKIEL SYLVESTER, b. 14 June, 1869.

749. MARY ELIZABETH ⁸ CUSHING (Charles ⁷ Jeremiah ⁶ Ezekiel ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born on Long Island, Me., 28 March, 1829. She married, in 1848, Jesse S. Barker, of Portland, Me.

Children :

- i. CHARLES W. (Barker), b. 19 June, 1849 ; m. and had a family.
- ii. ALFRED, b. 1852 ; d. when 8 mos. old.

750. WILLIAM MERRILL³ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Jeremiah⁶ Ezekiel⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born on Long Island, Me., in Nov., 1835. He married, in 1857, Melvina A. Black. She died in 1877. He died in Lancaster, N. H., in 1879.

Children :

- i. FREDERICK, b. 1858.
- ii. ELMIRA ELIZA.
- iii. NEVET.
- iv. WARD.
- v. HARRIET.
- vi. HELEN.

751. CYNTHIA ANNIE KIMBALL⁸ CUSHING (Nathaniel⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Ezekiel⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Bluehill (near Bangor), Me., 13 Feb., 1843. She married, in California, M. H. White, of Aroostook, Me. She died 28 June, 1891.

Children :

- i. ANNIE M. (White) ; m. Charles Hallenbeck. Six children.
- ii. FRANK LOW, b. 26 Sept., 1864 ; m. 24 March, 1894, Emma A. Eimbeck. Four children—2 living. Resides in Dinuba, Cal.
- iii. HARRY H., b. 3 Jan., 1869 ; m. 13 Feb., 1890, Norah A. Poole. Two children.
- iv. MAY F., b. Dec., 1876 ; m. 1900, Ashton Small.
- v. WALLACE E., b. 25 Jan., 1881.
- vi. JULIA MABEL, b. 1883 ; m. 1904, Earl McCowan.

752. THOMAS RICHARDSON⁸ CUSHING (Theophilus⁷ Daniel Lewis⁶ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 23 Jan., 1822. He married, 25 Nov., 1847, Mary Davis. Lived in La Peer, Mich.

Children :

- i. A son, b. July, 1852 ; d. Aug., 1852.
- ii. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 11 Dec., 1854. Lives in Michigan.

753. DANIEL LEWIS⁸ CUSHING (Theophilus⁷ Daniel Lewis⁶ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 4 Aug., 1834. He married, first, Sept., 1862, Sarah Paxton Bailey. She died May, 1866. He married, secondly, 17 Nov., 1867, Ellen F. Clark. Died 10 Oct., 1895. Lived in Queechee, Vt.

Children :

- i. HENRY CLARKE, b. 5 Nov., 1868 ; m. 30 April, 1894, Daisy Agnes Damon. Lives in Woodstock, Vt
- ii. MARY PORTER, b. 28 June, 1870 ; m. 10 Jan., 1898, Dr. Henry K. Shatswell, of Boston.
- iii. EDWIN LEWIS, b. 18 Nov., 1873 ; m. 28 Dec., 1898, Grace B. Morris, of "White River", Hartford, Vt. He resides at Fair Haven, Vt.
- iv. ANNA LOUISE, b. 11 Nov., 1878.
- v. DANIEL THEOPHILUS, b. 31 July, 1880.
- vi. FREDERICK GOSS, b. 16 Jan., 1884.

754. SARAH WILLIAMSON⁸ CUSHING (Nathan⁷ Daniel Lewis⁶ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 3 Sept., 1829. She married, 6 June, 1854, Henry Boynton, M.D., of Pepperell, Mass. He died 30 Jan., 1905. She resides in Woodstock, Vt.

Children :

- i. JOHN HENRY (Boynton), b. 13 Feb., 1869. Graduated from Harvard College, A. B., 1890, Ph. D., 1897 ; d. 22 May, 1898.
- ii. SYBIL VERONA, b. 17 Jan., 1874. Graduated from Wellesley College, A. B., 1895.

755. MARY⁸ CUSHING (Nathan⁷ Daniel Lewis⁶ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 22 Feb., 1836. She married 23 Sept., 1861, Henry C. Johnson, of Woodstock, Vt.

Children :

- i. HENRY BOYNTON (Johnson), b. 14 July, 1862. Graduated from Dartmouth College, A. B., 1883.

- ii. RALPH CUSHING, b. 16 April, 1865 ; d. 28 May, 1869.
- iii. LUCY EMELINE, b. 17 Jan., 1867 ; d. 17 Dec., 1885.

756. EDWARD HOPKINS⁸ CUSHING (Daniel⁷ Daniel Lewis⁶ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 11 June, 1829. He married, first, in Columbus, Texas, 11 April, 1854, Mary Barstow, of Haverhill, N.H. She died at Houston, Texas, 29 Sept., 1857. He married, secondly, 22 March, 1859, Matilda, daughter of A. Burke, of Houston, Texas. She died in 1883. He died at Houston, 15 Jan., 1879. Graduated from Dartmouth College in 1850. He went to Galveston, Texas, in Sept., 1850, and taught school. After, in 1853, he became editor of the Columbia Democrat, at Columbia, Texas. In 1856, he edited the Houston Telegraph. At the close of the war he engaged in the book-trade in Houston and Galveston. It was said of him : " There is scarcely a scholar in Texas who has not enjoyed his friendship, and not a writer who has not received his hearty and substantial encouragement, and in the entire South, the republic of letters did not have a more earnest, active, and able member."

Children, by his first wife :

- i. EDWARD, b. 7 July, 1855 ; d. 8 July, 1855.
- ii. MARY NANCY, b. 16 Sept., 1857 ; d. 29 Sept., 1857.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. BENJAMIN BURKE, b. 4 Jan., 1860 ; d. 11 Oct., 1863.
- 1138. iv. EDWARD BENJAMIN, b. 22 Nov. 1862.
- v. MARY, b. 13 Aug, 1864 ; d. 15 Aug., 1864.
- vi. DANIEL, b. 25 July, 1872 ; m. 7 Nov., 1900, Alice Maud, daughter of John Craddock, of Columbus, Miss., where they reside.
- vii. ANNETTE ELOISE, b. 18 Feb., 1875 ; d. 18 Aug., 1877.
- viii. ALFRED BARNES, b. 29 June, 1876.

757. NANCY ANTHONY⁸ CUSHING (Daniel⁷ Daniel Lewis⁶ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel²

Matthew¹) was born 19 April, 1831. She married, 5 June, 1850, Henry Safford, of Springfield, Vt. She died 26 Nov., 1862.

Children :

- i. EDWARD (Safford), b. 10 July, 1851 ; d. 25 May, 1852.
- ii. FRANCES VERONA, b. 10 Dec. 1857 ; m. 29 Aug., 1876, Horace Burke, of Houston, Texas. She d. 7 Oct., 1886.
- iii. HENRY, b. 12 Oct., 1859 ; d. 7 Dec., 1859.

758. ETHAN ALLEN⁸ CUSHING (Ethan Allen⁷ Daniel Lewis⁵ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hartford, Vt., 29 Oct., 1836. He married, 29 Dec., 1863, Sarah R. Sumner, of Milton, Mass. Died 12 Jan., 1898.

Children :

- i. EVA ALLEN, b. 14 Oct., 1864 ; d. 3 Jan., 1865.
- ii. ETHAN ALLEN, b. 28 July, 1867 ; d. 26 March, 1885.

759. GEORGE ALDEN⁸ CUSHING (Ethan Allen⁷ Daniel Lewis⁶ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 28 May, 1838. He married, 19 Jan., 1878, Nettie N. Campbell, of Warwick, Mass. Died 16 Nov., 1894.

Children :

- i. DAISY MAY, b. 9 Sept., 1878 ; d. 19 Aug., 1899.
- ii. STANLEY ETHAN, b. 16 Sept., 1882.
- iii. FRANK THEOPHILUS, b. 28 Aug., 1887.
- iv. CHARLES HENRY, b. 30 Sept., 1889.

760. SARAH BELLE⁸ CUSHING (William Van Horne⁷ Daniel Lewis⁶ Theophilus⁵ Nehemiah⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 9 Jan., 1834. She married John William Taylor, of Cleveland, O.

Child :

- i. EDITH (Taylor), b. 13 July, 1875.

761. MARY ⁸ CUSHING (Courtland ⁷ Daniel Lewis ⁶ Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Madison, Ind., 23 July, 1844. She married Eben Hall, of Lebanon, O.

Children :

- i. NORAH (Hall).
- ii. MARY ; d. in infancy.
- iii. SALLIE ; m. John D. Ryan, of Louisville, Ky.
- iv. ANNA ; m. Dr. John Wilber Hulick, of Springfield, O.

762. SEWALL ⁸ CUSHING (John ⁷⁻⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Durham, Me, 23 April, 1806. He married, in Dec., 1834, Hannah Stackpole Webster. She was born 7 Jan., 1818. He died 30 Jan., 1884.

Children :

1139. i. ROYAL J., b. 8 July, 1836.
1140. ii. JOHN WESLEY, b. 24 July, 1838.
- iii. HANNAH E., b. 11 June, 1840 ; m. A. F. Lamb ; d. 24 May, 1862. One child, James W., b. 24 May, 1862, d. 1866.
- iv. FRANCES E., b. 25 Jan., 1845. Resides in Tryon, N. C.
- v. HARRIET L., b. 4 Sept., 1847 ; m. D. E. Conner, of Lynn, Mass. Resides in Tryon, N. C.
1141. vi. ROSWELL S., b. 17 June, 1849.

763. BRACKLEY ⁸ CUSHING (Brackley ⁷ Ezra ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 14 April, 1797. He married, about 1828, Eliza, daughter of John Bartlett.

Children :

- i. MARY ELIZABETH
1142. ii. ELIZA BRACKLEY, b. in Abington, 12 Nov., 1835.

764. GREENWOOD ⁸ CUSHING (Brackley ⁷ Ezra ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 29 Dec., 1798. He married, 23 May, 1824, Mary Hobart Reed. Died in Oct., 1872. Lived in Abington, Mass.

- i. LUCY REID.
- ii. MARY A.
- iii. ABBY P.
1143. iv. HENRY GREENWOOD, b. in Abington, 1834.
- v. MARIA F.
- vi. EMILY D.
- vii. GEORGE WALTER ; lives in East Cambridge, Mass.

765. MARY ⁸ CUSHING (Brackley ⁷ Ezra ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born — . She married Brig. Gen. Henry Dunham.

Children :

- i. BRACKLEY (Dunham).
- ii. ANDREW.
- iii. HENRY.
- iv. EMMA.
- v. SUSIE.

766. LYSANDER ⁸ CUSHING (John ⁷ Ezra ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 2 March, 1811. He married, first, Lydia J. Reed, and secondly, Emily H. Reed. Lived in Abington, Mass.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. LYSANDER FRANCIS, b. 21 March, 1836. Was 1st Lieut. of the 12th Infantry, and was killed at Antietam, Md.
1144. ii. THOMAS WATSON, b. 10 Nov. 1837.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. LYDIA EMILY, b. 19 June, 1846.
- iv. JOHN AUGUSTUS, b. 12 Feb., 1849.
- v. GEORGE HEATON, b. 23 Oct., 1853.
- vi. BURRELL SPENCER, b. 24 Nov., 1854.
- vii. SARAH HEATON, b. 9 May, 1857.

767. CLARISSA ADAMS ⁸ CUSHING (Loring ⁷ Bela ⁶ Frederic ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 19 July, 1831. She married, 27 Oct., 1850, Joseph, son of Joseph and Esther C. (Jacob)

Jacobs. He was born in Hingham, 8 Dec., 1828. Manufacturer of edge-tools. President of the Hingham National Bank. Representative 1881, 1882 and 1883. Resided on Main St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. CLARA ANN (Jacobs), b. 19 July, 1852.
- ii. FANNIE ADAMS, b. 1 Aug., 1854; m. 11 Aug., 1875, Henry W. Cushing (No. 833).

768. THERON ⁸ CUSHING (Abner ⁷ Adam ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 22 June, 1821. He married in 1844, Susan Frances Joy. She was born in Weymouth, 23 Jan., 1827.

Children :

- i. EDWARD QUINCY.
- ii. CHARLES BURTON.

769. WILLIAM ASHLEY ⁸ CUSHING (Robert ⁷ Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 July, 1834. He married Ansilla Kempton. Is a farmer by occupation.

Children :

- i. EDMUND; d. 1876.
- ii. DELILAH, b. 1861; m. 1887, Charles E. Cushing (No. 1150)
1145. iii. CORILLE, b. 1863.
- iv. REUBEN, b. 1865; m. 1895, Dora Forest. She d. 1897.
One child, Beulah, b. 1896, d. 1903.

770. CHARLES ⁸ CUSHING (Charles Mott ⁷ Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Caledonia, N. S., 20 Oct., 1821. He married, first, 12 June, 1844, Sarah Burke, of Brookfield, N. S.; and secondly, 1870, Mary Hopkins, widow of Capt. Stanley of Barrington, Yarmouth Co., N. S.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. NANCY, b. 11 March, 1845 ; m. Charles Cole and had two children.
- 1146. ii. JOSEPH, b. 20 May, 1847.
- iii. JAMES, b. 12 Dec., 1849.
- iv. ZOETH, b. 12 March, 1863.

Children, by his second wife :

- v. ARCHIE, b. 20 March, 1871.
- vi. VINNIE, b. Feb., 1872.
- vii. EDWARD STANLEY, b. 12 April, 1879.
- viii. WILLIAM, b. 12 Jan., 1881.

771. SAMUEL ⁸ CUSHING (Charles Mott ⁷ Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Caledonia, N. S., 13 May, 1829. He married, 14 April, 1853, Rebecca Fancy, of Pleasant River. Died 28 April, 1891.

Child :

- 1147. i. CHARLES FRANKLIN, b. 12 May, 1854.

772. ZOETH F. ⁸ CUSHING (Charles Mott ⁷ Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Caledonia, N. S., 11 Nov., 1831. He married, 23 March, 1854, Narcissa Burke. Died in Oct., 1861.

Children :

- i. EDWARD, b. 1855.
- 1148. ii. THEOPHILUS, b. 10 Dec., 1857.
- iii. NATHAN, b. 1860.

773. JOHN ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 19 Sept., 1822. Went to California in 1849. He died there 14 Sept., 1898.

Children :

- i. PRISCILLA P., b. 1854 ; m. 1873, Franklin Dagget. One child, Leander Bradley, b. 1874.

- ii. GEORGE F., b. 1856 ; d. 1857.
- 1149. iii. BENJAMIN H., b. 1858.
- iv. BALTIE MARION, b. 1860.
- v. JOHN WESLEY, b. 1865 ; m. 1884, Mary Eddy.
- vi. LILLIAN ALFORDINE, b. 1868 ; d. 1883.
- vii. FLORA LEOPOLD, b. 1874 ; m. 1896, Frank B. Schon. Two children ; (1) Tutt, died, (2) Flora Vadine, b. 1902.
- viii. FRANKLIN PEREZ, b. 1877.

774. PRISCILLA ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 March, 1826. She married in 1848, Capt. Joseph Hall. Died 6 Sept., 1879.

Children :

- i. BESSIE (Hall), b. 1849 ; m. James Hall.
- ii. JAMES ; d. young.
- iii. AMINELLA.
- iv. MAUD ; m. Fred Troop.
- v. GEORGE ; m. and has two children. His wife d. in Florida.
- vi. JAMES ; d. æ. 20.
- vii. ANNIE ; m; Ernest Haycock, Professor at Acadia College.

775. BENJAMIN ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 3 April, 1828. He married Henrietta R. Holstead of New York. He was accidentally killed by an explosion of giant powder in 1882.

Children :

- i. BENJAMIN.
- ii. IDA.

And 6 other children who are all dead.

776. ADDIE ANN PORTER ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 28 April, 1830. She married James H. Annis. Died at Lynn, Mass., in July, 1893.

Children :

- i. JOSEPH (Annis).
- ii. OLIPHANT.
- iii. CHARLES.
- iv. BESSIE.
- v. MATILDA.
- vi. HUBERT.
- vii. ALECK.
- viii. CARRIE.
- ix. JOHN.
- x. HARRY.

777. PEREZ M. ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Kempt, Queen's Co., N. S., 28 March, 1832. He left Nova Scotia in 1851 or 52, and went to Welland, Ont., where he married Lydia Wilson. He lived there until 1868, when he moved to Junction City, thence to Denver, Colo., and thence to Salt Lake City, Utah. He died in Denver, Colo., 16 Feb., 1902.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM GEROME.
- ii. DANIEL WILSON.
- iii. ELIZABETH MARIA.
- iv. HENRY MURRAY; travelling passenger agent of the Denver & Rio Grande R.R. C. Resides at Salt Lake City, Utah.

778. ISRAEL ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 25 March, 1834. He married, first, in 1857, Mary Beattie. She died in 1872. He married, secondly, in 1873, Catherine Reed. She died in 1875. For his third wife he married in 1878, Emily Parker.

Children, by his first wife :

1150. i. CHARLES E.
1151. ii. ROBERT.
- iii. JOHN; d. in infancy.

779. SYLVANUS MORTON ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 9 Aug., 1840. He married Cassie Park. Lives in Massachusetts.

Children :

- i. MABEL; m. Edward K. MacNutt, analyst and chemist at the U. S. Arsenal, Watertown, Mass. Had one child, Margaret, d. æ. 2 weeks.
- ii. BENJAMIN; m. Harriet Mayo, of Maine

780. ELIZABETH ⁸ CUSHING (Gilbert ⁷ Samuel ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born——. She married, 28 Jan., 1847, D. W. Crook of Columbus, Ohio.

Children :

- i. CHARLES W. (Crook), b. 31 May, 1849; m. and lives at Nelsonville, O.
- ii. HARRIET C., b. 17 Oct., 1857; m. 8 Dec., 1886, George F. Mitchell, druggist, of Columbus, O.
- iii. ELIZABETH L., b. 13 Feb., 1861; special teacher in drawing in public schools in Columbus, O.
- iv. SILAS H., b. 26 Nov., 1862; m. 20 Nov., 1888, Bertha Heines
- v. LUELLA, b. 25 Feb., 1872; m. 27 June, 1900, Charles A. Harrington, of Worcester, Mass.

781. CHARLOTTE ⁸ CUSHING (Sumner ⁷ Samuel ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 Dec., 1833. She married John C. Rochester of Logan, Ohio.

Children, born in Logan :

- i. FRANK CUSHING (Rochester), b. 24 Sept., 1859; m. 27 June, 1882, Jennie Sands.
- ii. KATE, b. 7 Feb., 1863; m. 2 Feb., 1888, William Bowen.
- iii. FRED A., b. 8 Jan., 1869; m. 12 Dec., 1893, Mary Strentz.
- iv. WALTER, b. Sept., 1872; m. 12 Nov., 1899, Ethel Larimer.
- v. RUTH, b. 16 Jan., 1878; m. 9 Feb., 1899, Sabinus Kessler; d. 14 Jan., 1902.

782. ANNA BATHSHEBA ⁸ CUSHING (Sumner⁷ Samuel⁶ Beza⁵ Adam⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 30 Aug., 1840. She married, 6 Dec., 1859, Robert Reed Work of Logan, O.

Children :

- i. ELLA SOPHIA (Work), b. 5 Nov., 1860; m. 17 June, 1891, Benjamin Fisher Threewit, of Denver, Colo
- ii. CHARLES SUMNER, b. 3 March, 1863.
- iii. GEORGE PULLEN, b. 5 March, 1866; m. in 1893, Fannie E. Bowen.
- iv. ROBERT CUSHING, b. 30 Sept., 1868; m. 12 June, 1901, Nancy Augusta May, of Parkersburg, West Virginia.
- v. CHARLOTTE, b. 25 Nov., 1871.
- vi. FRANK DEVOL, b. 12 Dec., 1874; m. Lue Lindley. Lives in Denver, Colo.
- vii. JULIA MEREDITH, b. 3 Nov., 1879; m. 7 March, 1901, Dr. Augustus Kenley Smith, of Logan, O.

783. WILLIAM R. ⁸ CUSHING (Robert William⁷ Samuel⁶ Beza⁵ Adam⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 29 March, 1834. He married, 10 Feb., 1863, Martha A. Peterson. Lives at Piqua, Ohio.

Children :

- i. ADDIE B., b. 4 July, 1864; d. 14 April, 1865.
- ii. ELFIE H., b. 6 Aug., 1866.
- iii. HATTIE, b. 6 Jan., 1869; d. 6 Sept., 1895.

784. JOSEPH ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph⁷ David⁶⁻⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Amherst, N. H., in 1806. He married in 1832, Ann Mackenzie. She died in 1853.

Children :

1152. i. SARAH PINKERTON, b. 1834.
- ii. JOSEPH MACKENZIE, b. in Baltimore, Md., 15 Dec., 1835. Graduated from Harvard College, A.B., 1855. Died at Baltimore, 23 Nov., 1902. He was a member of the "Maryland Constitutional Convention" in 1864.

iii. ANN, b. 1838.

1153. iv. WILEY EDMANDS, b. 1841.

785. JOHN ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Amherst, N. H., 29 Aug., 1808. He married, 14 Oct., 1830, Frances Cromwell. She died 13 March, 1865. He removed to Baltimore, Md., in his second year, and later became connected with his father and brother Joseph in the book and stationery business on Howard St. He was a member of the Eutaw Infantry; of the "First Baltimore Hose Co." and Treasurer for 20 years; President of the Fire Department of the City, under Mayor Thomas Swann; Director of the Commercial and Farmer's National Bank; Member of the Associate Reformed Church, of which his father was one of the founders; also the last charter member of the Eutaw Savings Bank of Baltimore, with which he was connected for 42 years, since 1847; and the last 20 years of his life was President of the Associated Firemen's Insurance Co. of Baltimore.

Children :

1154. i. JOSEPH, b. 5 Aug., 1831.

ii. REBECCA EDMANDS, b. 16 Feb., 1834; d. 23 Dec., 1894.

1155. iii. ELIZABETH WATERS, b. 26 April, 1835.

1156. iv. JOHN, b. 18 March, 1837.

v. FRANCES, b. 5 June, 1838; d. 2 Nov., 1838.

1157. vi. HENRY MILLER, b. 8 Jan., 1841.

vii. RICHARD CROMWELL, b. 27 April, 1842; m. 24 Oct., 1884, Kate E. Eadie. He served in the War of the Rebellion, 1861 to 1865, as Quarter-Master Sergeant of the 10th Maryland Infantry, and 1st Lieut. and Regt. Quarter-Master of the 11th Maryland Volunteer Infantry, and was honorably discharged. Is a member of the G.A.R.

viii. FRANCIS CROMWELL, b. 10 Aug., 1844; d. 13 July, 1874.

786. DAVID ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 Aug., 1811.

He married, 11 Dec., 1834, Catharine Jane McClellan. She died 24 Feb., 1895. He died 26 Aug., 1875.

Children :

- i. ROBERT HENRY, b. 24 Sept., 1835. C.S.A. Killed at Gettysburg, Pa., 3 July, 1863, in the Confederate Army.
- ii. REBECCA EDMANDS, b. 22 Oct., 1837.
- iii. JANET MARY, b. 21 May, 1840 ; m. 19 July, 1864, William Dyer Barrett.
- iv. DAVID, b. 22 Oct., 1842.
- v. JOSEPH EDMANDS, b. 3 Dec., 1844. C.S.A. Died at Winchester, Va., 28 Nov., 1862.
- vi. CATHARINE, b. 25 June, 1848 ; m. in Nov., 1876, N. A. Gassaway.
- vii. SARAH FRANCES, b. 3 Sept., 1850 ; m. in March, 1872, Robert Weir.
- viii. ELIZABETH EDMANDS, b. 7 Feb., 1854 ; m. 31 Jan., 1877, Thomas R. Crane. She d. 21 July, 1899.

787. REBECCA ANN ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born——. She married, 29 Oct., 1835, Hon. John Wiley Edmands of Boston.

Children :

- i. A. LAWRENCE (Edmands).
- ii. J. CUSHING.
- iii. J. DUNCAN.
- iv. F. JAMES.
- v. FRANK.
- vi. HORACE.

788. SARAH ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born —— . She married, 1 June, 1848, William Henry Calwell of Baltimore, Md. She died 14 Sept., 1886.

Children .

- i. REBECCA CUSHING (Calwell), b. 20 May, 1850.
- ii. JOSEPH CUSHING, b. 23 June, 1854.
- iii. ANN MARY, b. 23 June, 1854 ; d. in infancy.

789. ELIZABETH ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 14 Sept., 1818. She married, 15 Jan., 1841, George F. Sloan of Baltimore, Md. He was born 24 March, 1819, and died 30 March, 1866. She died 19 May, 1848.

Children :

- i. GEORGE F. (Sloan), b. 3 Feb., 1842.
- ii. JOSEPH CUSHING, b. 4 Jan., 1844 ; d. 3 Nov., 1901.
- iii. FRANCIS BURNS, b. 16 March, 1846 ; m. 3 Dec., 1872, Susan L. Bash.

790. DAVID ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1808. He married Rhoda Crain. She died 30 June, 1879. He died 19 March, 1872.

Child :

- i. LUCY MARIA, b. in 1837 ; m. (1) Hiram Murdock, and (2) 14 March, 1860, Lunan Carpenter, b. in Surrey, N.H., 27 April, 1839.

791. JOHN W. ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 25 June, 1809. He married Miranda Wilbur. She died in Dec., 1887. He died Sept., 1882.

Children :

- i. CHARLES, b. 1833 ; d. the same year.
- ii. SARAH JANE, b. 5 March, 1834 ; m. in 1854, Curtis Carpenter ; d. in 1871.
- iii. PAMELA ADAMS, b. 14 March, 1836 ; m. in 1855, George P. Stone ; d. 1887.
- iv. ELLEN ELIZABETH, b. 18 April, 1838 ; m. in 1860, Anson Burbee.
- v. SUSAN ELMIRA, b. 14 April, 1841 ; m. in 1863, James S. Carpenter.
- vi. FRANCES LOUISA, b. 30 Sept., 1843 ; m. in 1863, John G. Darling.

- vii. JOHN WALTER, b. 14 Nov., 1848; m. in 1882, Etta G. Pratt; d. 1886.
- viii. MARY ALICE, b. 14 Aug., 1855; m. in 1875, Joseph Thomson.

792. MARY C. ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 July, 1811. She married Otis Cutler. He died 9 April, 1874. She died 11 Sept., 1898.

Children :

- i. HENRY O. (Cutler), b. 18 Sept., 1835; m. Jan., 1865, Hannah Tibbetts; d. 29 Jan., 1866.
- ii. NATHANIEL E., b. 8 March, 1837; m. 1 Jan., 1862, Sarah A. Cheney.
- iii. MARY L., b. 29 Jan., 1840; m. Oct., 1861, J. Frank Choate.
- iv. DAVID C., b. 9 June, 1845; m. Dec., 1870, Estella A. Mead. She d. 1891.
- v. MARTHA A., b. 9 June, 1845; m. (1) May, 1874, Col. James Jaques, and (2) 4 July, 1893, Capt. J. B. Sears. She d. 1897.
- vi. SARAH E., b. 8 Dec., 1848; m. Sept., 1876, Herbert A. Fiske.
- vii. SUSAN E., b. 8 Dec., 1848; m. Oct., 1870, Warren V. Taylor.
- viii. PHOEBE C., b. Sept., 1852; m. April, 1876, William E. Fiske.

793. JANE ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Ashburnham, Mass., 30 Oct., 1813. She married in Nov., 1837, Amos Howard. She died 21 May, 1890.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM (Howard), b. 22 Jan., 1839; d. Dec., 1849.
- ii. HENRY WALTER, b. Feb., 1841; d. May, 1841.
- iii. JOHN B., b. 6 June, 1843. Lives in Milbury, Mass.
- iv. ORAMEL A., b. 23 Dec., 1845; d. in the Civil War, Nov., 1862.

- v. SAMUEL E., b. 1 Aug., 1847. Lives in Littleville, Mass.
- vi. SARAH A., b. 22 Nov., 1849. Lives in Keene, N. H.
- vii. MARY J., b. 6 Nov., 1851; d. 20 May, 1871.
- viii. An infant, b. 18 Sept., 1853; d. at birth.
- ix. HANNAH G., b. 18 Sept., 1853.
- x. AMOS, b. Oct., 1855; d. 3 June, 1862.
- xi. CYBELLA, b. July, 1857; d. July, 1862.
- xii. ELLEN M., b. 30 March, 1859; d. 20 June, 1871.

794. HANNAH ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 13 Feb., 1817. She married Bernard Wilbur. He died 17 Dec., 1873. She died 3 April, 1868.

Children :

- i. ELLEN C. (Wilbur), b. 4 Aug., 1840.
- ii. WILLIAM B., b. 9 April, 1843; d. July, 1876.
- iii. HANNAH R., b. 15 April, 1845.
- iv. HARRIET I., b. 10 Aug., 1846.
- v. ESTHER M., b. 20 April, 1849.

795. LOUISA ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1821. She married Salem Towne. He died 7 Jan., 1892. She died in 1871.

Children :

- i. HASKELL C. (Towne), b. 10 Aug., 1841; m. 2 July, 1866, Elizabeth F. Ellis, of Keene, N. H.
- ii. WILLIAM E., b. 1843; d. 11 Nov., 1847.
- iii. LOUISA M., b. 1847; d. 29 March, 1858.
- iv. MELINDA M., b. 1851; d. 30 Jan., 1872.
- v. MIRIAM ADAMS, b. about 1854; m. 22 Nov., 1902, Dr. Davis, of Keene, N.H.
- vi. ELMER E., b. 1858; d. 23 Nov., 1860.
- vii. EVERETT S., b. 1860; d. 11 March, 1887.

796. SUSAN J. ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 18 Aug., 1823. She married, 16 Jan., 1843, John B. Beckwith. Lives in Preston, Jackson Co., Iowa.

Children :

- i. MARY J. (Beckwith), b. 15 Dec., 1843 ; m. 17 Aug., 1863, A. L. Bartholomew.
- ii. SUSAN A., b. 25 July, 1845 ; m. 4 Oct., 1869, A. C. Aldrich.
- iii. JOHN MILTON, b. 17 Aug., 1847 ; m. 17 Aug., 1872, Anna Louis.
- iv. HELEN M., b. 27 July, 1849.
- v. MATILDA A., b. 11 April, 1851 ; m. 26 March, 1868, George S. Sellard.
- vi. AUGUSTA M., b. 24 Feb., 1853 ; m. 19 Feb., 1874, R. M. Essick.
- vii. JOSEPH C., b. 18 April, 1855 ; m. 31 Oct., 1885, Emma Sargent ; d. 3 Jan., 1890.
- viii. DAVID B., b. 29 Nov., 1857 ; m. 17 Sept., 1884, Mary Kelley.
- ix. DORA BELLE, b. 25 Jan., 1860 ; d. 2 Nov., 1861.
- x. ELMER E., b. 5 May, 1862 ; d. 19 Oct., 1862.
- xi. CHARLES E., b. 18 Aug., 1863.
- xii. CARRIE B., b. 30 May, 1867 ; m. 14 Jan., 1886, Charles Sargent.

797. JOSEPH J. ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 2 Aug., 1829. He married, 2 Nov., 1859, Nancy M. Jerome. She died 24 April, 1896. He died 21 Jan., 1902.

Children :

1158. i. DAVID J., b. 15 Oct., 1861.
- ii. JOSEPH B., b. 3 Nov., 1865 ; d. 20 Jan., 1870.
- iii. GEORGE W., b. 22 Feb., 1869 ; m. 25 April, 1894, Edith Mann.
- iv. MYRA B., b. 14 April, 1874 ; m. 22 Nov., 1893, John T. Carlton.

798. JOSEPH ⁸ CUSHING (Laban ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Brooklyn, Penn., 6 Oct., 1817. He married, first, 22 July, 1841, Elmira, daughter of Stephen Marble. She died in 1845. He

married, secondly, 31 Jan., 1847, Mary Ann Arnold. She died 23 Aug., 1866. For his third wife he married in March, 1868, Elizabeth, daughter of Moses and Gertrude (Polley) Cushing (No. 447 : ii). She died 23 Sept., 1875. Joseph died 3 July, 1894. He removed to Ashburnham, Mass., in 1830, and thence to Fitchburg, Mass., where he lived for over 40 years. He was a grain dealer. "Frank and cordial."

Child, by his first wife :

1159. i. MILTON MARBLE, b. 4 Sept., 1844.

Children, by his second wife :

- ii. JOSEPH, b. 1855 ; d. æ. 15 months.
 iii. SUSAN, b. 7 Jan., 1860 ; m. 7 June, 1883, Charles P. Dickinson, of Fitchburg, Mass.

799. LABAN ⁸ CUSHING (Laban ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 22 March, 1820. He married, 31 May, 1847, Adeline, daughter of Silas and Julia (Brooks) Keyes of Princeton. He died in May, 1888. She lives in Fitchburg, Mass.

Children :

- i. ADELINE AURETTA, b. 5 Dec., 1848 ; m. 22 July, 1874, Herbert N., son of Capt. William S. and Clarissa Rugg.
 ii. EVA JOSEPHINE, b. 1 Oct., 1852 ; m. 24 May, 1881, Granville Nutting, of Waltham. Lives in Jersey City, N.J.
 1160. iii. EMMA JULIA, b. 10 Sept., 1855.

800. REBECCA ANN ⁸ CUSHING (Laban ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Brooklyn, Penn., 12 Sept., 1822. She married, 31 Oct., 1843, Isaac D. Ward of Ashburnham, Mass. She died 11 Dec., 1889.

Children :

- i. FLORA ESTELLE (Ward), b. 27 April, 1845 ; m. in 1864, Charles E. Woodward, of Ashburnham, Mass ; d. 30 Nov., 1867.

- ii. ELLA MABELLE, b. 13 April, 1847; m. Dec., 1868, LaRoy Butler, of Ashburnham. Lives in Roxbury, Mass.
- iii. LELIA ANN, b. 7 Aug., 1849; d. March, 1850.
- iv. EFFIE ANNETTE, b. 19 Jan., 1855; m. 16 Dec., 1880, Frank H. Rideout. Lives at Concord Junction, Mass.

801. SUSAN A. ⁸CUSHING (Laban ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 13 Nov., 1824. She married, 25 May, 1845, Jonas Corey. She died 12 Jan., 1857.

Children :

- i. WALDO CUSHING (Corey), b. 31 March, 1847; m. 14 March, 1883, Clara B. Goodspeed. Lives at Winchendon, Mass.
- ii. FRANK EUGENE, b. in Ashburnham, 31 March, 1850; m. 19 June, 1895, Nellie C. Marble, of Richmond, Me. Resides at Richmond.

802. MARY JANE ⁸CUSHING (Laban ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 27 Feb., 1826. She married, 21 May, 1844, Gardner P. Hawkins of Fitchburg, Mass. She died 5 Dec., 1874.

Children :

- i. ELLEN (Hawkins); m. William McGrath. Lives at Fitchburg.
- ii. HERBERT.
- iii. ABBOT.
- iv. GERTRUDE; m. Charles Wilson. Lives at Fitchburg.

803. CHARLES G. ⁸CUSHING (Laban ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Ashburnham, Mass., 16 Feb., 1829. He married, 23 Oct., 1856, Jane E., daughter of John Willard. They live in Lunenburg, Mass., (previously lived in Fitchburg, Mass.).

Children :

- i. MARTHA W., b. 13 Oct., 1862; d. 22 Jan., 1863.
- ii. JOHN W., b. 12 April, 1864; d. 1 Aug., 1864.
- iii. CHARLES W., b. 4 Sept., 1866; unmarried.

804. GEORGE RUSSELL ⁸ CUSHING (Laban⁷ David⁶⁻⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 8 Sept., 1835. He married Julia Thompson. She was born 16 June, 1837.

Children :

1161. i. GEORGE RUSSELL, b. 20 Dec., 1866.
 ii. JULIETTE, b. 16 Nov., 1871; d. 8 July, 1872.

805. DAVID M. ⁸ CUSHING (Laban⁷ David⁶⁻⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 11 Oct., 1839. He married, 6 Oct., 1860, Ellen A. Foster. He died July, 1886. She lives at Worcester, Mass.

Children :

- i. EDITH. Lives at Worcester, Mass.
 ii. HENRY; twice married.

806. HERMAN ⁸ CUSHING (Moses⁷ David⁶⁻⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 9 Feb., 1826. Resided at Havana, N. Y.

Child :

1162. i. JOHN, b. 25 Nov., 1852.

807. JONATHAN ⁸ CUSHING (Jonathan⁷⁻⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Ohio. He went to Hingham, Mass., and married, 18 June, 1844, his cousin Ruth, daughter of David and Ruth Lincoln (Cushing) Lane (No. 450 : ii). She was born, 9 Dec., 1817, and died in Hingham, 24 Dec., 1862. Jonathan died in in Hingham.

Children :

- i. GEORGE LINCOLN, b. 1843; d. at Lewiston, Me., 18 Feb., 1887.
 ii. HENRY BAXTER; m. 24 Jan., 1875, Mrs. Mary E. (Wade) Tingley, of Scituate.

- iii. MARY SIMMONS.
- iv. FANNIE A., b. 1849 ; d. in Hingham, 26 June, 1863.
- v. ELLEN E., b. in Abington, 3 May, 1851.
- vi. SAMUEL EVERETT, b. in Hingham, 4 May, 1855.

808. ELPHALET LORING ⁸ CUSHING (Adam ⁷ Jonathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 16 Jan., 1824. He married, 29 Nov., 1848, Julia A., daughter of Nathan and Hannah W. (Morse) Johnson. She was born in Sharon, Mass., 29 Feb., 1826. Elphalet died 31 May, 1885. He was an engineer. Representative at the General Court 1858. Resided on Main St., South Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. NATHAN ADAMS, b. 18 April, 1850 ; d. Oct., 1850.
- ii. EDNA LOUISE, b. 23 June, 1851.
- iii. MAUD WALES, b. 23 Dec., 1862.

809. EMELINE ⁸ CUSHING (Adam ⁷ Jonathan ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 10 March, 1828. She married, 28 Nov., 1850, George Washington Bibby. He served in the Civil War and was killed while on picket duty, 30 May, 1864. Was a shoemaker by trade. Resided at Hingham Centre.

Child, born in Hingham :

- i. ARTHUR MELVIN (Bibby), b. 4 Feb., 1855 ; m. 18 April, 1883, Hannah N. Arnold.

810. ABNER LORING ⁸ CUSHING (Abel ⁷⁻⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Dorchester, Mass., 19 July, 1816. He married, 8 June, 1854, Mary Ann Thayer. She died Oct., 1902. He died in New York, 1 Nov., 1891. Graduated from Harvard College in 1838. He studied law with his father in Boston ; was admitted to practise law in the Massachusetts Courts, and became a partner with his father in 1843. Upon the appoint-

ment of his father to the Bench, he assumed his entire practice. His professional business became very extended, particularly in Norfolk and Plymouth Counties. In 1863 he removed to New York where he continued the practice of his profession. He had no children.

811. HORACE ⁸ CUSHING (Abel ⁷⁻⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Dorchester, Mass., 8 April, 1821. He married, first, Rebecca Lewis. She died six months after her marriage. He married, secondly, 30 Oct., 1850, Harriet Clarke Fletcher of Providence, R. I. She died 29 Aug., 1855. Horace died 25 Jan., 1865. He left Boston very early in life and sought business in the city of New York. His trade was very largely with the Southern States and consequently the war between the North and South was disastrous to him.

Child, born in Jersey City, N. J., by his second wife :

1163. i. SARAH ADELINE, b. 19 July, 1852.

812. ISAAC HINKLEY ⁸ CUSHING (Allen ⁷ Hosea ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 21 Nov., 1826. He married, 28 April, 1850, Grace Ann, daughter of Joseph and Esther C. (Jacobs) Jacobs. She was born in Hingham, 22 Dec., 1833. Isaac died 27 Aug., 1897. He was a carpenter. Resided on Main St., South Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

1164. i. ELIJAH HINCKLEY, b. 17 Aug., 1852.

1165. ii. ESTHER JACOBS, b. 8 Jan., 1855.

iii. ANNA GRACE, b. 1 June, 1857.

iv. WINSLOW LINCOLN, b. 26 Oct., 1860 ; d. 19 July, 1861.

813. DELMONT OLIVER ⁸ CUSHING (Allen ⁷ Hosea ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in

Hingham, Mass., 14 Aug., 1839. He married, 24 April, 1864, Helen M., daughter of Samuel and Lucy (Jacob) Waters. She was born in Hingham, 16 Dec., 1843. He was a carpenter. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children :

- i. CORA JACOB, b. Nov., 1865 ; m. 9 April, 1898, Herbert McCoy, of Somerville, Mass.
- ii. SARAH ALLEN, b. 26 Feb., 1869 ; m. 13 June, 1889, Gustavus Bennett, son of Gustavus P. and Annie (Whalon) Corthell. He was b. 28 May, 1866. She d. 3 Nov., 1893.
- iii. ARTHUR WALTERS, b. 1 April, 1871.
1166. iv. IVERS LAPHAM, b. 12 April, 1874.
- v. LUCY WILDER, b. 16 Nov., 1875 ; m. 11 Feb., 1897, William Abner Thorn.

814. EDWARD SARGENT ⁸ CUSHING (Laban ⁷ Hosea ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 20 May, 1832. He married in 1853, Judith L. Kennedy. Was a farmer. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

1167. i. EDWARD KENNEDY, b. 18 April, 1854.
1168. ii. JULIA ELIZABETH, b. 16 Dec., 1855.
- iii. WILLIAM SARGENT, b. 19 May, 1869 ; d. 27 April, 1876.

815. WILLIAM BRADFORD ⁸ CUSHING (Laban ⁷ Hosea ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 16 Aug., 1836. He married Mary Ann Schuyler. He was a member of the 22nd Mass. Infantry, and died of fever while in the service of his country during the Civil War, 7 Aug., 1862.

Child :

- i. FRED BRADFORD, b. 21 April, 1860.

816. DAVID ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷ Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 14 Aug., 1826. He married, 17 Feb.,

1830, Mary Jacob, daughter of Marshall and Hannah (Jacob) Sherman of Andover. She was born in Andover, 24 Jan., 1826. He was a farmer and contractor. Resides on So. Pleasant St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- 1169. i. DAVID SHERMAN, b. 8 Dec., 1850.
- ii. FRANK WILLIS, b. 7 May, 1854 ; d. 1 Nov., 1860.
- iii. JOHN JACOB, b. 2 April, 1858 ; d. 20 April, 1859.
- 1170. iv. MARSHALL HENRY, b. 11 March, 1860.
- v. MARY CLARA, b. 20 July, 1866 ; d. 19 July, 1890.

817. ALONZO ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷ Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 15 Dec., 1827. He married, 15 Jan., 1852, Martha A., daughter of Loring and Martha (Hersey) Cushing (No. 431 : ii). She was born in Hingham, 27 Sept., 1827, and died 9 Nov., 1902. He was a carpenter and then a trader. Resides on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. ALONZO FULLER, b. 29 Nov., 1857.
- ii. LIZZIE HERBERT, b. 11 July, 1860.

818. MICHAEL LAPHAM ⁸ CUSHING (David ⁷ Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 4 Sept., 1834. He married, 2 March, 1856, Josephine Kimball of So. Scituate. She was born 28 Oct., 1838. Resided at East Weymouth.

Children :

- i. GEORGE EDWARD, b. in 1857 ; d. 1859.
- ii. HERBERT KIMBALL, b. 16 Jan., 1859 ; m. 16 Jan., 1882, Susan A. Young.
- iii. MINNIE J., b. 6 March, 1861 ; m. 7 May, 1895, William Hoey.
- 1171. iv. CHARLES ESTES, b. 14 Aug., 1863.
- v. SUSAN J., b. 14 Jan., 1866 ; m. 25 Feb., 1891, Charles D. Gibson.

- vi. BERTRAM W., b. 20 May, 1869; m. 30 Nov., 1892, Eliza J. Levangia.
 1172. vii. JESSE LAPHAM, b. 28 Sept., 1872.
 viii. NELLIE, b. 1875.

819. OTIS⁸ CUSHING (David⁷ Charles Whiting⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 22 March, 1837. He married, 31 Jan., 1861, Caroline Frances, daughter of John and Sarah (Gardner) Hersey. She died 6 May, 1902. Resided at South Weymouth.

Children :

- i. FLORA GERTRUDE, b. 4 Oct., 1864, m. 29 April, 1883, Albert P. Burrell.
 ii. ANNA FRANCES, b. 2 Feb., 1869; m. 31 Dec., 1890, Charles H. Richards.
 iii. ABBIE RICHARDS, b. 3 Dec., 1873.
 iv. LOUIS, b. 28 Dec., 1876; m. 16 March, 1898, Cora Chandler.

820. SIDNEY⁸ CUSHING (David⁷ Charles Whiting⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 March, 1839. He married, 26 Sept., 1861, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of John K. and Catherine Dean (Melville) Corbett. He was educated at Derby Academy, Hingham, where he graduated in May, 1855. The same year he began mercantile life in a grocery store on Commercial St., Boston; on the 18th of March, 1856, he entered the employ of Whiting, Kehoe & Galloupe, then the largest wholesale clothing firm in Boston; he soon reached the highest position. Since 1879, he has been at the head of one of the leading houses in the clothing trade; 1st President of the "Clothing Manufacturers' Association" (1893 and 1894). Mr. Cushing was a member of the Boston Common Council in 1888-9, and of the Board of Aldermen in 1890; and his efforts in exposing jobbery in certain contracts were the means of his defeat for renomination. He was a

delegate to the National Republican Convention at Minneapolis in 1892. Now resides on the homestead on South Pleasant St., Hingham.

Children :

1173. i. ALBERT LEWIS, b. 22 Nov., 1865.
- ii. WALDO, b. 10 Nov., 1868; m. 10 Nov., 1890, Laura M. Vaughn. Resides in Brooklyn, N.Y.

821. GEORGE⁸ CUSHING (David⁷ Charles Whiting⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 16 June, 1841. He married, 15 Jan., 1860, Deborah Ellen, daughter of John and Harriet G. (Gilkey) Cushing (No. 376: iii). She was born in Hingham, 19 Sept., 1841. Proprietor and landlord of the "Cushing House", North St., Hingham; Chief of Fire Department, and appointed Postmaster in 1888.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. WALLACE GILKEY, b. 11 May, 1860. Resides at Seattle, Washington.
- ii. RALPH EDWARDS, b. 8 March, 1873; m. 22 Dec., 1897, Mary Gourley, of Quincy, Mass.

822. ELIZABETH ALMENA⁸ CUSHING (Charles Whiting⁷⁻⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 15 Sept., 1839. She married, 15 Sept., 1857, Ebenezer Charles, son of Henry and Clarissa (Cushing) Ripley. He was born in Hingham, 4 March, 1835. He was a butcher. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Child :

- i. CHARLES HENRY (Ripley), b. 5 Nov., 1865.

823. CHARLES QUINCY⁸ CUSHING (Charles Whiting⁷⁻⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 29 April, 1845. He married, 8 Dec., 1872, Irene May,

daughter of Laban T. and Isabella (Josselyn) Rose. She was born in Pembroke, Mass., 1 May, 1847. He is a farmer. Resides in South Hingham.

Children :

- i. CHARLES ELMER, b. 2 June, 1875.
- ii. FLORENCE RICHMOND, b. 18 June, 1878.

824. JAMES WHITING⁸ CUSHING (James⁷ Charles Whiting⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 27 Sept., 1850. He married, 14 Jan., 1872, Harriet R., daughter of John T. and Harriet A. (Bates) Morton. She was born in Hingham, 29 Sept., 1849, and died at Boston, 19 Aug., 1889. He died 9 Dec., 1895.

Child :

- i. AUSTIN RUSSELL, b. 28 Nov., 1881.

825. PHILIP AUSTIN⁸ CUSHING (James⁷ Charles Whiting⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass, 23 Sept., 1855. He married, first, 26 Dec., 1881, Hannah E. B. Morris, of Scituate. She died 25 July. 1884. He married, secondly, Laura T. Eames, of Wilmington. Died 2 April, 1897. Resided at Dorchester, Mass.

Child, by his first wife :

- i. ELSIE RICHMOND, b. 25 Aug., 1882.

Children, by his second wife :

- ii. CLARENCE MERTON, b. 29 Sept., 1891.
- iii. DOROTHY WHITING, b. 25 Jan., 1896 ; d. 22 April, 1900.

826. GEORGE GARDNER⁸ CUSHING (Charles Al-lensby⁷ George Russell⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 10 Sept., 1838. He married, at Lebanon, N.H., 16 Oct., 1860, Mary Aspinwall. She died 10 April, 1899. He resides in Chicopee, Mass.

Children, born in East Lebanon, N.H. :

- i. ALBERT DAKIN, b. 29 Aug., 1863.
- ii. HATTIE WILLARD, b. 26 Aug., 1864.

827. HARRIE H.⁸ CUSHING (Charles Allensby⁷ George Russell⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born —. He married Minnie E., daughter of George B. and Minnie Elizabeth Wood, of Lebanon, N.H. Resides in Portland, Me.

Children :

- i. HARRIE H., b. Oct., 1881 ; d. Nov., 1881.
- ii. ETHEL M., b. 27 July, 1885.
- iii. EDITH, b. 1 Nov., 1894.
- iv. LESLIE C., b. 7 Feb., 1902.

828. PYAM⁸ CUSHING (Pyam⁷ Robert⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 11 Jan., 1814. He married, 11 Oct., 1840, Harriet M., daughter of Linus and Harriet (Wilder) Perkins. She was born 18 April, 1822, and died 19 Feb., 1902. He died 27 Oct., 1868. Resided on Main St., So. Hingham.

Children :

- i. PYAM, b. 14 July, 1842 ; d. 2 Feb., 1862.
- ii. HARRIET MARIA, b. 28 July, 1844 ; m. 11 Oct., 1887, Luke P. Willard, of Dorchester.
1174. iii. GEORGE PERKINS, b. 7 Aug., 1848.
- iv. CHARLES SUMNER, b. 13 March, 1854.
1175. v. JOANNA WILDER, b. 11 Aug., 1857.

829. ROBERT⁸ CUSHING (Pyam⁷ Robert⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 5 Feb., 1819. He married, 1 June, 1841, Mary, daughter of Seth S. and Betsey (Reed) Hersey. She was born in Hingham, 15 Sept., 1818, and died 14 Oct., 1892. He died 29 Dec., 1855. Resided on Main St., South Hingham.

Children :

1176. i. ROBERT, b. 17 Jan., 1842.
 ii. MARIETTA, b. 27 March, 1851 ; d. 17 March, 1852.
 iii. MARY ADELAIDE, b. 11 May, 1853 ; d. 8 Sept., 1854.
 iv. ALFRED, b. 9 Dec., 1855 ; m. 29 Nov., 1887, Helen M. Farrar, of Scituate (now Norwell), Mass. One child, Doris H., b. 26 Oct., 1897.

830. MARY JONES⁸ CUSHING (Pyam⁷ Robert⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 5 Dec., 1820. She married, 20 Jan., 1842, William, son of Thomas and Patty (Whiton) Fearing. She died 2 June, 1873. He was a shoemaker. Resided on Main St., South Hingham.

Child, born in Hingham :

- i. MARY (Fearing), b. 9 Dec., 1843 ; m. 6 April, 1881, Francis H. Litchfield.

831. CALEB⁸ CUSHING (Pyam⁷ Robert⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 29 Oct., 1822. He married, 22 Jan., 1846, Caroline, daughter of Daniel and Lydia (Wilder) Stodder. She was born in Hingham, 28 Sept., 1823. He was a farmer. Resided on Main St., South Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. CALEB BENNETT, , b. 2 July, 1847 ; d. 19 Sept., 1852.
 ii. ISAIAH W., b. 2 March, 1850 ; m. 18 June, 1873, Lydia Maria, daughter of Benjamin and Lydia C. (Fearing) Jones. One child, Ada, b. in Hingham, 14 Aug., 1878.
 iii. ADA CAROLINE, b. 10 June, 1852 ; d. 14 April, 1870.

832. LYDIA LORING⁸ CUSHING (Henry⁷⁻⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 5 May, 1831. She married, 7 Aug., 1853, Sewall, son of Seth and Jerusha (Hartford) Pugsley. He was born in Hiram, Me., 20 March, 1831.

Children :

- i. MARIETTA PUGSLEY, b. 15 May, 1855 ; m. 19 Nov., 1873,
Franklin Jones.
- ii. LAWRENCE, b. 28 Feb., 1858.

833. HENRY WINTHROP ⁸ CUSHING (Henry ⁷⁻⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 27 May, 1848. He married, 11 Aug., 1875, Fannie Adams, daughter of Joseph and Clarissa A. (Cushing) Jacobs. She was born in Hingham, 1 Aug., 1854. He is secretary of the Hingham Mutual Fire Insurance Company at Hingham.

Child, born in Hingham :

- i. WINTHROP JACOBS, b. 19 Nov., 1878.

834. NANCY PAGE ⁸ CUSHING (Seth ⁷⁻⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 26 Nov., 1819. She married, 3 July, 1848, William Pliny Hayward. He was born in West Bridgewater, Mass., 4 July, 1824.

Children, born in Salem, Mass.:

- i. CLARENCE (Hayward), b. 1 Sept., 1853 ; m. 1 Sept., 1881,
Emma Florence Bailey ; d. 19 April, 1902.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 9 Dec., 1856 ; d. 13 Dec., 1856.

835. ISAAC ⁸ CUSHING (Seth ⁷⁻⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 6 Jan., 1823. He married, first, 28 April, 1857, Louisa Litchfield of Stoughton, Mass. She died 9 March, 1867. He married, secondly, 2 Oct., 1871, Sarah Adeline Ward of Salem, Mass., who died 17 June, 1897. He died in Geneva, N. Y., 1 Feb., 1905. Was for many years a resident of Milford, Mass., where he at one time was engaged in the manufacture of lasts, under the name of Sawyer & Cushing. He was a Mason and a Knight Templar.

Child, born in Worcester, Mass., by his first wife:

1177. i. ANNIE PAGE, b. 20 April, 1859.

836. HELEN AMELIA ⁸ CUSHING (Seth ⁷⁻⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 20 Feb., 1827. She married, 19 May, 1856, Robert, son of Matthew and Jane (Goodridge) Mansfield. He was born in Lynn, Mass., 27 July, 1825, and died in Salem, Mass., 10 Dec., 1869.

Children, born in Lynn, Mass.

- i. ROBERT (Mansfield), b. 3 April, 1857; m. 2 April, 1885, Bessie Huggupp.
- ii. ALICE, b. 20 Nov., 1862; m. in Salem, 25 March, 1886, Frederick Charles Leslie. Resides at Newton Lower Falls, Mass.

837. JOANNA ALDEN ⁸ CUSHING (Andrew ⁷ Seth ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 20 Dec., 1837. She married in Hingham, 31 Dec., 1857, John Divoll, son of Jonas and Martha (Divoll) Gates. He was born in Leominster, Mass., 3 Aug., 1828, and died 30 Jan., 1887. Was a dry goods dealer. Resided on Lincoln St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham:

- i. ELIZABETH RICHMOND (Gates), b. 6 Oct., 1859.
- ii. LESLIE, b. 3 Sept., 1862; d. 25 Sept., 1862.
- iii. CUSHING, b. in Newport, 1 Oct., 1863; d. 2 Aug., 1891.
- iv. JOHN ALDEN, b. 14 May, 1868; d. 23 May, 1868.
- v. LILLIAN CUSHING, b. 27 Sept., 1870.
- vi. MYRON CHAUNCEY, b. 30 Sept., 1879.

838. JOSHUA HERSEY ⁸ CUSHING (Andrew ⁷ Seth ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 19 Sept., 1841. He left Hingham in Aug., 1858, for Melbourne, Australia. Married, in 1868, Jane Sutherland of that city. He died in Melbourne, Australia, 7 Aug., 1895.

Children :

- i. ANDREW H., b. 8 March, 1869 ; m. 22 Dec., 1897, Nonie Robinson.
- ii. LUCY S., b. 11 Dec., 1871 ; m. 8 July, 1896, William H. Wood.
- iii. WILLIAM A., b. 27 Jan., 1874 ; d. 14 May, 1877.
- iv. OSWALD J., b. 1 Oct., 1878.
- v. GEORGE S., b. 7 Feb., 1881 ; d. 10 Feb., 1882.

839. MARY WENDELL ⁸ CUSHING (Andrew ⁷ Seth ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 Aug., 1846. She married, 10 Sept., 1871, Amasa Jacobs, son of Amasa and Hannah L. (Fearing) Whiting. He was born in Hingham, 2 April, 1849. Resided at Boston, and on Main St., Hingham.

Children :

- i. MARY CUSHING (Whiting), b. 29 June, 1873.
- ii. AMASA.
- iii. MARIA JACOBS, b. 9 Oct., 1879 ; d. next day.
- iv. A son, b. 9 Oct., 1879 ; d. same day.

840. ELIZABETH LINCOLN ⁸ CUSHING (Oliver ⁷ Seth ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 12 Aug., 1831. She married, 30 Jan., 1862, Seth Stowers, son of Seth S. and Betsey (Reed) Hersey. He was born in Hingham, Mass., 21 Nov., 1833, and surviving her married, secondly, 17 Dec., 1867, Mabel C. Burrell. Elizabeth died 12 Jan., 1866. Seth was a carpenter. Resided on Main St., South Hingham.

- i. HARRY (Hersey), b. 19 March, 1864 ; d. in two days.
- ii. LIZZIE LINCOLN, b. 8 May, 1865.

841. WILLIAM ⁸ CUSHING (Oliver ⁷ Seth ⁶ Pyam ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 24 May, 1836. He married, first, 28 Jan., 1864, Harriet Ann, daughter of Joshua L. and Jane (Whitcomb) Higgins.

She was born in Hingham, 5 Oct., 1842, and died 13 May, 1868. He married, secondly, 20 Oct., 1870, Mehitable F., daughter of Loring and Martha (Hersey) Cushing (No. 431 : v). She was born in Hingham, 13 May, 1336. William was a trader, and postmaster. Resided on Main St., South Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham, by his second wife :

- i. HARRIET LORING, b. 7 Sept., 1871 ; m. 12 Oct., 1898, Chauncey G. Whiton.
- ii. GERTRUDE WARREN, b. 17 June, 1874 ; d. 24 Dec., 1877.
- iii. OLIVER, b. 12 July, 1878.

842. MARY WASHINGTON⁸ CUSHING (Theophilus⁷ Washington⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 8 April, 1835. She married, 2 Aug., 1852, Calvin House, son of Job and Martha (Wetherbee) Young. He was born in Turner, Me., 11 July, 1827. Was a bootmaker by trade. Resided on Main St., Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. EUGENE BURLEIGH (Young), b. 29 Jan., 1854.
- ii. CHARLES JACOB, b. 30 July, 1855 ; m. 10 Nov., 1881, Adeline A. Simmons. He was drowned in Accord Pond, 13 Sept., 1885.
- iii. NELLIE CUSHING, b. 21 Dec., 1856 ; m. 4 April, 1886, Frank S. Chute, of Rockland ; d. in Hingham, 24 Oct., 1887.
- iv. FRANK BROWN, b. 18 Jan., 1860.
- v. ANNIE BRADFORD, b. 20 Aug., 1863.
- vi. HARRY WESTON, b. 4 Dec., 1875.

843. THEOPHILUS⁸ CUSHING (Theophilus⁷ Washington⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 9 April, 1839. He married, 15 Feb., 1866, Caroline F., daughter of Rufus and Ruth R. (Dunbar) Trott of Weymouth, Mass. She was born in Weymouth,

15 Nov., 1841. Theophilus died 11 Aug., 1892. He was a farmer. Served in the Civil War. Resided on Main St., South Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- 1178. i. THEOPHILUS EDWARD, b. 27 Feb., 1867.
- ii. CHARLES ARTHUR, b. 11 Nov., 1868; m. 24 Sept., 1895, Ida Elizabeth Harding, of Franklin, Mass. Resides in Seattle, Wash.
- 1179. iii. MARY EMMA, b. 2 Dec., 1870.
- iv. CARRIE ALICE, b. 10 Sept., 1872; m. 4 Nov., 1899, Ernest Stanley Lent, of Dorchester, Mass. Resides in Dorchester.
- v. JOHN ALBION, b. 26 Feb., 1876. Was a soldier in the Spanish-American War; also Assistant-Surgeon in the Army and Navy Hospital at Manilla, P. I. Resides in California.
- vi. WALTER HARLOW, b. 20 Aug., 1879. Resides in Dorchester, Mass.

844. THEOPHILUS HAMILTON⁸ CUSHING (Theophilus⁷ Nehemiah⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., in 1827. He married, first, in 1858, Augusta Child Holmes, of Frankfort, Me. She died in 1868. He married, secondly, in 1870, Mary Ella Hinman, of Bangor, Me. She died in Montreal, Que., whither they had removed in 1874. Theophilus died at Winterport, Me., 15 Oct., 1878. He was for several years a member of the Maine Legislature, serving both in the lower branch as representative of the town of Frankfort (now Winterport), Me., and in the Senate, representing the county of Waldo.

Children, born in Winterport, by his first wife :

- i. LUCINDA, b. 1860; m. in 1895, Arthur G. Trafton. One child, Nora M., b. in Los Angeles, Cal., 4 Feb., 1896.
- ii. PERCIVAL HOLMES, b. 1863; d. in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, 1878.

Child, by his second wife :

iii. RALPH HINMAN ; d. in infancy.

845. GEORGE BYRON ⁸ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 22 June, 1831. He married, 12 Nov., 1856, Annie Tilton Scammell, of St. John, N.B. Died in 1888. He was one of the pioneer lumber merchants of St. John, having moved there from Winterport, Me., in 1853. He became a member of the firm of André Cushing & Company in 1857, and no change was made in its membership until his death in 1888, when his interests were assumed by his son, George S. Cushing. Lumber was shipped by this firm to the United States, West Indies, South America and Canary Islands. In character and integrity Mr. Cushing was irreproachable and in courage indomitable, and possessed the admiration and respect of all. He was never naturalized in Canada, but always retained his United States citizenship.

Children, born in St. John :

- 1180. i. GEORGE SCAMMELL, b. 5 June, 1861.
- 1181. ii. WILLIAM CHANNING, b. 18 March, 1863.
- 1182. iii. THEOPHILUS, b. 19 July, 1865.
- 1183. iv. EMMA HELEN, b. 30 Dec., 1867.
- 1184. v. EDITH JEWETT, b. 28 Aug., 1872.

846. CHARLES BRECK ⁸ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Frankfort (now Winterport), Me., 10 April, 1842. He married in San Francisco, Cal., 18 March, 1866, Mary Elizabeth Chick. Subsequently removed to Montreal, Que. Now living in New York City.

Child, born in Montreal :

- i. MARY GERTRUDE, b. 7 April, 1870. Graduated B.Sc. from Wellesley College, 1892, and M. A., 1895.

847. PETER GIDDINGS ⁸ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Frankfort (now Winterport) Me., 9 May, 1848. He married, in Bangor, Me., in July, 1868, Ellen Drinkwater. He died in Bangor, 19 April, 1876.

Children :

- i. GEORGE HENRY, b. 6 Dec., 1868 ; d. at South Jamesport, Long Island, N.Y., 21 July, 1900.
- ii. HERBERT GIDDINGS, b. 12 Aug., 1870.
- iii. LEWIS, b. 18 March, 1872 ; d. the same year.
- iv. RALPH, b. 1 May, 1873.

848. VOLNEY BYRON ⁸ CUSHING (Theophilus ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Frankfort (now Winterport) Me., 31 Jan., 1856. He married at Bangor, Me., 19 Jan., 1886, Nellie M. Pearson. Now lives at Youngstown, Ohio. He has long been identified with the temperance question, and is well known as a popular lecturer on the subject.

Children, born in Bangor :

- i. MAX PEARSON, b. 27 Oct., 1886.

849. ANNIE BARKER ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Barker ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Newport, N. H., in 1837. She married Joseph J. Durham of Boston, Mass. Resides in Boston,

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH PIERCE (Durham), b. in Winterport, Me., 17 June, 1860.
- ii. ANNIE CUSHING, b. at Chelsea, Mass., 28 Sept., 1862 ; d. 8 Sept., 1863.
- iii. HELEN WHITTIER, b. at Chelsea, 20 March, 1866 ; m. 7 Sept., 1893, George C. Taft, of West Bloomfield, N.Y. ; d. 15 June, 1896.
- iv. ADELIN CUSHING, b. at Chelsea, 22 June, 1868 ; d. at Dorchester, Mass., 14 May, 1903.

- v. GEORGE SWAZY, b. at Chelsea, 13 Sept., 1876; d. 6 May, 1881.
- vi. ALICE GERTRUDE, b. at Peterboro', N.H., 17 April, 1879; d. 29 Oct., 1884.

850. BENJAMIN PIERCE ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Barker ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Winterport, Me., 22 Sept., 1849. He married, in 1871, Louisa A. Lawrence of Troy, N. Y., and settled in Marlboro', N. H.

Children, all born in Marlboro' :

- i. ADELINE PIERCE, b. 28 Aug., 1871; m. 17 April, 1900, Charles Augustus Boyce, of Boston, Mass.
- ii. BENJAMIN BARKER, b. 27 April, 1873; m. 22 Nov., 1900, Emma Julia Groves, of Worcester, Mass.
- iii. FRANCES LOUISE, b. 25 Aug., 1874.
- iv. LAWRENCE CANFIELD, b. 12 Sept., 1875.
- v. FRANK ALMON, b. 17 May, 1877.
- vi. MARY ISABELLE, b. 29 Jan., 1879.
- vii. HARRY, b. 4 Oct., 1880.
- viii. ALWILDA BLANCHE, b. 22 Jan., 1886.

851. SETH BRIGGS ⁸ CUSHING (Seth Briggs ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 Nov., 1839. He married, 21 April, 1872, Martha Ferguson, daughter of Laban and Alice (Ferguson) Cushing (No. 458 : vi). She was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 March, 1844. Seth died at Boston, 13 May, 1885. He was an engineer. Resided on Pleasant St., Hingham.

Child :

- i. ARTHUR CLARENCE, b. 8 June, 1874; m. Rebecca P. Whitman. Lives in Somerville, Mass., and has a daughter.

852. REBECCA PARTRIDGE ⁸ CUSHING (André ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Frankfort (now Winterport), Me., 21 March, 1847. She

married in St. John, N. B., 27 Feb., 1877, Calvin Sloane, son of James Wilson and Abigail (Hotchkiss) May. He was born in Nangatuck, Conn. Graduated from Yale Medical School 1873. Appointed Assist.-Physician in Connecticut Hospital for Insane, Nov., 1873. Remained there until Jan., 1878, when he was appointed Superintendent and Physician of the State Hospital for Insane, Danvers, Mass. Now practising in New York City, N. Y.

Child, born in Danvers :

- i. ELEANOR CUSHING (May), b. 22 Aug., 1878.

853. ALLSTON⁸ CUSHING (André⁷ Nehe-miah⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Frankfort, Me., 25 March, 1849. He married, 4 March, 1873, Clara Laurence Currier. She was born 3 Nov., 1853. He is in the lumbering business. Lives at Houlton, Me.

Children :

- i. LUCINDA CURRIER, b. 16 July, 1874 ; m. 11 Sept., 1901, Rev. Arthur Silver Morton, of St. Stephen, N.B.
- ii. BERTHA MAY, b. 10 March, 1876 ; m. 1 Sept., 1898, Parker B. Burleigh. He is a lawyer in Houlton, Me.
- iii. ANDRÉ RICHMOND, b. 13 Dec., 1877.
- iv. DELIA RICH, b. 10 Dec., 1883.
- v. CHARLES DUNN, b. 16 Aug., 1885.
- vi. CLARA LOUISE, b. 10 March, 1889.

854. LUCINDA RICH⁸ CUSHING (André⁷ Nehe-miah⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Frankfort, Me., in 1851. She married, 19 Sept., 1877, George B. Dunn. He is a lumber merchant in Ashland, Me.

Children, born in parish of Lancaster, St. John, N. B.

- i. LOUISE CUSHING (Dunn), b. 7 July, 1878. Graduated from Radcliffe College, Cambridge, Mass., 1901. She m. 2 Aug., 1905, Robert William Sawyer, Jr.

- ii. DEBORAH BRIGGS CUSHING, b. 14 May, 1880.
- iii. GEORGE ELBRIDGE, b. 22 March, 1883.

855. RICHMOND HERSEY ⁸ CUSHING (André ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in the parish of Lancaster, St. John, N. B., in 1853. He married in 1889, Emeline Tattrie of River John, Pictou Co., N. S. He is a civil engineer and Director of the Public Works Department of St. John, N. B.

Children :

- i. ALLSTON TATTRIE, b. in Wallace, N.S., 1890.
- ii. GEORGE BENJAMIN, b. in Wallace, 1891.
- iii. DOROTHY MAY, b. in Wallace, 1894; d. 1895.
- iv. HELEN GRANT, b. in Houlton, Me., 1896.
- v. HAZEL RICH, b. in Houlton, 1896.
- vi. RICHMOND HERSEY, b. in Houlton, 1898.

856. CHAUNCY DREW ⁸ CUSHING (André ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in the parish of Lancaster, St. John, N. B., 30 Oct., 1855. He married, 24 June, 1896, Josephine Fletcher, of Fletcher, North Carolina. He is in the lumber business in Tennessee.

Children :

- i. REBECCA FLETCHER, b. 28 May, 1897.
- ii. GEORGE WILLIAMSON, b. 15 Sept., 1898.

857. MARY LOVELL ⁸ CUSHING (Perez ⁷ Pyam ⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 6 Feb., 1836. She married, at Boston, 14 May, 1863, William S., son of Stephen and Maria Barker. He was born in Keene, N. H., 3 Nov., 1834, and died at Grantville, 5 June, 1872.

Children, born in Boston :

- i. WILLIAM FREDERIC (Barker), b. 12 April, 1864; d. at Roxbury, 5 Oct., 1867.
- ii. WALTER STEPHEN, b. 21 Oct., 1869; m. 15 June, 1893, Helen May Cushing (No. 1095 : i).

858. EMILY LOUISE ⁸ CUSHING (Perez ⁷ Pyam ⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 12 Aug., 1839. She married in New York, 19 Feb., 1863, William, son of David and Polly S. (Burr) Fearing. He was born in Hingham, 13 May, 1832, and died 24 May, 1905. She died in Hingham, 14 Feb., 1879. William for about thirty-five years conducted a grocery and drug store. He was town treasurer of Hingham from 1857 until 1905. He was a prominent Mason and Knight Templar. Was a member of the Hingham Veteran Firemen's Association, President of the Hingham Fire Insurance Company, and a director of the Agricultural and Horticultural Society of that town.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. WILLIAM BURR (Fearing), b. 25 Sept., 1864. Lives at Hingham.
- ii. ALICE LOUISE, b. 29 Aug., 1866; m. 14 Nov., 1901, Edward Bigley Pratt.
- iii. GERTRUDE ISABEL, b. 1 Oct., 1872; m. 1 July, 1897, William Pratt.
- iv. ALBERT, b. 31 May, 1874; d. at Boston, 22 July, 1882.

859. JAMES TUFTS ⁸ CUSHING (Pyam ⁷⁻⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Medford, Mass., 3 Dec., 1841. He married in San Francisco, 6 Dec., 1875, Maggie Gardner, who came from England. Resides in Berkley, Cal. Served in the Artillery in the Rebellion.

Children, born in Oakland :

- i. JAMES HENRY, b. 26 Nov., 1876.
- ii. LEROY PEARCE, b. 23 May, 1878.
- iii. WALTER, b. 16 July, 1884.

860. JULIA ADELAIDE ⁸ CUSHING (Pyam ⁷⁻⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Medford, Mass., 17 Dec., 1845. She married, first, at Medford, 28

Feb., 1867, Thomas, son of Thomas Pearce ; and, secondly, in Boston, 18 Feb., 1888, Henry K., son of William and Mary Elizabeth (King) Lyman. He was born in Waltham, Mass., 8 Nov., 1852. Resides in Somerville, Mass.

Children, born in Medford, by her first husband :

- i. MABEL ADELAIDE (Pearce) b. 2 Sept., 1870 ; m. 3 Sept., 1894, George Elisha Fox.
- ii. ARTHUR CUSHING, b. 15 Oct., 1873. Is a physician at Billerica, Mass.
- iii. WALTER SANBORN, b. 29 May, 1879 ; m. 10 June, 1903, Helen Beale.

861. HELEN CORDELIA ⁸ CUSHING (Pyam ⁷⁻⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Medford, Mass., 23 Nov., 1848. She married in Medford, 17 Feb., 1871, Edward F., son of Elijah and Eliza (Hill) Allen. He was born in Medford, 22 Dec., 1848. Resides at Medford.

Children, born in Medford :

- i. EDITH ELIZA (Allen), b. 5 April, 1875.
- ii. GRACE WHITEMORE, b. 6 Sept., 1877 ; m. 7 Jan., 1905, William Henry Carpenter. Lives at Brooklyn, N.Y.

862. CHARLES HENRY ⁸ CUSHING (Pyam ⁷⁻⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Medford, Mass., 7 July, 1858. He married at Medford, 6 April, 1881, Florence H., daughter of Charles Henry and Sarah (Hutchins) James. She was born in Medford, 18 May, 1864. They reside in Denver, Colorado.

Children, born in Medford :

- i. SARAH STETSON, b. 15 Nov., 1881 ; m. 5 April, 1905, Frank Sevyne Donehue. Lives at Denver.
- ii. ALICE GERTRUDE, b. 27 Nov., 1882.

863. FRED LOVELL ⁸ CUSHING (Pyam ⁷⁻⁶ Perez ⁵ Theophilus ⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Medford, Mass., 26 Sept., 1864. He married at Salt Lake City, Utah,

24 July, 1892, Eleanore Wilhelmina, daughter of George Frederick and Emma Malinda (Bainter) Dust. She was born in Detroit, Mich., 29 April, 1874. They reside in Medford, Mass. He has been clerk of the Medford Board of Water Commissioners since 1894.

Children, born in Medford :

- i. OLIVE, b. 25 April, 1894.
- ii. IRMA ESTEVAN, b. 17 July, 1895.
- iii. LOVELL MILLS, b. 4 July, 1898.
- iv. KARL PYAM, b. 15 Jan., 1904.

864. THOMAS SETH ⁸ CUSHING (Seth ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Wyoming, N. Y., 3 Jan., 1829. He married, 26 Oct., 1859, Lavinia May Pratt. She was born 17 July, 1833. He died in Wyoming, 17 Feb., 1897. He was engaged in the drug and grocery business at Wyoming for many years. He was appointed postmaster by President Pierce and held the office nine years. He was also appointed postmaster during President Cleveland's first term.

Children, born in Wyoming :

1185. i. CHARLES E., b. 10 Nov., 1860.
1186. ii. GEORGE MAURICE, b. 6 March, 1862.
1187. iii. FRANKLIN SETH, b. 19 Feb., 1864.
1188. iv. JENNIE A., b. 24 Sept., 1866.
- v. ALDEN THOMAS, b. 17 April, 1870. He is a druggist and lives at Lancaster, N. Y.

865. HORACE GAY ⁸ CUSHING (Seth ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Wyoming, N. Y., 29 Jan., 1832. He married, 12 Jan., 1860, Mary S. Miller. She was born in Wyoming, 12 July, 1838. Her grandfather, Stephen Miller, served in the Revolutionary War under Gen. Gates, was in the battle of Saratoga, and took part in the capture of Gen. Burgoyne. His wife, Priscilla Wolcott,

was a descendant of Oliver Wolcott, a Revolutionary soldier, a member of the Continental Congress and a signer of the Declaration of Independence. Horace Cushing and his brother Thomas were engaged in the drug and grocery business at Wyoming for many years, under the name of Cushing Brothers. In 1883 he sold his interest in the business to his brother, and in 1886 bought a furniture and undertaking business in Wyoming, and is still conducting the same.

Children, born in Wyoming :

- 1189. i. CHARLES, b. 11 April, 1862.
- 1190. ii. WILLIS EARLE, b. 25 Feb., 1869.

866. JOHN BEAL ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Solomon¹ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 27 Dec., 1834. He married, 18 Oct., 1856, Mary A. Remick.

Child :

- i. CHARLES A., b. 12 Sept., 1867.

867. JOHN MORLAND ⁸ CUSHING (John Dean ⁷ Thomas Croade ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Solomon ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born in Salem, Mass., 16 July, 1825. He married in San Francisco, Cal., 25 July, 1858, Ann M. Kennedy. He served an apprenticeship at the printing business with his father until 1849, when he left for California, partially in search of gold, but principally of health. He is now living in Oakland, Cal., and is in the employ of the Southern Pacific Railroad Company.

Children :

- i. ALICE GRAY, b. 25 May, 1859 ; d. 10 July, 1862.
- ii. LIZZIE MORLAND, b. 3 March, 1863 ; d. 16 Aug., 1863.
- iii. OSCAR KENNEDY, b. 7 May, 1865 ; m. in San Francisco, Cal., 26 April, 1899, Ina G. Griffin. He is now a lawyer in San Francisco.

- iv. CHARLES STUART, b. 28 Dec., 1867. Now a lawyer in San Francisco.
- v. CAROLINE MORLAND, b. 6 Sept., 1871; m. 11 June, 1901, Prof. Driveway, of Leland Stanford University.

868. NATHANIEL SHURTLEFF⁸ CUSHING (Matth⁷⁻⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matth³ Daniel² Matth¹) was born in Middleboro', Mass., 20 May, 1830. He married, in March, 1857, Waitstil Murdock. She died in Jan., 1892.

Children :

- i. ANNA, b. 25 Jan., 1859; d. April, 1874.
- ii. ALFRED M., b. 25 Nov., 1860; m. 28 Dec., 1887, Flora M. Shurtleff.
- iii. ELIZABETH SHURTLEFF, b. 4 Sept., 1862; d. Aug., 1869.
- iv. CARLETON, b. 1864; d. Aug., 1869.
- v. NATHANIEL SHURTLEFF, b. Aug., 1869; m. 1895, Ruth Lee.
- vi. EMMA, b. June, 1874; d. May, 1895.

869. MATTHEW HENRY⁸ CUSHING (Matth⁷⁻⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matth³ Daniel² Matth¹) was born in Middleboro', Mass., 4 Feb., 1832. He married, 28 Oct., 1855, Polly S. McFarlin. Now resides in Middleboro', Mass.

Children :

- i. HENRY DEXTER, b. 11 Sept., 1857; d. 17 May, 1868.
- 1191. ii. MATTHEW, b. 6 July, 1859.
- iii. CHARLES WESLEY, b. 3 March, 1870; d. 22 July, 1881.
- 1192. iv. MYRA, b. 20 July, 1871.
- v. ELDORETTA, b. 20 April, 1877.

870. CALEB⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Drew⁷ Matth⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matth³ Daniel² Matth¹) was born 31 Jan., 1852. He married Amy R. Potter. Lives in Marion, Mass.

Children :

- i. ETHEL MAY, b. 2 May, 1887.
- ii. ALBERT HENRY, b. 29 Dec., 1889.
- iii. BENJAMIN DREW, b. 8 Oct., 1891.
- iv. LYDIA EDNA, b. 2 April, 1895.
- v. JAMES BUCKLEY, b. 15 July, 1901.

871. JOHN D.⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Drew⁷ Matthew⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Marion, Mass., 5 Aug., 1854. He married, 25 April, 1875, Louisa F. Kelley. Lives in Charlestown, Mass.

Children :

- i. DAVID FREEMAN, b. 6 Dec., 1875.
- ii. WALDO EMERSON, b. 17 June, 1880.

872. MARY D.⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin Drew⁷ Matthew⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Marion, Mass., 7 April, 1858. She married, 27 Nov., 1877, Eben Harris Morss. Lives in Marion, Mass.

Children :

- i. JAMES HARRIS (Morss), b. 28 Aug., 1878.
- ii. ORION GAMALIA, b. 14 Oct., 1881.

872½. GEORGE HOLMES⁸ CUSHING (George Hop-
pin⁷ Henry⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Mat-
thew¹) was born in Chicago, Ill., 12 March, 1871. He
married, at San Francisco, Cal., 10 May., 1900, Fannie,
daughter of Thomas McCormack. He was accidentally killed
at Tropic, Cal., 23 Jan., 1903.

Children :

- i. JULIA LARNARD, b. 13 Jan., 1901.
And a child born about May, 1902.

873. EDWARD THAXTER⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin⁷
Jerom⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹)
was born 18 Aug., 1851. He married, first, 17 Feb., 1880,
Lilias L. Shannon. She died 31 Dec., 1885. He married,
secondly, 28 Aug., 1897, Mabel A. Robey.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. EDITH LILIAS, b. 26 Oct., 1881 ; m. 3 Aug., 1904, George Audley Derbyshire.
- ii. ROBERT SHANNON, b. 14 Aug., 1883 ; d. 23 March, 1889.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. AUGUSTA ROBEY, b. 13 June, 1899 ; d. 18 June, 1899.
- iv. GERTRUDE AUGUSTA, b. 26 June, 1900.

874. ANNA MARIA ⁸ CUSHING (Hezekiah Rice ⁷ Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 28 Nov., 1827. She married, 14 Feb., 1852, Charles F. MacCallum. He died 26 Sept., 1894. She died 4 Jan., 1903. They moved to Anaconda, Montana, in Dec., 1889.

Children :

- i. MARIA SOPHIA (MacCallum) ; m. 3 May, 1886, W. S. Tuttle.
- ii. MARIA LOUISA VICTORIA ; m. 9 Sept., 1889, A. P. Cloutier ; d. 23 Sept., 1891.
- iii. JOSEPH ALEXANDER MORLEY ; d. unm. 25 April, 1886.
- iv. ALBERT CUSHING ; m. 17 Feb., 1890, Eugénie Michaud.
- v. SARAH AMELIA ; d. 29 Jan., 1866.
- vi. SARAH AMELIA ; m. 16 Dec., 1890, D. F. Hallahan.
- vii. CHARLES ARTHUR ; m. 20 Jan., 1897, May Cannovan.
- viii. JOB A. ; d. 13 Sept., 1894.

875. EMERY JOB ⁸ CUSHING (Emery ⁷ Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 Aug., 1826. He married in Chatham, Que., 9 Dec., 1847, Mary Ann Maguire, and removed to Pembroke, Ont. He died at Ottawa, Ont., 5 Oct., 1882.

Children :

- i. CLARA BOSTWICK, b. 17 Oct., 1849 ; m. 8 Nov., 1875, William Wade, of Grenville, Que. One child, Bella Kate, b. 17 Aug., 1876 ; d. in infancy.
- ii. ARTHUR McDONALD, b. 30 Nov., 1851 ; m. (1) 31 Dec., 1881, Florence Graham, of Ottawa. She died 4 Dec., 1882. He m. (2) 4 Nov., 1886, Mary Jane Burrows, of

- Chelsea, Que. Died in Ottawa, 21 April, 1899. One child, Florence Bertha, b. 1882 ; d. in infancy.
1193. iii. MARY GEORGIANNA, b. 25 March, 1855.
 iv. CATHERINE ANN, b. 25 March, 1855. Lives in Ottawa, Ont.
 v. EMERY, b. April, 1858 ; d. 1863.
1194. vi. EDWARD, b. April, 1858.
 vii. BERTHA FRANCES, b. 1860 ; d. 1869.

876. LEMUEL HEZEKIAH ⁸ CUSHING (Emery ⁷ Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1831. He married in 1855, Alexandrina M. M. Atkinson. He went to Eau Claire, Wisconsin, and thence removed to Chippewa Falls, Wis., where he now resides, and of which town he was an alderman.

Children :

1195. i. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. 10 June, 1856.
 1196. ii. MARY ALEXANDRA, b. 1857.
 iii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 24 Jan., 1859 ; m. 25 Dec., 1894, Alphenia Holt. One child, Lemuel Holt, b. 6 Nov., 1895.
 iv. LAURA FRANCES, b. 25 April, 1860 ; m. 17 Aug., 1881, Robert Kennedy. One child, Roland, b. 5 April, 1888.
 v. BEATRICE MAUD, b. 16 Nov., 1861 ; d. 20 Sept., 1880.
 vi. WALTER JOHN, b. 20 May, 1863 ; d. 8 Sept., 1864.
 vii. HORACE ALBERT, b. 20 March, 1865.
1197. viiii. MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. 5 Dec., 1867.
 ix. LEMUEL KENNEDY, b. 12 Jan., 1869 ; m. 1 June, 1895, Sue Carpenter.
 x. ALBERTA, b. 9 May, 1872 ; m. 25 Nov., 1898, Theophilus Richey.

877. HARRIET ⁸ CUSHING (Lemuel ⁷ Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Chatham, Que., 11 June, 1837. She married, 9 Aug., 1858, Thomas Barron of Lachute, Que. She died 13 Feb., 1864. Surviving her he married, secondly, Grace Henry. Now resides in Lachute, where he has filled a number of public offices.

Children, born in Lachute :

- i. ELIZA HASTINGS (Barron), b. 2 May, 1859.
- ii. THOMAS JOHN, b. 27 May, 1862. Graduated from McGill College, B.A., 1882, and the Presbyterian Theological College, B.D., 1887. Resides in British Columbia.
- iii. LEMUEL CUSHING, b. 29 Aug., 1863.

878. JAMES BROCK ⁸ CUSHING (Lemuel ⁷ Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Chatham, Que., 2 Oct., 1839. He married, 31 March, 1869, Elizabeth Titcombe, daughter of Francis Manning and Mary (Briggs) Hill, of Kingston, Ont. He died at his residence "Ingle-side", Cushing, (Township of Chatham), Que., 22 Oct., 1903. Resided at Cushing until October, 1890, when he removed with his family to Montreal. In February, 1900, he returned to his native place where he occupied the position of Superintendent of the Carillon and Grenville Canals up to the time of his death. He took a leading and active part in the religious, educational, and agricultural interests of the community. For many years, he was Colonel of the 11th Battalion, better known as the Argenteuil Rangers, and upon his resignation, a short time before his death, retired with the rank and title of Lieut.-Colonel, receiving the long service as well as the Fenian raid service medal.

Children, born in Chatham :

- i. PERCY HILL, b. 9 July, 1872 ; d. 22 Dec., 1896.
- ii. JAMES WILFRED, b. 13 July, 1874 ; d. 6 Oct., 1892.
- iii. LEMUEL, b. 26 Nov., 1875. Chartered accountant.
- iv. CATHARINE HUTCHINS, b. 5 Jan., 1877 ; m. 4 June, 1902, William Yuile King, of Montreal.
- v. FRANCIS MANNING HILL, b. 31 Jan., 1880.

879. LYDIA MARIA ⁸ CUSHING (Lemuel ⁷ Job ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Chatham, Que., 29 Nov., 1840. She married, first, 13 Sept., 1870, Robert Beveridge, of Houghton, Mich. He died 15 Oct., 1871.



LEMUEL CUSHING, M.A., LL.D.
Author of the first edition of the "Cushing Genealogy."

She married, secondly, 2 Nov., 1876, Rev. Donald Ross. He has been a minister of the Presbyterian Church since 1865, and holds the degrees of B.D. and D.D. Professor in the Theological Faculty of Queen's University, Kingston, Ont., since 1883.

Child, born in Houghton, by her first husband :

- i. ALICE BELL (Beveridge), b. 4 July, 1871 ; m. Douglas Porteous, of Jersey City, N.J.

880. LEMUEL⁸ CUSHING (Lemuel⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Chatham, Que., 18 Feb., 1842. He married, 8 April, 1869, Ellen Myra, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Rodd) MacDougall. He died in Montreal, Que., 1 March, 1881. He studied at McGill University, Montreal, and received the degrees of B.A., 1863 ; B.C.L., 1865 ; M.A., 1867 ; LL.D., 1879. He was admitted to the Bar of the Province of Quebec, in Montreal, Nov., 1865. In his profession as a lawyer he achieved considerable distinction, and the regret felt at his early death is testified by the resolutions unanimously passed by his confrères of the Bar. In politics he was a Liberal and at one time represented the County of Argenteuil, Que., in the Dominion Parliament. He took a keen interest in all athletic sports ; was President of the Montreal Lacrosse Club, and one of the original members of the Montreal Amateur Athletic Association. He also took an active part in Church and religious work, particularly of the Young Men's Christian Association of which he was at one time President. He published in 1877 the first Genealogy of the Cushing Family, to which reference has already been made in the preface.

Children, born in Montreal :

- i. WALTER EDGAR, b. 19 May, 1870.
- ii. HAROLD BEVERIDGE, b. 6 April, 1873. Graduated from McGill College, B.A., 1892 ; M.D., 1898. Practising physician in Montreal ; Assoc. in Medicine at the Royal Victoria Hospital ; Physician to Children's Hospital.

- iii. FLORENCE ETHELWYN, b. 11 Nov., 1874.
- iv. JAMES STEVENSON, b. 2 Oct., 1878. Author of the present volume.

881. THOMAS⁸ CUSHING (Lemuel⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Chatham, Que., 15 April, 1843. He married, 7 Jan., 1874, Margaret Ellen, daughter of Archibald Ronald and Eliza (Lane) Cameron, of Lachute, Que. Resides in Montreal, and is President and Manager of the Montreal Brewing Co.

Children, born in Montreal, Que. :

- i. ARCHIBALD RONALD CAMERON, b. 19 Aug., 1875 ; d. 16 March, 1876.
- ii. THOMAS HUBERT, b. 10 Dec., 1877.
- iii. GORDON CAMERON, b. 10 Oct., 1880.

882. MIRIAM EASTMAN⁸ CUSHING (Lemuel⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Chatham, Que., 9 June 1845. She married, 30 April, 1878, Matthew Pollock Cochrane, of Montreal, Que. They now reside in Montreal.

Child, born in Montreal :

- i. ETHEL MIRIAM (Cochrane), b. 2 Nov., 1879 ; m. 8 Sept., 1898, John Cochrane Shanks, of Glasgow, Scotland.

883. CHARLES⁸ CUSHING (Lemuel⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Chatham, Que., 1 May, 1848. He married, 28 Jan., 1883, Lily M., daughter of Robertson Macaulay, of Montreal. He graduated from McGill College, B.C.L., in 1869, and now practises the profession of a Notary-Public in Montreal. He is an active member of the Congregational Church and has always taken a leading part in promoting the interests of this body, both in its college and in its missionary efforts. He was elected a Director of the Sun Life Assurance Co. of Canada in 1904.

Children, born in Montreal :

- i. ROBERTSON MACAULAY, b. 22 June, 1884.
- ii. DOUGALL, b. 3 May, 1886.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 17 June, 1888.
- iv. ARTHUR GIBB, b. 6 Feb., 1890.
- v. EDITH ROSS, b. 19 Jan., 1892.
- vi. ERIC ALBERT, b. 17 Nov., 1893.
- vii. GEOFFREY EDGAR, b. 7 Feb., 1898.

884. WILLIAM MAIR⁸ CUSHING (Lemuel⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Chatham, Que., 25 Oct., 1853. He married, 25 Oct., 1893, Emily, daughter of F. W. Stevenson, of Hillview, Manitoba. He was Captain of the 6th Fusiliers, Montreal, in 1878, and later Captain of the 11th Argenteuil Rangers. Removed to Elkhorn, Manitoba, in 1884, and has taken an active interest in municipal affairs, serving his district as Councillor and Reeve for 8 years, and has also been prominently identified with every progressive movement of the then pioneer settlement of this district.

Child, born in Elkhorn :

- i. LESLIE FRIDERICK, b. 12 Jan., 1896.

885. GEORGE⁸ CUSHING (Lemuel⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Chatham, Que., 2 April, 1857. He married, 12 May, 1894, Simona, daughter of Maximo and Juana Yanez de Navares. He travelled extensively in the Western States, finally settling in Mexico. For some years he was engaged in working several mines and smelting their ores at La Trinidad, Otaez, Mexico. He now resides in the city of Mexico, and is managing director of the Canada Mexico Trading Co.

Children :

- i. MONICA, b. 4 May, 1895.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 13 July, 1896.
- iii. FRED, b. 28 March, 1898.
- iv. MARIA CARMEN, b. 4 April, 1899.

- v. CARLOS JOSÉ, b. 10 Jan., 1901.
- vi. FRANCIS HUTCHINS, b. 11 March, 1903.
- vii. VERONICA CATHARINE, b. 12 July, 1904.

886. LEONARD WAREHAM⁸ CUSHING (Leonard⁷ Wareham⁶ Jacob⁵ Job⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Lowell, Mass., 9 Jan., 1830. He married Catherine Heath, daughter of Stephen Hodgdon of West Trenton, Me. He has now been in the weather vane business for over thirty years at Waltham, Mass.

Children :

- 1198. i. CHARLES WILSON, b. in Chicopee, Mass., 5 Dec., 1852.
- 1199. ii. HARRY REED, b. in Waltham, 30 May, 1854.
- iii. SARAH HODGDON, b. in Waltham, 3 Nov., 1856; d. 14 Sept., 1857.
- iv. MARGARET ABBOTT, b. in Waltham, 9 Sept., 1861; d. 30 Jan., 1862.

887. SUSAN ELIZABETH⁸ CUSHING (Samuel⁷ Tileston⁶ Timothy⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 22 March, 1826. She married, 7 April, 1845, George White. Died 8 April, 1889.

Children :

- i. AUGUSTA CUSHING (White), b. 13 Nov., 1846; m. 2 June, 1880, Blanchard Tyner Pettengill.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 5 Dec., 1848; d. 14 June, 1857.
- iii. SUSAN ELIZABETH, b. 8 Nov., 1853.
- iv. ANNIE AVERY, b. 14 March, 1856; m. 13 Oct., 1880, William Albert Stetson.
- v. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 21 Jan., 1860; m. 21 Jan., 1891, Fannie Whiton Merrill.

888. HENRY SAMUEL⁸ CUSHING (Samuel⁷ Tileston⁶ Timothy⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 17 April, 1830. He married, 3 Oct., 1861, Mary L. Bird. She died 9 Nov., 1897.

Children :

- i. MARY LOUISE, b. 2 April, 1863 ; d. 22 April, 1864.
- ii. GERTRUDE CLINTON, b. 5 June, 1865.
1200. iii. EMMA BIRD, b. 9 March, 1873.

889. SARAH MARIA ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ Tileston ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 3 Oct., 1833. She married, 28 Nov., 1855, Charles C. Wentworth. Died 22 Feb., 1883.

Children :

- i. ANNIE CLINTON (Wentworth), b. 17 Nov., 1859.
- ii. EMILY CUSHING, b. 8 Sept., 1868.

890. ANNAH JANE ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ Tileston ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 Dec., 1836. She married, 14 March, 1861, Hamilton Wood. Died 29 Jan., 1899.

Child :

- i. HENRY HAMILTON (Wood), b. 23 Jan., 1868.

891. WILLIAM TILESTON ⁸ CUSHING (Tileston ⁷⁻⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 3 Sept., 1833. He married, first, 23 Jan., 1861, Jerusha Althause. She died 31 March, 1878. He married, secondly, 30 May, 1883, Gertrude W., daughter of Charles K. and Sarah (Hitchings) Wells of Milwaukee, Wis. When he was a boy the family moved to New York, where they all spent the rest of their lives. He died 21 June, 1900. His widow now resides in Milwaukee, Wis.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. SAMUEL TILESTON, b. 13 Jan., 1863.
- ii. WILLIAM ALTHAUSE, b. 31 Aug., 1864.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. PERCY MARKS, b. 12 Dec., 1884.
- iv. MARY WELLS, b. 11 April, 1892.

892. HENRY KNOX ⁸ CUSHING (Henry Knox ⁷ Tileston ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 13 June, 1833. He married, 11 Sept., 1858, Kate H. Hodkinson. Lived in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children :

- i. CAROLINE M., b. 18 May, 1861.
- ii. CHARLES H., b. 12 June, 1864 ; d. 9 April, 1868.
- iii. HARRY K., b. 9 April, 1868.
- iv. FREDERIC LAYTON, b. 18 Sept., 1870 ; d. 22 Dec., 1871.
- v. NELLIE TILESTON, b. 6 Oct., 1872.
- vi. Twins, b. 6 Dec., 1875 ; d. 8 and 28 Dec., 1875.

893. EMMA M. ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ David ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born ———. She married, 2 Nov., 1866, George Blanchard of New Ipswich, N. H. He died 29 June, 1886. She now lives in Lynn, Mass.

Children, born in Lynn :

- i. FRANK W. (Blanchard), b. 19 Sept., 1867 ; m. Belle Libbey, of Lynn.
- ii. ERNEST, b. 28 Feb., 1872 ; d. 29 June, 1882.
- iii. EDITH, b. 7 Aug., 1874 ; m. 13 June, 1899, Percy S. De Costa, of Maine.
- iv. ELMER, b. 26 Feb., 1876 ; d. 9 June, 1876.

894. FRED ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ David ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 March, 1856. He married, 10 Feb., 1871, Clara Davis of Sandwich, N. H.

Child :

- i. BRADBURY, b. 27 April, 1872.

895. FANNIE ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ David ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born ———. She married, 5 Oct., 1881, John A. Woodman of Stafford, N. H. He is a leather dealer in Lynn, Mass.

Child :

- i. FLORENCE A. (Woodman), b. 8. May, 1883.

896. ELIZABETH COBURN ⁸ CUSHING (John Schwartkin ⁷ Caleb ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Brunswick, Me., 9 Dec., 1845. She married, 6 June, 1862, Frank Edwin Allan of Portland, Me.

Children, born in Portland :

- i. A son, b. 1 June, 1869; d. young.
ii. JOHN CUSHING (Allan), b. 18 June, 1871.
iii. ELIZABETH CUSHING, b. 18 June, 1874.

897. ELI W. ⁸ CUSHING (Solomon ⁷ Joshua ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 26 Aug., 1809. He married, 2 May, 1830, Celina C. Woodward. He died 14 Feb., 1877.

Children :

- i. HIRAM, b. 28 Feb., 1831.
1201. ii. MELINDA, b. 11 July, 1839.
1202. iii. ESTHER W., b. 10 July, 1848.
1203. iv. JEROME, b. 31 Dec., 1849.

898. WILLIAM ⁸ CUSHING (Solomon ⁷ Joshua ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 June, 1828. He married in 1865, Eliza Pool. He died 20 Oct., 1877.

Children :

- i. WALTER.
ii. HARRY.
iii. BELLE.
iv. HOWARD.

899. SOLON P. ⁸ CUSHING (David F. ⁷ Warren ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 29 March, 1860. He married, 15 Jan., 1884, Eva M., daughter of Ransom B. Thrasher of Cambridgeport, Vt. He is Postmaster at Cambridgeport.

Child :

- i. RAYMOND, b. 17 Oct., 1893.

900. ELLA L. ⁸ CUSHING (Rollo Tileston ⁷ Samuel ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 9 Oct., 1842. She married, 20 Oct., 1868, Llewellyn E. Dwinell. Lives at Colorado Springs, Colo.

Children :

- i. MARION (Dwinell); died in childhood.
- ii. ROLLO CUSHING, b. 29 May, 1873; d. in Nauvre Eciga, Luzon, 12 April, 1902. Served in Cuba with the Rough Riders as Captain, and was wounded at Santiago de Cuba, 1 July, 1898. Served also in the Philippines two years as Lieutenant; was on the staff of Brig. Gen. Fred Funston, in Luzon.
- iii. OLIVE, b. 15 July, 1876.
- iv. HENRY L., b. 1 Jan., 1879; m. 27 June, 1900, Mary Hoyt.

901. FRANK B. ⁸ CUSHING (Rollo Tileston ⁷ Samuel ⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 2 July, 1848. He married, in March, 1878, Alice Davis. Lives on the farm where he was born near Charlotte, Mich.

Children :

- i. CORTEZ; m. 16 Sept., 1903, Maud Martin. He was a soldier in the Cuban War.
- ii. FRANK.
- iii. ZELOTUS; m. in Oct., 1902, Ferry Frye.
- iv. PERRY; m. in Dec., 1901, Goldie Brook. One child, Alice B., b. 1 July, 1903.
- v. EDWIN.
- vi. ROLLO TILESTON.

902. CHARLES EDWARD ⁸ CUSHING (Charles ⁷ Job ⁶⁻⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1852. He married, in 1876, Jennie Frances Baugs. He died 4 June, 1885.

Children :

- i. LAURA ELIZABETH, b. 1879.
- ii. LEIGH BANGS, b. 1885.

903. WALTER FOSTER⁸ CUSHING (Samuel⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in 1857. He married, in 1881, Carrie E. Bullard. Resides in Medford, Mass. He is a member of the firm of Adams, Cushing & Foster, blank book manufacturers, etc., of Boston.

Children :

- i. KATHARINE BULLARD, b. 1883.
- ii. ROLAND FRANKLIN, b. 1887 ; d. 1892.

904. OLIVIA MARY⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born —. She married, in 1831, Canfield Dorwin, U. S. consul at Montreal, P.Q.

Children :

- i. AMELIA (Dorwin).
- ii. CHARLOTTE; m. Robert L. Gault, of Montreal, Que.

905. WILLIAM FREEMAN⁸ CUSHING (Augustus⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born —. He married Jane Dewitt.

Children :

- i. JOSEPH.
- ii. WILLIAM F.
- iii. CHARLES.

906. SARAH AUGUSTA⁸ CUSHING (Augustus⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 23 May, 1820. She married in March, 1843, Charles D., son of Henry Gibbard Freeman. He was a lawyer in Philadelphia, Pa.

Children :

- i. JOSEPH RUSSELL (Freeman) ; d. in infancy.
- ii. CHARLES AUGUSTUS ; d. 1864.

- iii. HARRY BAMPFYLDE; d. 1901.
- iv. SARAH ISABEL; m. Charles W. Frost.
- v. WILLIAM.
- vi. MARION; m. Charles J. Wills.
- vii. CANFIELD DORWIN; d. 1901.
- viii. ELIZA RUSSELL; d. in 1861 or 1862.
- ix. MARY AUGUSTA; m. Charles Brooks Richardson.

907. JOHN PARKER HALE ⁸ CUSHING (John Samuel Thomas⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in South Berwick, Me., 11 Dec., 1826. He married, 5 Jan., 1851, Sabrina Tufts, of Rockport, Mass. She died 23 Sept., 1862.

Children :

- i. MARY JANE, b. in Rockport, May, 1853; d. Sept., 1853.
- ii. LYDIA C. P. H., b. in Boston, 25 March, 1858; m. in 1893, Francis Dean, of Cambridge, Mass.

908. SAMUEL THOMAS AUGUSTUS ⁸ CUSHING (John Samuel Thomas⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in South Berwick, Me., 15 Dec., 1828. He married, 4 Nov., 1852, Sophia F. Blake, of Concord, N.H. He died in Winchester, Mass., in 1880.

Children, born in Boston :

- i. SARAH OLIVIA, b. Sept., 1855; d. 23 July, 1861.
- ii. SOPHIA F. B., b. Sept., 1860; d. at Winchester, 7 June, 1869.

909. WILLIAM PARKER HALE ⁸ CUSHING (John Samuel Thomas⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in South Berwick, Me., 11 July, 1831. He married, 11 Dec., 1856, Mary Frances Grover, of Chelsea, Mass. He died at Walden, Mass., 24 Dec., 1864.

Children, born in Chelsea :

- i. SAMUEL WENTWORTH, b. 7 Sept., 1857.
- ii. HORATIO A.; d. at Chelsea, 5 Oct., 1863.
- iii. ARTHUR H.; d. at Walden, 3 Sept., 1864.

910. TEMPERANCE F.^s CUSHING (Francis⁷⁻⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 19 May, 1801. She married, 31 Jan., 1828, John Thayer. Died in Turner, Me., 17 Feb., 1865.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH H. (Thayer), b. 7 March, 1829; d. unm. 29 Sept., 1850.
- ii. ANN T., b. 4 March, 1830; d. unm. 25 Oct., 1861.
- iii. ROBERT CUSHING, b. 25 Sept., 1833; m. (1) 26 March, 1865, Deborah L. Whitman, of Turner, Me.; (2) 12 May, 1871, Zilpha M. Prince; and (3) 3 Oct., 1894, Celia Barker. He served in the Civil War.

911. LYDIA^s CUSHING (Francis⁷⁻⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 27 July, 1807. She married, in 1830, Sewell Benson, and removed to California. She died in March, 1862.

Children :

- i. ELLEN D. (BENSON), b. 18 Nov., 1831; m. 23 July, 1856, William B. Storey.
- ii. ANNA C., b. 22 Aug., 1836; d. Sept., 1853.
- iii. JOHN, b. 1841; d. the same year.

912. JOHN T.^s CUSHING (Francis⁷⁻⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 30 Aug., 1812. He married, 15 Sept, 1847, Hannah Curtis, of Meriden, Conn. Died in Hammondsport, N.Y., 27 Dec., 1891. When a boy he was an apprentice to his uncles, William and Isaac Harris, mast-makers. He graduated from Trinity College, Hartford, in 1840, and was a clergyman in the Episcopal Church for many years.

Children :

1204. i. MAUDE, b. 13 June, 1848.
- ii. JOHN, b. 18 Dec., 1849.
- iii. FRANK, b. 23 Feb., 1852.
- iv. CARL, b. 10 May, 1853; d. 25 Jan., 1854.
1205. v. PIERRE, b. 4 May, 1855.
- vi. MAY, b. 10 Aug., 1860.

913. MARY ELIZABETH⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Francis⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Turner, Me., 28 June, 1822. She married, 11 July, 1849, Lyman Grant Case. He died Oct., 1892. She died March, 1861. Lived in Cambridge, Mass.

Children :

- i. CHARLES LYMAN (Case), b. in Chelsea, Mass., 5 July, 1850; m. in 1874, Adelaide Teague. Lives in New York.
- ii. GEORGE ARTHUR, b. in Boston, 2 July, 1851; d. July, 1880.
- iii. EDWARD BEECHER, b. in Boston, 2 Feb., 1853; m. Sept., 1880, Lily Prentiss. Lives in Chicago, Ill.
- iv. EMMA LUCRETIA, b. in Boston, 26 Sept., 1854; m. July, 1880, Charles A. Marsh; d. 7 Dec., 1886.
- v. ALBERT ORLANDO, b. in Boston, 18 June, 1856; m. Nov., 1876, Kitty Merrill. Lives in Minneapolis, Minn.
- vi. FRANCIS CUSHING, b. in Cambridge, 18 Aug., 1857; m. (1) May, 1887, Mary F. Hopkinson, and (2) Hebe Wise. Lives in St. Louis, Mo.
- vii. MARY E., b. Aug., 1859; d. 1859.
- viii. MARTHA E., b. Aug., 1859; d. 1860.
- ix. FREDERICK, b. Feb., 1861; d. June, 1861.

914. SARAH⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Francis⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 5 Nov., 1823. She married, in Oct., 1845, Richard Francis Park. Died 14 March, 1900. Lived in St. Louis, Mo.

Children :

- i. CHARLES FRANCIS (Park), b. in Chelsea, Mass., 16 Nov., 1846; m. May, 1876, Nellie Gamble. He graduated in Cleveland, and is a prominent physician. Lives in Grafton, Ohio.
- ii. SARAH PARMELIA, b. in Chelsea, 10 Oct., 1851; m. 3 Dec., 1872, Hupp Tevis. Lives in St. Louis, Mo.
- iii. EMMA ETTA, b. 20 Feb., 1853; d. 1854.
- iv. LILLIE ISABEL, b. in Chelsea, 25 Nov., 1856. Lives in St. Louis, Mo.

- v. ABBIE FRANCES, b. 14 Sept., 1858 ; m. 1881, Harris Baldwin. Lives in Spokane, Wash.
- vi. WILLIAM CUSHING, b. 11 March, 1860. Lives in Kansas City.

915. DEBORAH TURNER⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Francis⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 18 Jan., 1827. She married, Nov., 1849, Otho W. Chase. Died 23 May, 1858. Lived in Turner, Me.

Children, born in Turner :

- i. CHARLES CUSHING (Chase), b. 1850 ; d. 1860.
- ii. FRANCIS H., b. 1851 ; m. Fannie Gilbert. Lives in Portland, Me.
- iii. EMMA JANE, b. 1852 ; d. Nov., 1860.
- iv. CLARA A., b. 1854 ; d. Nov., 1860.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 1858 ; d. 1858.

916. PERSIS⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Francis⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 15 June, 1828. She married, 1 May, 1854, Ephraim Dodge. He was born in Hopkinton, N.H., 16 Jan., 1826. She died 10 July, 1876. Lived in Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. WALTER WILLIAM (Dodge), b. in Boston, 3 April, 1855.
- ii. PERSIS ADELAIDE, b. in Boston, 26 Dec., 1856 ; m. Albert Davol.
- iii. EPHRAIM LINCOLN, b. 26 Dec., 1860. Lives in Boston.
- iv. SARAH RAND, b. Aug., 1867. A public school-teacher in Boston.

917. CHARLES FREDERICK⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Francis⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 28 Oct., 1829. He married, 15 May, 1866, Mary Hayward. Lives in Elyria, O., a physician of prominence.

Children :

- i. FANNY PERSIS, b. in Elyria, Dec., 1867 ; d. March, 1873.

- ii. CHARLES HAYWARD ; m. 4 Dec., 1895, Josephine Della Folger. A well-known physician and surgeon.
- iii. HELEN KNOWLES, b. July, 1873 ; d. March, 1877.

918. JOHN TURNER⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Francis⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 30 Sept., 1831. He married, 21 Oct., 1858, Hortense Hale. M. D. of the University of Iowa. He lived many years in Huron, Ohio ; was Surgeon in the Army in the Civil War. Mayor of Huron. Represented his district in the Maine Legislature. Returned in April, 1881, to Turner, Me., where he now resides.

- i. EUGENIE, b. in Turner, 2 June, 1860 ; m. 30 May, 1889, Corydon T. Purdy ; d. 21 June, 1890.
- ii. FREDERICK HALE, b. in Huron, 9 March, 1867 ; m. 1 June, 1893, Ruth H. Parsons ; d. 20 Sept., 1895. Graduate of Oberlin College, 1890, and McCormick Theological Seminary, Chicago, 1893. A Gospel minister highly respected and beloved.
- iii. LUCY WINIFRED, b. in Huron, 7 Feb., 1871 ; d. 9 June, 1871.

919. LUCY⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Francis⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 17 Feb., 1833. She married, 2 April 1862, Lyman G. Case. Died 22 Nov., 1865. Lived in Cambridge, Mass.

Children :

- i. LUCY ELLA (Case), b. in Cambridge, 13 June, 1863. Now a missionary in Japan.
- ii. MARY ETTA, b. 1864 ; d. 1865.

920. WILLIAM WHITRIDGE⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Francis⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 18 Dec., 1835. He married in 1871, Myra Dickinson. Died 1 June, 1897. Lived in Marronville, Mo.

Children :

- i. MINNIE ETTA ; d. young.

- ii. WILLIAM WEST. Now Professor of Sciences in Drury College, Springfield, Mo.
- iii. BESSIE. Kindergarten teacher in Chicago, Ill.

921. JOHN GARDNER ⁸ CUSHING (John Perkins ⁷ Robert ⁶ John ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 15 June, 1834. He married in Nov., 1860, Susan Prescott, daughter of George M. Dexter of Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. JOHN PERKINS, b. June, 1866.
- ii. ALICE L., b. March, 1869.

922. ROBERT MAYNARD ⁸ CUSHING (John Perkins ⁷ Robert ⁶ John ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 19 Feb., 1836. He married 8 April, 1863, Olivia Donaldson, daughter of Grafton L. Dulany of Baltimore, Md. Now resides in Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. GRAFTON DULANY, b. in Boston, 4 Aug., 1864. Graduated from Harvard College A. B., in 1885, and Harvard Law School in 1888. Elected to the School Board of Boston in Jan., 1900. In 1902 and 1903, was Chairman of the School Committee. In Dec., 1903, he was elected President of the Massachusetts Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children.
- ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 8 Aug., 1865 ; iii. 29 Dec., 1899, Edward Holton James. One child, Olivia, b. 20 Oct., 1900.
- iii. HOWARD GARDNER, b. 2 Feb., 1869. Graduated from Harvard College A. B., in 1891. He married in Boston, Mass., 7 Nov., 1903, Ethel, daughter of Alexander Cochrane.
- iv. OLIVIA DONALDSON, b. 2 July, 1871; m. Andreas Anderson, who d. three days after marriage.

923. THOMAS FORBES ⁸ CUSHING (John Perkins ⁷ Robert ⁶ John ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 19 Dec., 1838. He married in June, 1866, Fanny Leslie, daughter of Moses H. Grinnell of New York. She died about 1886. He died at

New York, 6 June, 1902. Resided first in Boston and later in New York. He was well known in social circles, and was a member of the Knickerbocker, Manhattan and Country clubs.

Child :

- i. EDITH FORBES, b. Jan., 1871 ; m. 1 Jan., 1903, J. Blair, son of Charles Fairchild, of Boston, Mass.

924. MARY LOUISA ⁸ CUSHING (John Perkins ⁷ Robert ⁶ John ⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 29 Dec., 1846. She married Edward Darby Boit, Jr. of Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. EDWARD (Boit), b. 28 April, 1865.
- ii. JOHN, b. Oct., 1866.
- iii. FLORENCE DUMARESQU, b. 16 May, 1868.
- iv. JANE HUBBARD, b. 17 Jan., 1870.
- v. MARY LOUISA, b. 5 June, 1874.
- vi. JULIA OVERING, b. Nov., 1877.

925. POLLY HALDANE ⁸ CUSHING (Ezekiel Dodge⁷ Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 31 Oct., 1816. She married, 4 Sept., 1845, Charles Ricketson. He was born 9 Dec., 1815, and died 27 Sept., 1866. She died 10 Feb., 1872.

Child :

- i. ELIZABETH WOOD (Ricketson), b. 8 Aug., 1850 ; m. (1) 1 June, 1871, John Chaddock Allen, and (2) 15 April, 1878, John Mitchell Allen.

926. NATHANIEL ⁸ CUSHING (Ezekiel Dodge⁷ Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 22 Feb., 1818. He married, 18 Dec., 1845, Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Edward Barstow, of Hanover, Mass. She was born 7 June, 1826, and died in Boston, 16 May, 1901. Nathaniel died 12 Aug., 1864. Lived in Hanover. Styled "Captain".

Children :

- i. NATHANIEL, b. 20 Feb., 1847; m. 31 Oct., 1875, Antoinette F. Briggs, and had a son, Elmer, b. 1876; d. June, 1902.
- ii. ELIZABETH OLNEY, b. in Hanover, 24 Dec., 1853; m. Rollin Farquhar, of Weston, Mass. Lives in Boston. No children.
- iii. WILLIAM DAWES, b. 27 Feb., 1858; unmarried.

927. DELIA SAWYER⁸ CUSHING (Ezekiel Dodge⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 18 Dec., 1820. She married, 17 Sept., 1845, Julius Cushman, a descendant of Elder Cushman. He was born 17 Sept., 1818.

Children :

- i. DELIA ELLEN (Cushman), b. 5 Jan., 1851; m. 1 Oct., 1879, Wadsworth Chandler, of Duxbury, Mass.
- ii. MARY ALLERTON, b. 28 Aug., 1853; m. 3 Oct., 1877, Frank Wilfred Nash.

928. LUCY⁸ CUSHING (Ezekiel Dodge⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 20 March, 1824. She married, 16 Feb., 1841, Lieut. Edward Lloyd West, U.S.N., of the "Woodyard", Prince George Co., Md., a descendant of Lord Delaware. He died 30 March, 1851; buried at sea. She died 15 Oct., 1899.

Children :

- i. EDWARD LLOYD (West), b. 2 Jan., 1842; unmarried. Died in the Confederate Service at Fair Oaks in 1861.
- ii. CHARLES C., b. 12 Aug., 1847; unmarried. Lives in Prince George Co., Md.
- iii. LUCY, b. 28 Dec., 1848; d. Aug., 1854.
- iv. FRANK O., b. 20 March, 1851; d. in Baltimore, Md., 18 Nov., 1899. Was a physician.

929. ELLEN DODGE⁸ CUSHING (Ezekiel Dodge⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hanover, Mass., 21 Sept., 1828. She married, 2 Oct., 1851,

William Wallace Mair, of Boston. He was born, 2 Oct., 1826, and died in Pittsburgh, Pa., 2 Oct., 1877. He was for many years a prominent merchant of Pittsburgh.

Children :

- i. ELYNE CUSHING (Mair), b. 9 July, 1854; m. 31 Aug., 1880, Rev. Joseph Brown Turner. He has for many years been Minister of the First Presbyterian Church of Dover, Dela.
- ii. CHARLES RICKETSON, b. 26 March, 1861; m. 28 Oct., 1887, Ellen Sykes. She d. Aug., 1891. He lives in Buffalo, N.Y.

930. GEORGE⁸ CUSHING (Elijah⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 5 Sept., 1832. He married Katherine Hitchcock. She died 8 June, 1869.

Child :

- i. WALTER, b. 19 Nov., 1854.

931. THEODORE⁸ CUSHING (Elijah⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 5 Feb., 1838. He married, in 1857, Ellen Clark. She was born 24 Oct., 1838. They live in Brockton, Mass.

Child :

1206. i. FRANK, b. 13 Aug., 1858.

932. HERBERT⁸ BALDWIN CUSHING (Thomas⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 6 Oct., 1843. He married, 24 Dec., 1873, Henrietta Josephine, daughter of Sarah Russell Marsh, of Boston, and Edouard Henri Viaux, of Paris, France, Chancellor of the French Consulate in Boston for 30 years, and granddaughter of Jean Edouard Viaux and Elizabeth LaChapelle, both of Paris, France. He was educated at Chauncey-Hall School and Harvard College. Teacher in said school, 1863; partner, 1868; retired, 1878. He now resides in Boston, Mass.*

Child :

i. CONSTANCE JOSEPHINE.

933. ERNEST WATSON⁸ CUSHING (Thomas⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 17 Jan., 1847. He married, in Vienna, Austria, 24 Dec., 1873, Maria Magdalena, daughter of August Raleowski and Katherina Riedel, of Vienna, Austria. He graduated from Harvard College, A.B., in 1867, and from the College of Physicians and Surgeons (Columbia), New York, M.D., in 1871. Professor of Abdominal Surgery and Gynecology, Tufts University, Boston; LL.D., Tufts University, Boston, 1898; Surgeon to the Woman's Charity Club Hospital. Editor of "Annals of Gynecology and Pediatrics". Studied extensively in Europe.

Children :

- i. ELIZA HARRIET, b. 9 June, 1876.
- ii. ADELAIDE OLGA, b. 21 July, 1878. M.D., Tufts University, 1900; Instructor of Pathology, Tufts University, 1901. Married 17 Sept., 1901, T. Leary, M.D., Professor of Pathology, Tufts University. Has a daughter, Olga, b. 30 Sept., 1904.
- iii. MARY MAGDALEN, b. 16 Nov., 1882.
- iv. HELEN PRINCE, b. 2 July, 1884.
- v. MARGARET PUTNAM, b. 10 May, 1891.

934. LOUIS THOMAS⁸ CUSHING (Thomas⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 31 May, 1849. He married, 14 Feb., 1871, Mary Rebecca, daughter of William B. Johnson and Sarah A. Fabens, daughter of William Fabens, Esq., of Salem, Mass. He died 7 April, 1904. He graduated from Harvard College, A.B., in 1870; LL.B., Boston University, 1875.

Children :

- i. THOMAS JOHNSON, b. 2 May, 1872; m. 28 Jan., 1899, Ethel, daughter of Frederic James Pittman and Margaret Craig, of New York City. He graduated from Harvard College, A.B., 1893.

- ii. CHARLES BALDWIN, b. 31 Dec., 1873; m. 4 Sept., 1902, Lulie Evelyn Higgins, of Boston. Has a daughter, Dorothy, b. 19 Dec., 1903.
- iii. WILLIAM FABENS, b. 6 Jan., 1876; m. 29 June, 1905, at Sterling, Texas, Daisy Mann.
- iv. ROBERT LEE, b. 17 Sept., 1877; m. 27 Nov., 1900, Helen Campbell, daughter of George Edward Siders, of Hingham, Mass., and Sarah Elizabeth Perkins.
- v. RICHARD WATSON, b. 9 Nov., 1885.
- vi. SALLY FABENS, b. 25 Nov., 1887.

935. ARTHUR PERCY⁸ CUSHING (Thomas⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Scituate, Mass., 16 Aug., 1856. Graduated from Harvard College, A.B., in 1878. He married, 16 May, 1888, Elizabeth Winslow, daughter of Major Samuel King Williams and Lucy Cobb Bates (daughter of Dr. George Bates and Sarah Cobb, widow of William A. Warner), both of Boston; and granddaughter of Samuel King Williams, Esq., of Taunton and Boston, and Elizabeth Winslow Whitman, daughter of Judge Kilborn Whitman and Elizabeth Winslow, daughter of Isaac Winslow, of Marshfield. Resides in Boston, and follows the practice of law.

. Child :

- i. ELEANOR STOCKBRIDGE, b. 14 Oct., 1890.

936. GEORGE MARSTON⁸ CUSHING (George Shattuck⁷ Thomas⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 13 Sept., 1872. He married, 15 Nov., 1900, Grace, daughter of William E. Littleton of Philadelphia, Pa. He graduated from Harvard College, A.B. in 1894, LL.B. 1897. Resides in Boston, where he follows the practice of his profession.

Children :

- i. ALICE LITTLETON, b. 27 Nov., 1901.
- ii. GEORGE MARSTON, b. 15 April, 1905.

937. JOHN S. ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 26 July, 1830. He married, 15 April, 1858, Josephine A. Paine. She died 11 Nov., 1876. He died in 1889. Graduated at Bowdoin College, and in Medicine at Harvard College, 1858. Practised in Skowhegan, Me.

Children :

- i. FRANK BURTON, b. 18 June, 1859.
- ii. HELEN MARIA, b. 20 July, 1861.
- iii. MARY BELL, b. 24 Nov., 1865.
- iv. HARRY HOWARD, b. 5 March, 1875.

938. HENRY JOSEPH ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Bloomfield (now Skowhegan) Me., 19 Feb., 1837. He married at Auburn, Me., 2 Feb., 1869, Nellie D. Hutchinson. Died at Merrimac, 18 Nov., 1902. He entered Waterville College in 1859, but on the breaking out of the Civil War he enlisted in the 21st Maine Volunteers, and served with honor. Then he returned to Waterville and took his A.B. in 1864. After graduating at Harvard Medical School in 1868, he lived in West Amesbury, Mass., later settling in Merrimac, where he practised until his death. He was a Mason and Oddfellow, and a Member of the Massachusetts Medical Society.

Child :

- i. MARY.

939. HORATIO WHEELER ⁸ CUSHING (Horatio ⁷ Joseph ⁶⁻⁵ Elijah ⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Skowhegan, Me., 23 Oct., 1850. He married, first, 23 Oct., 1874, Ida M. Weymouth, of Clinton, Me. She died without issue, 24 Nov., 1876. He married, secondly, 1 Sept., 1883, Mrs. Martha W. Breck. She died without issue, 27 April, 1891. For his third wife he married, 12 June, 1895, Fannie D. Pearson of Portland, Me. She was born 29 Dec., 1858.

He died in Perris, California, 16 May, 1900. Was an apothecary in Skowhegan, Me. His widow now resides in Skowhegan.

Child, by his third wife :

- i. EDNA PEARSON, b. 15 Oct., 1896.

940. ELIZABETH JENCKES ⁸ CUSHING (Daniel ⁷ Nicholas Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 9 May, 1832. She married John T. Giles of Providence, R.I. Died 31 March, 1875.

Children :

- i. WALTER CUSHING (Giles), b. 8 June, 1854.
- ii. OLIVE MARIA, b. 8 May, 1856.
- iii. LIZZIE BUDLONG, b. 28 Nov., 1857.
- iv. MARY, b. 14 July, 1860.
- v. KATE, b. 22 Oct., 1863.
- vi. ADDIE, b. 4 July, 1867.
- vii. GRACE, b. 20 June, 1869; d. 1 Sept., 1877.

941. HELEN PORTER ⁸ CUSHING (Daniel ⁷ Nicholas Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 8 Feb., 1848. She married, 8 Oct., 1867, William Henry Spalding of Lowell, Mass.

Children :

- i. GEORGE HOMER (Spalding), b. 19 Feb., 1873.
- ii. ARTHUR CUSHING, b. 9 March, 1877.

942. JOSEPH LEAVITT ⁸ CUSHING (Daniel ⁷ Nicholas Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 10 Feb., 1850. He married, 31 March, 1874, Elizabeth Bates Eames, of Worcester, Mass. Resides in Lowell, Mass.

Children :

- i. MARY EAMES, b. 6 March, 1875; m. 9 Jan., 1900, Arthur Hayden Williams, of Boston. Has one child, Fenwick Cushing, b. 23 Dec., 1901.



GENERAL, SAMUEL T. CUSHING, U.S.A.

- ii. ANNIE LOUISE, b. 6 June, 1877.
- iii. CHRISTINE, b. 1 Jan., 1881.
- iv. DANIEL, b. 24 June, 1883.

943. CHARLES WILLIAM ⁸ CUSHING (Daniel ⁷ Nicholas Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 3 May, 1852. He married, 25 Oct., 1879, Jennie Palmer of Lowell, Mass.

Children :

- i. PALMER, b. 30 Jan., 1881.
- ii. ROXY BOARDMAN, b. 4 Feb., 1888.

944. WILLIAM FRANK ⁸ CUSHING (Otis H. ⁷ Nicholas Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Feb., 1846. He married, 8 Sept., 1873, Sarah H. Dunham.

Children :

- i. FRANK ALBERT, b. 24 Aug., 1876.
- ii. RICHARD DUNHAM, b. 12 April, 1889.

945. SAMUEL TOBEY ⁸ CUSHING (George William ⁷ Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Providence, R. I., 14 Sept., 1839. He married, 19 May, 1869, Katharine Virginia Dewey, a cousin of Admiral Dewey. He died at Washington, D. C., 21 July, 1901. He was appointed a Cadet at the Military Academy at West Point, 1 July, 1855. Graduating 1 July, 1860, he was immediately assigned as a brevet 2nd Lieutenant to the 10th Infantry. On the 19 Jan. following he was made a full 2nd Lieutenant in the 2nd Infantry, but was at once detailed to the Signal Corps. On the 14 May, 1861, he was commissioned as 1st Lieutenant. On 15 Feb., 1862, he was promoted to Captain, and 22 Oct. of that year, was appointed Chief Signal Officer of the Army of the Potomac. In the course of his service he was at Yorktown, Gaines Mills, Malvern Hill, Fredericksburg, Marye's Heights, Little Round Top, with Porter on

the Mississippi, with Farragut in Mobile Bay, in Kenesaw Mountain beyond the lines of Sherman's Army and at other exposed points. He was detailed as a Commissary of Subsistence, 9 Feb., 1863, but on 24 July of that year, was sent to West Point to instruct the cadets in signal work. Here he remained until 26 Jan., 1864. He was then again detailed to the subsistence department and remained in it up to the time of his retirement. In 1891, he was Staff Major at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas. On 11 Nov., 1895, he was commissioned as Lieutenant Colonel and was promoted to Assistant Commissary General. He was advanced to Colonel 26 Jan., 1897, and on 28 Jan., 1898, was made Brigadier General and Commissary of Subsistence. He was then in poor health and on 21 April, 1898, he retired from active service on account of disabilities contracted in the line of duty, (with the title of Brigadier General, retired). Besides his regular promotions, Gen. Cushing, although not serving in the fighting line, was brevetted as Major in 1865 for distinguished gallantry on the field of battle.

Children :

- i. SAMUEL DEWEY, b. 16 May, 1870.
- ii. SARAH KATHARINE, b. in Texas, 10 Aug., 1872.
- iii. LOUIS, b. 1878 ; d. 26 Feb., 1879.

946. HARRY COOKE⁸ CUSHING (George William⁷ Daniel Cooke⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Baltimore, Md., 8 Nov., 1841. He married, 11 June, 1868, Martha Wetherill, daughter of Prof. Samuel W. and Louisa J. (Williams) Budd. He died 2 July, 1902, and was interred in Arlington Cemetery, Washington, D.C. He left Brown University at the close of his sophomore year and entered the military service at the outbreak of the Civil War. He served through the Civil War and was engaged in twenty-seven battles. His war record is brilliant as shown in the



MAJOR HARRY C. CUSHING, U.S.A.

records of the Fourth United States Artillery. He was appointed Corporal in Company "A", 1st R.I. Artillery, 6 June, 1861; was appointed Sergeant 16 Sept., 1861, and 2nd Lieutenant, 4th Artillery, 24 Oct., 1861. Brevet 1st Lieutenant, 9 Aug., 1862, for gallant and meritorious service in the battle of Cedar Mountain, Va. 1st Lieutenant 4th Artillery, 17 Sept., 1862. Brevet Captain, 20 Sept., 1863, for gallant and meritorious service in the battle of Chickamauga, Ga. Brevet Major 28 Aug., 1864, for gallant and meritorious service in the battle of Smithfield, Va. Captain 38th Infantry, 26 July, 1866, declined. Captain of 4th Artillery, 22 Aug., 1871. During the Virginia Campaign he was Inspector of Artillery on Gen. Sheridan's staff. After the war he served in North Carolina, Alaska, California, and the New England States, and participated in the Sioux War of 1876, the Nez Percés War of 1877, and Apache War of 1881. On relinquishing command of Battery "C", after 16 years as its Captain, he was assigned to the command of Lt. Battery "B", which he held until the 1st Nov., 1892. He retired from active service with the rank of Major, 12 Feb., 1895. After retiring Major Cushing was selected for his executive ability by Col. Waring, then commissioner of street cleaning in New York, as superintendent of that department. He took a great interest in yachting and during the international cup races prepared a chart which was of much value to yachtsmen. He was a member of Loyal Legion, G.A.R., and the Sons of the American Revolution. He received the degree of M.A. from Brown University.

Children :

1208. i. HARRY COOKE, b. at Fort Foote, Md., 14 May, 1869.
ii. OTHO WILLIAMS, b. at Fort McHenry, Md., 22 Oct., 1870.
Artist.
iii. LOUISA, b. Sept., 1871; d. in infancy.
iv. NICHOLAS COOKE, b. at Sitka, Alaska, 2 Sept., 1873. Naval architect.

947. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN ⁸ CUSHING (Frank Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Caloma, Ill., 25 Jan., 1843. He married, first, at Corning, Iowa, 28 March, 1872, Addie Allen. She died at Prophetstown, Ill., 12 Aug., 1880. He married, secondly, at Morrison, Ill., 1 March, 1881, Cynthia Beardsley. He is a farmer and lives near Los Gatos, California.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. DORA MAY, b. in Valiska, Iowa, 9 June, 1874 ; m. at Los Gatos, Cal., 3 Dec., 1894, Oliver B. McGinty.
- ii. FRANK ALLEN, b. in Valiska, 26 March, 1876 ; m. at Los Gatos, Cal., 8 March, 1898, Dora Hensley. One child, Pearl, b. in Los Gatos, 15 Oct., 1901.
- iii. MAMIE A., b. in Prophetstown, Ill., 29 June, 1880 ; m. at San José, Cal., 6 June, 1900, Jesse H. Hadley.

948. EDWARD JARVIS ⁸ CUSHING (Frank ⁷ Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Caloma, Ill., 2 Aug., 1850. He married at Syracuse, Nebraska, 10 May, 1874, Mary Pfulb. He is a farmer and lives near Los Gatos, Cal.

Children :

- i. GRACE, b. in San José, Cal., 3 Aug., 1877 ; d. there 22 April, 1878.
- ii. HARRY EDWARD, b. in San José, 22 Dec., 1878 ; m. at Los Gatos, Cal., 22 Feb., 1901, Elsie Thomson. He is a fruit raiser, and lives near Los Gatos, Cal.
- iii. KATHRYN MARGARET, b. at Fern Hill, Santa Cruz Co., Cal., 9 May, 1882.
- iv. PAUL DANA, b. at Fern Hill, 28 June, 1887.

949. DANA FOREMAN ⁸ CUSHING (Frank ⁷ Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Caloma, Ill., 24 Aug., 1852. He married at Red Lodge, Montana, 28 Feb., 1897, Martha Cogswell Breck. He is a stock-raiser and lives at Fishtail, Carbon Co., Montana.

Children, born at Absorokee, Montana :

- i. FRANK BRECK, b. 6 Dec., 1897.
- ii. ANNIE BREED, b. 9 Oct., 1899.
- iii. DANA FAYETTE, b. 14 Nov., 1901.

950. WILLIAM LEBARRON ⁸ CUSHING (Frank ⁷ Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Caloma, Ill., 1 Jan., 1859. He married at San José, Cal., 23 April, 1890, Mattie Bell Ring. He is an inventor and lives at San José, Cal.

Children, born in San José :

- i. ZANA, b. 23 April, 1891.
- ii. FRANK MYRLE, b. 10 Jan., 1893.

951. SIDNEY BARLOW ⁸ CUSHING (John J. ⁷ Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in San Francisco, Cal., 8 March, 1857. He married, 3 Nov., 1886, Grace Nettleton Eldridge. She was born in San Francisco, 25 Sept., 1862. He is President of the Tamalpais Scenic Railway in San Rafael, Cal.

Children, born in San Rafael :

- i. JOHN ELDRIDGE, b. 20 Nov., 1887.
- ii. ELEANOR, b. 9 May, 1889.

952. MARIAN ⁸ CUSHING (John J. ⁷ Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in San Francisco, Cal., 30 Sept., 1861. She married, 3 Sept., 1887, Edward Gray Stetson, of San Francisco, Cal.

Children :

- i. MERIAM (Stetson)
- ii. PHILIP.

953. MARY WILD ⁸ CUSHING (Edward Jarvis ⁷ Daniel Cooke ⁶ Benjamin ⁵⁻⁴ John ³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born 21 March, 1851. She married, 11 Feb., 1874, George Saunders, son of Dr. Bullock of Warren, R.I.

Children :

- i. GEORGE S. (Bullock). Is a civil engineer.
- ii. EDWARD JARVIS CUSHING.
- iii. ELIZABETH SAUNDERS.

954. ARTHUR⁸ CUSHING (Edward Jarvis⁷ Daniel Cooke⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 16 Oct., 1867. He married, 16 Jan., 1894, Nettie Douglas Arnold, of Providence, R.I. He is a successful lawyer of Providence, R. I. Was a member of the Senate.

Children :

- i. ELSIE WILD, b. 12 Nov., 1895.
- ii. HOPE ARNOLD, b. 8 Sept., 1898.

955. MARY OTIS⁸ CUSHING (Luther Stearns⁷ Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 30 March, 1841. She married, 27 April, 1865, Alexander S. Porter, of Boston. She died 23 Nov., 1877. Surviving her, he married, secondly, 24 April, 1879, Frances W. Cushing (No. 957).

Children :

- i. MARY OTIS (Porter), b. 25 Feb., 1866.
- ii. JAMES OTIS, b. 25 Feb., 1870; m. 22 Dec., 1892, Mabel Ballou.
- iii. ALEXANDER S., b. 6 Feb., 1873.
- iv. KATHARINE CUSHING, b. 3 Feb., 1876.

956. ELIZABETH STILLMAN⁸ CUSHING (Luther Stearns⁷ Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 25 Feb., 1845. She married, 1 Sept., 1870, Francis Matthews Green, widower of Catherine Lovell Cushing (No. 958), Lieut. Commander in the U.S.N. He died 20 Dec., 1902.

Children :

- i. FRANCIS CUSHING (Green), b. 6 Aug., 1873.
- ii. HENRY LINCOLN, b. 29 Feb., 1880.

957. FRANCES WENTWORTH⁸ CUSHING (Luther Stearns⁷ Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 28 May, 1847. She married, 24 April, 1879, Alexander S. Porter, widower o Mary Otis Cushing (No. 955.)

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH STILLMAN (Porter), b. 29 Dec., 1880.
- ii. FRANCES ROBERTSON, b. 8 Aug., 1887.

958. CATHERINE LOVELL⁸ CUSHING (Edmund Lambert⁷ Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 27 July, 1836. She married, 5 March, 1864, Francis M. Green. She died 4 May, 1866. Surviving her, he married, secondly, 1 Sept., 1870, Elizabeth Stillman Cushing (No. 956).

Child :

- i. KATHERINE LAURA (Green), b. 2 Feb., 1865.

959. MARY STEARNS⁸ CUSHING (Edmund Lambert⁷ Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 11 March, 1851. She married, 26 April, 1883, Benjamin Gibson, of Charlestown, N.H. He was born 5 Feb., 1857.

Children :

- i. ALEC CUSHING (Gibson), b. 30 June, 1885.
- ii. BENJAMIN C., b. 28 Dec., 1887 ; d. 30 June, 1889.
- iii. PRUDENCE ELIZABETH, b. 9 Aug., 1890.

960. MARGARET WILEY⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 1 June, 1844. She married, 10 Sept., 1872, Edwin P. Seaver. Resides in Newton, Mass.

Children :

- i. ROBERT (Seaver), b. 23 April, 1873 ; m. 1 Sept., 1897, Harriet W. Spaulding.
- ii. JULIA CONAN, b. 20 Oct., 1875 ; d. 25 Aug., 1876.
- iii. OSCAR SEIDEL, b. 21 Oct., 1876.
- iv. MARGARET CUSHING, b. 29 Sept., 1878.
- v. HENRY CUSHING, b. 21 Oct., 1879.
- vi. EDWIN PLINY, b. 24 Sept., 1881.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. 14 Sept., 1882.

961. JOHN ELIOT⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 15 Jan., 1849. He married, 11 Oct., 1876, Carrie E. Colman. Resides in Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. HENRY STANLEY, b. 14 Feb., 1878.
- ii. DEAN STEARNS, b. 9 Jan., 1882.
- iii. DOROTHEA, b. 21 July, 1893.

962. JOSIAH STEARNS⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ Edmund⁶ Charles⁵ Jacob⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Bedford, Mass., 3 May, 1854. He married, 30 March, 1876, Lillias Jean Ross. He was educated in the public schools of Clinton and Medford, Mass. He began the printer's trade (which was also that of his paternal grandfather) at the University Press, Cambridge, and later worked in Boston. In 1878, he ventured in business for himself, establishing an office on the corner of Milk and Federal Streets, Boston. In 1889 he took a floor in the Estes building on Summer St., and increased his force to 125 compositors, and in 1895, he occupied the newly erected Norwood Press building, in association with others, electrotypers, penmen and binders, and the "Norwood Press" is now one of the best and largest manufactories of books in the United States. He was elected Second Lieutenant of the Ancient

and Honorable Artillery Company in 1894, and Commander for 1902-03. He now resides in Norwood, Mass., and is President of the Norwood Press Co.

Child :

- i. LILLIAS STEARNS, b. 10 Feb., 1891.

963. WILLIAM FORBES ⁸ CUSHING (William ⁷ Edmund ⁶ Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 29 Oct., 1855. He married, 6 Feb., 1884, Mary Anne Alice Miller. Resides at Bunker Hill, Kansas.

Children :

- i. STEARNS, b. 8 April, 1885.
- ii. WILLIAM FORBES, b. 21 May, 1887.
- iii. RUTH MILLER, b. 27 Oct., 1888.
- iv. MINNIE WILEY, b. 25 Feb., 1890.
- v. AGNES SUSAN, b. 25 Oct., 1891.
- vi. JOHN MILLER, b. 27 Oct., 1893.
- vii. MARGARET LOUISA, b. 9 Feb., 1897.
- viii. CHARLES CHAUNCEY, b. 1 July, 1901.

964. GEORGE WILEY ⁸ CUSHING (William ⁷ Edmund ⁶ Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 17 March, 1857. He married, 4 Oct., 1886, Arabel E. Burgess. Resides in Norwood, Mass.

Child :

- i. WALTER BURGESS, b. 30 June, 1887.

965. ETHEL WRIGHT ⁸ CUSHING (William ⁷ Edmund ⁶ Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 2 May, 1863. She married, 21 Dec., 1886, Charles H. Grandgent. Resides in Cambridge, Mass.

Children :

- i. LOUIS (Grandgent), b. 9 Oct., 1887.
- ii. EDMUND CUSHING, b. 1889; d. 15 Feb., 1893.
- iii. EDITH CUSHING, b. 30 Aug., 1896.
- iv. MARGARET LOUISA, b. 30 March, 1898.
- v. CHARLES HALL, b. 12 Sept., 1899.

966. GEORGE MITCHELL ⁸ CUSHING (George Augustus ⁷ Edmund ⁶ Charles ⁵ Jacob ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 Dec., 1853. He married, 20 Oct., 1880, Ada C. Ostrander.

Child :

- i. ETHEL FREY, b. 22 Nov., 1882 ; m. 17 June, 1904, Lieut. Gerald Clark Brant, U.S.A.

967. ORDELIA M. ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel Dexter ⁷ Matthew ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in New York, 3 July, 1820. She married, 9 Nov., 1841, William Brown. She died 27 June, 1891. They lived in Macoupin County, Ill.

Children :

- i. JAMES HENRY (Brown), b. 2 July, 1842.
- ii. VIRGINIA, b. 15 May, 1844 ; d. 13 April, 1855.
- iii. WILLIAM T., b. 25 Dec., 1845.
- iv. MARY LUCY, b. 4 July, 1847.
- v. SAMUEL DEXTER, b. 18 Jan., 1850.
- vi. ISAAC OSTROM, b. 26 May, 1853.

968. MONTGOMERY H. ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel Dexter ⁷ Matthew ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 25 Feb., 1822. He went to Illinois with his father in 1829, and married in Green County, Ill., 7 Jan., 1847, Mary M. Clark. He died near Edgar, Neb., 22 April, 1885. They moved to Christian Co., Ill., about 1861, and thence in 1881, to Edgar, Clay Co., Neb., where his widow is still living.

Children :

1209. i. GEORGE W., b. 20 Feb., 1848.
1210. ii. MARIE J., b. 28 June, 1850.
1211. iii. AUGUSTUS MELVIN, b. 13 Aug., 1852.
1212. iv. LEONARD PITMAN, b. 14 Feb., 1855.
- v. LEONORA BELL, b. 8 Nov., 1857 ; m. Charles R. Kinkead, of Assumption, Ill. They moved to Edgar, Clay Co., Neb., where she died. Had six children, of whom two are dead.

1213. vi. WILLIAM H., b. 30 July, 1860.
1214. vii. MINNIE MAY, b. 30 Dec., 1863.
viii. ULYSSES L., b. 14 May, 1865; m. Grace —. Lives at Stratton, Neb. They have two sons and three daughters.
1215. ix. MYRON EDGAR, b. 25 Sept., 1870.

969. SAMUEL DEXTER ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel Dexter ⁷ Matthew ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 14 Aug., 1823. He married, 20 Dec., 1844, Deidamia Jenkins. She died 16 Sept., 1895. He died in Minonk, Ill., 26 May, 1883.

Children :

- i. PHILIP, d. in infancy.
ii. IMOGENE, d. in infancy.
iii. LUELLA (adopted); m. Euke Martin, of Minonk, Ill., and now lives in Hastings, Neb.

970. MELVIN AUGUSTUS ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel Dexter ⁷ Matthew ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 25 Nov., 1826. He married, first, 22 Aug., 1855, Hannah Smith Pond, and secondly, 28 May, 1863, Martha Peebles of Carlinville, Ill. He spent most of his life in Minonk, Ill., and was in the banking business there for several years. He died 20 Nov., 1902, and was buried in Minonk.

Children :

- i. MARY IMOGENE, b. 31 Dec., 1865. Resides in Greenwood, Indiana.
ii. CLARA LEWIS, b. 10 July, 1870; d. 14 Sept., 1872.

971. ALBERT HENRY ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel Dexter ⁷ Matthew ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 26 Feb., 1830. He married, 26 Feb., 1852, Huldah Clark. He died in Assumption, Ill., 24 June, 1887.

Children :

- i. MARY E., b. 4 Dec., 1852; d. 7 Sept., 1871.
ii. HANNAH M., b. 7 Jan., 1855; m. 14 Dec., 1898, Byron Weston.

- iii. EVA J., b. 28 July, 1857; m. 23 Dec., 1891, H. M. Weemple, of Assumption, Ill.
- 1216. iv. CHARLES E., b. 5 July, 1860.
- 1217. v. MARTHA V., b. 11 Aug., 1862.
- vi. SUSAN O., b. 31 Dec., 1869; d. 26 Aug., 1889.

972. WILLIAM EDWIN ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew¹) was born 2 Oct., 1834. He married in Green Co., Ill., 12 Dec., 1855, Susan Pursley. She died 28 May, 1900. They moved to Christian County, Ill., in 1856. He and his sons now do business in general merchandise in Assumption, Ill., having been established in 1876.

Children :

- 1218. i. IRVIN H., b. 19 April, 1857.
- 1219. ii. HORACE L., b. 29 July, 1859.
- 1220. iii. SAMUEL E., b. 25 March, 1861.

973. DARANZEL WOODRUFF ⁸ CUSHING (Matthew⁷ Noah⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Burke, Vt., 10 June, 1812. He married Dorothy, daughter of James and Lydia (Brier) Corliss, of Newark, N. J. She was born in Sandwich, N. H., in 1815. Daranzel died in Burke, Vt., in 1886. He was a farmer there. He held public town offices for many years.

Children :

- i. EDWARD PAYSON; d. in infancy.
- 1221. ii. CATHARINE D.
- iii. DANIEL B.; m. Emma Cobleigh; d. in 1893. He left a son, Edwin, and a daughter, Dorothy. He was for many years a merchant in East Burke.
- iv. EUGENE B.; m. Mary Cutler, of Portland, Me.. He is a homœopathic physician in Lynn, Mass. Has one son, Philip.
- v. DAVID P.; m. Mrs. Miller, of Lyndonville, Vt. He is a market-gardener and poultry raiser in North Middleboro', Mass.

- vi. CORNELIA ; m. Edwin P. Carpenter. Had one daughter, Annie.
vii. FLORA ; m. Arthur P. Toombs.

974. HAYNES PORTER ⁸ CUSHING (Matthew⁷ Noah⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Burke, Vt., 10 Jan., 1816. He married, first, Nancy M. Shaw, of East St. Johnsbury, Vt. ; and secondly, Grace Huntington. She lives in Montpelier, Vt. He died in Burke, Vt., in 1890. He was a popular Methodist preacher and lecturer, and had been in many in the larger towns in Vermont. At his death a man who had never been noted for piety said "He was not only a friend to Christians, but a friend to sinners".

Children, by his first wife :

- i. ELLEN ; d. in infancy.
ii. ELLA ; m. Alfred L. Finney, of Lyndonville, Vt. They have one daughter, Grace.

Child, by his second wife :

- iii. CHARLES. Lives in Goffstown, Vt.

975. FLAVILLA P. ⁸ CUSHING (Matthew⁷ Noah⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Burke, Vt., 3 Nov., 1818. She married, at Conneant, Ohio, 8 Sept., 1841, Charles T. A., son of Timothy and Sabrina (Cushing) Humphrey. He was born in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 2 Jan., 1822, and died at Barton, Vt., in 1900. He was for many years a County Judge in Caledonia County. Flavilla P. Cushing died in Burke, in 1880.

Children :

- i. EDWARD (Humphrey) ; d. æ. 8.
ii. VIOLETTA ; m. O. H. Smith, a grain merchant of Springfield, Mass.
iii. CELIA ; m. Dr. F. A. Newell. Lives in Springfield, Mass.

976. FANNY ALMIRA ⁸ CUSHING (Matthew⁷ Noah⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Burke, Vt., 24 June, 1821. She married D. C. Bowker, of St. Johnsbury, Vt. He died in 1875. She lives in Montreal, Que.

Children :

- i. ROSETTA (Bowker), b. 1842; m. George N. Cass, of Boston. He d. in 1882. She lives in New York and is a well known artist.

And two other children who died in infancy.

977. CHARLES WESLEY ⁸ CUSHING (Matthew ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Burke, Vt., 6 June, 1824. He married, 15 Aug., 1850, Thirza J. Dyer, of a prominent Vermont family. He died in Schenectady, N. Y., 8 April, 1905. He was licensed to preach in 1848. Was Principal of the Ladies' Collegiate Institute at Newbury, Vt., 1854 to 1858; of the New Hampshire Conference Seminary, 1860 to 1861; and of the Lasell Seminary, Auburndale, Mass., 1864 to 1874. Was elected President of Lawrence University, Appleton, Wis., in 1874, but declined. He was pastor in a number of the larger cities in New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio and West Virginia. Was Presiding Elder of the Niagara District, Genesee Conference, 1887 to 1888. He received the degree of A. M. from the Wesleyan University, Middleton, Conn., in 1855, and that of D. D. from the East Tennessee Wesleyan University in 1879. He was elected Honorary Member of the Victoria Institute of London. By his earnest and useful life he won the esteem of all who knew him.

Children :

1222. i. CLARA.
1223. ii. CARLOS DYER, b. 1853.
1224. iii. MARY.
- iv. EMMA. Lives in Schenectady, N.Y.
1225. v. KATE, b. 1865.
- vi. ALFRED DARLING. Lives in Buffalo, N.Y.

978. ALVIN MATTHEW ⁸ CUSHING (Matthew ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Burke, Vt., 28 Sept., 1829. He married, 22 Feb., 1860, Elizabeth



REV. CHARLES W. CUSHING, D.D.

H. Pearsons, of Hartford, Vt., a sister of Dr. D. K. Pearsons of Chicago, Ill. She died 17 June, 1880. Dr. Cushing was educated in Newbury, Vt. ; and attended medical lectures at Dartmouth, Vermont College, and Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. He began practice in Bradford, Vt , and was there five years ; four years in Lansingburg, N. Y., and sixteen in Lynn, Mass. ; three in Boston and then in Springfield, Mass. ; moving each time on account of sickness in his family. He has been established in Springfield now for twenty years, holding a leading position among practitioners of Western Massachusetts. Author of several medical works, and member of various Homœopathic Societies.

Children :

- i. JOHN P., b. in Lansingburg, N. Y., 5 Sept., 1861 ; m. Alice Bullions, of Troy, N.Y. He graduated from Amherst College, A.B., in 1882, and later received the degree of A.M., also that of Ph.D., in the University of Leipzig, Germany, in 1894. Is Principal of the High School in New Haven, Conn.
- ii. ALVIN MATTHEW, b. in Lynn, Mass., 10 Feb., 1866 ; d. 17 Aug., 1885. He was very bright and beloved by everyone.
- iii. HARRY ALONZO, b. in Lynn, 15 Sept., 1870. Received the degree of A.B. from Amherst in 1891, and those of A.M. and Ph.D. from Columbia College, New York. He was for several years lecturer in history in Columbia and Barnard Colleges, N.Y. Is now a lawyer in New York City.

979. EMILY RESIA ⁸ CUSHING (Matthew ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Burke, Vt., 4 June, 1834. She married George W. Spencer. Died 24 Feb., 1902. He has for about forty years been in charge of the grocery department of the Fairbanks Scale Company.

Children :

- i. CARL M. (Spencer); m. Mary Burbank.
- ii. ANNA ; m. George H. Frost. Lives in Boston. She is a popular reader and elocutionist.

980. ELIZABETH ⁸ CUSHING (Levi ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Lyndon, Vt., 17 June, 1823. She married, 1 Jan., 1846, Norman Miller. Died at St. Johnsbury, Vt., 13 April, 1882.

Children :

- i. DARWIN MASON (Miller), b. in Lyndon, 7 April, 1848. Lives at St. Johnsbury ; unmarried.
- ii. NELLIE ELIZABETH, b. about 1857 ; d. æ. 10 years.

981. ALANSON SHAW ⁸ CUSHING (Levi ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Lyndon, Vt., 12 Sept., 1826. He married at South Gardner, Mass., 17 Sept., 1850, Ellen Maynard. She died at Buffalo, N. Y., 13 Feb., 1868.

Children, born in South Gardner :

- i. ALICE ELIZABETH, b. 10 March, 1854 ; m. at Buffalo, N. Y., 9 April, 1871, George H. Loper. No issue.
1226. ii. NELLIE MAYNARD, b. 4 May, 1860.

982. CHARLES CHASE ⁸ CUSHING (Levi ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Lyndon, Vt., 18 May, 1832. He married at St. Johnsbury, Vt., 4 Sept., 1853, Emma E. Huntley. Died at Afton, Minn., 3 Feb., 1876.

Children, born in Afton :

- i. CHARLES B. ; d. in infancy.
- ii. MYRON LEVI ; d. in infancy.
- iii. CLARA ELIZABETH ; m. Fred Perkins. Lives in Minneapolis, Minn.
- iv. CELIA ELIZA ; is married and lives in Chicago.

983. EMILY HOUGHTON ⁸ CUSHING (Levi ⁷ Noah⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Lyndon, Vt., 7 Nov., 1841. She married at Afton, Minn., 30 Dec., 1866, William Carnathan. He is a carpenter by trade. Enlisted as Sergeant in Co. C, 7th Minnesota Regt., and served during the Civil War, and was honorably discharged at its close. In 1882 they moved to a farm near Larimore, N.D., where they lived until 1903, when they removed to Grand Forks, N. D.

Children, born in Afton :

- i. FRANK (Carnathan), b. 11 Oct., 1868 ; m. at Grand Forks, N.D., 14 Dec., 1892, Jessie Pilbeam.
- ii. LEROY WILLIAM, b. 5 Jan., 1871 ; m. at Larimore, N.D., 1 Jan., 1900, Margaret Ross.
- iii. ALICE EUGENIA, b. 7 Dec., 1878 ; m. at Larimore, N.D., 1 June, 1898, William B. Roe.

984. JOSEPH ALVA ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 June, 1810. He married in 1838, Prudence Moore Green. She died in 1892. He died April, 1888.

Children :

- i. HARRIET BACON, b. 19 June, 1839 ; m. Henry A. Dickson, of Fitchburg, Mass. ; d. 9 Sept., 1902. One child, Melvin, who d. in youth.
1227. ii. JOSEPH, b. 1842.
- iii. SUSAN GREEN, b. 4 Feb., 1843 ; d. unm. 9 July, 1897.
1228. iv. ANNAH, b. 16 Aug., 1846.

985. SAMUEL AUGUSTUS ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 24 Jan., 1812. He married, first, July, 1836, Martha A. Paul, of Newfields, N. H., She was born in 1817, and died in 1843. He married, secondly, 8 July, 1844, Caroline E. Lane, of Stratham, N. H., She died 19 June, 1854. He married, thirdly,

Elizabeth Sargent Hall, and for his fourth wife,——Fowler. He died in March, 1881. A minister for 49 years in the Methodist Episcopal Church.

Children, by his first wife :

1229. i. JOHN RUSSELL, b. 4 Jan., 1838.
- ii. SARAH HELEN, b. 18 June, 1840 ; d. 13 Sept., 1841.
- iii. MARTHA MATILDA, b. 13 March, 1843 ; d. 18 Sept., 1843.

Children, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., by his second wife :

1230. iv. SAMUEL GREENLEAF, b. 15 March, 1849.
- v. BENJAMIN NEWHALL, b. June, 1851 ; d. in Shrewsbury, March, 1855.
- vi. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. June, 1854 ; d. in Shrewsbury, Aug., 1854.

986. FLAVILLA E. ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 8 July, 1816. She married M. Thaddeus Munson, of Hudson, N. Y. She died in 1892.

Children :

- i. MARY (Munson), b. 1840 ; m. Thomas Davis ; d. about 1891.
- ii. EDWARD, b. 1842 ; deceased.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 1850 ; m. James L. Fitch, of Yonkers, N. Y.

987. SARAH M. ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 19 July, 1818. She married Luther Fuller, of Bellows Falls, N. Y. She died 18 Aug., 1868.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM ³ F. (Fuller).
- ii. ELLEN ; m. Warren D. Hooper. Has two children : (1) Clara, (2) Gertrude.
- iii. EMMA ; deceased.

987 ^{1/3}. MARY CROSBY ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 13 Sept., 1824. She married Alonzo Dering, of Putney, Vt. She died in 1898.

Children :

- i. HATTIE (Derning); m. Strong, of Hyde Park, Vt.
- ii. MARY D.; m. Guernon, of New York, N.Y.
- iii. SARAH; m. Henry C. Smalley, of Somerville, Mass.
- iv. JENNIE; m. Arthur Deland.
- v. FRANK.

987^{2/3}. JAMES HENRY⁸ CUSHING (Joseph⁷⁻⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 2 April, 1827. He married Mary L. Smith. Resides in Chicago, Ill.

Children :

- i. CLARA MARIA; m. George E. Smith. Has two children :
(1) Clarence Cushing, (2) Raymond Reed. Resides in Chicago.
- ii. HATTIE ESTELLE; d. young.

988. ADDISON BENJAMIN⁸ CUSHING (Manda Thurber⁷ Benjamin⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 16 Dec., 1828. He married at Stanstead Plain, Que., 22 Jan., 1852, Electa Martin. They lived first in Barford, Que., and then in Chatfield, Minn. Later they returned to Quebec, and bought the old Cushing farm in Barford. They now live in Coaticook, Que.

Children :

1231. i. GEORGE ADDISON, b. in Barford, Que., 11 Oct., 1852.
- ii. FLORA ELIZABETH, b. at Barnston Corner, Que., 17 July, 1854; m. 10 April, 1872, G. W. Hamm. One child, Theo. Cushing, b. 10 Feb., 1883.
1232. iii. CARRIE, b. in Chatfield, Minn., 16 April, 1860.
- iv. MARY LULU, b. in Barford, Que., 15 Sept., 1862; d. at Battle Creek, Mich., 30 May, 1888.
- v. LAURA ELECTA, b. in Barford, 10 March, 1864; d. 25 Oct., 1903.
- vi. LOTTIE EMMA, b. 10 Jan., 1872; d. in Colorado, 24 Jan., 1889.
- vii. JOHN NELSON, b. 23 June, 1874.
- viii. ELLA ROSE, b. 6 Sept., 1875; d. in Barford, Que., 21 April, 1897.

989. SARAH ELIZABETH ⁸ CUSHING (Manda Thurber ⁷ Benjamin ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Barnston, Que., 15 Dec., 1833. She married, first, in 1852, Moses Hazeltine. He died 7 Jan., 1854. She married, secondly, 22 June, 1862, Alexander Chase Peters, M. D., of Newark, N. J. She died at Lowell, Mass., 24 May, 1872.

Child, by her first husband :

- i. ELLA E. (Hazeltine), b. 26 Aug., 1853 ; m. 13 April, 1882, Eggleston, of Dixville, Que.

Children, by her second husband :

- ii. IRENE ELIZABETH (Peters), b. in Newark, N.J., 4 Oct., 1864 ; d. at Coaticook, Que., 23 Nov. 1882.
- iii. HEBER CUSHING, b. in Newark, 25 April, 1867 ; m. 14 July, 1891, Agnes Winona Thurber, of Whitinsville, Mass.

989½. MARY DOROTHEA ⁸ CUSHING (Manda Thurber ⁷ Benjamin ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Barnston, Que., 26 Nov., 1835. She married, at Lowell, Mass., 9 April, 1854, John Nelson Peirce.

Children :

- i. ANNA AUGUSTA (Peirce), b. 20 Nov., 1856 ; m. 27 Sept., 1877, Frank Webster Hurd.
- ii. FANNIE TOTMAN, b. 1 June, 1858 ; m. 1 June, 1881, John R. McKinley.
- iii. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH, b. 7 Aug., 1859 ; m. 9 Oct., 1878, Moodie Brock Lovell.

990. SOPHRONIA PECK ⁸ CUSHING (Manda Thurber ⁷ Benjamin ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 March, 1837. She married Sylvender B. Humphrey. They reside in Coaticooke, Que.

Children :

- i. CARRIE ELIZABETH (Humphrey), b. 23 Dec., 1855 ; m. John Lathrop Thornton, of Barnston, Que.

- ii. DOLLIE SOPHRONIA, b. 8 April, 1859; m. Charles Amos Fox, of Coaticook, Que.
- iii. ALLEN CUSHING, b. 13 May, 1863; m. Grace B. Calder, of Boston, Mass.

991. WILLIAM THURBER⁸ CUSHING (Manda Thurber⁷ Benjamin⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 26 Aug., 1844. He married, 14 Nov., 1878, Emily Prescott Towle. He is engaged in the real estate and loan business in Chicago, Ill.

Children :

- i. MARGARET, b. 20 June, 1887; d. 17 Dec., 1890.
- ii. THURBER WESSON, b. 5 March, 1891.

992. EMILY ELIZA⁸ CUSHING (Manda Thurber⁷ Benjamin⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Barnston, Que., 8 July, 1848. She married, in Barnston, 24 Feb., 1876, Augustus C. Sheldon. They now reside in Minneapolis, Minn.

Children :

- i. BENJAMIN CUSHING (Sheldon), b. 3 Dec., 1876.
- ii. DON GEORGE, b. 9 Nov., 1879.
- iii. ELEANOR AUGUSTA, b. 8 Dec., 1881.
- iv. EDWARD ABBOTT, b. 26 Nov., 1886.
- v. AIKIN BROOKS, b. 27 July, 1891.

993. NANCY WESSON⁸ CUSHING (Manda Thurber⁷ Benjamin⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Barnston, Que., 17 Feb., 1852. She married, 30 Oct., 1879, Dr Leslie Hall Jenks. He was born in Barnston, 28 Dec., 1849.

Children, born in Coaticook, Que. :

- i. CHARLES NATHANIEL (Jenks), b. 20 Nov., 1882; d. 22 Sept., 1888.
- ii. CUSHING, b. 28 May, 1885; d. 2 June, 1885.
- iii. ARCHIBALD NATHANIEL, b. 14 Oct., 1889.
- iv. ABBOTT CUSHING, b. 17 Feb., 1893.

994. BENJAMIN THOMAS⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin⁷⁻⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Monroe, Ohio, 10 Sept., 1839. He married, 2 Oct., 1867, Mrs. Julia E. (Williams) Jacobs. He died without issue in Chatfield, Minn., 4 Nov., 1872. Enlisted in the 105th Ohio Volunteer Infantry in the summer of 1862, during the Civil War. He served as Sergeant of Company G. until 20 Sept., 1863, when he was severely wounded at the battle of the Chickamauga (Tenn.). He was honorably discharged in June, 1864. He was admitted to the Bar of Ohio, in the spring of 1866, and in October of the same year was elected to the office of Probate Judge of Ashtabula County, Ohio. He was re-elected in Oct., 1869, but died shortly before the expiration of his second term.

995. JASON ROSCOE⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin⁷⁻⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Conneant, Ohio, 5 May, 1852. He married, first, 3 Dec., 1879, Frances C. Woodworth. She died 7 May, 1881. He married, secondly, 22 Nov., 1882, Alice M. Lewis. He died at Canton, Ohio, 15 Nov., 1890. Was admitted to the Ohio Bar in April, 1879. Town Clerk of Conneant, Ohio, 1880 to 1882. He followed the practice of law for several years until on account of failing health he was forced to resort to a less sedentary occupation. Resided successively in Conneant, Geneva, Cleveland and Canton, Ohio, the last years of his life, acting as the representative of many of the larger life insurance companies. After his death his family lived in Warren and Mt. Vernon, Ohio, for about a year, moving to Jefferson, Ohio, in Oct., 1891.

Children, by his second wife :

- i. BENJAMIN EMERSON, b. in Conneant, O., 18 Jan., 1884.
- ii. ANNA MARY, b. in Geneva, O., 30 March, 1885.
- iii. FRANCES ADELAIDE, b. in Canton, O., 27 Nov., 1888.

996. MILO MORRIS ⁸ CUSHING (Charles ⁷ Asaph Leavitt ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 3 July, 1820. He married first in Washington, Macomb County, Mich., 6 June, 1845, Mary Amelia Burlingham. She was born in Warsaw, N. Y., 30 March, 1822, and died 9 Sept., 1849. He married secondly in The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, 16 April, 1854, Mary Pigott. She was born in the Parish of Glenworth, Cork County, Ireland, 30 March, 1832. He lived first in Niagara County, N. Y., and then in Michigan. Later he entered the army and served as Corporal and then Sergeant. In June, 1852, the Regiment (4th Infantry) was ordered to the Pacific Coast and his company went to The Dalles. In Dec., 1853, his term of service expiring he went into the mercantile business and settled in The Dalles, Ore. Was Post-master six years, and County treasurer one term, until the Republicans came into power. In 1876, he commenced farming and is now a large fruit raiser.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. MARY AMELIA, b. 1 Jan., 1847 ; d. April, 1881. Was a school teacher.
- 1233. ii. CHARLES BURLINGHAM, b. 12 July, 1849.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. ELIZA ELIA, b. 28 April, 1855 ; d. 12 Feb., 1872.
- iv. CALEB, b. 25 Jan., 1857 ; 4 March, 1872.
- 1234. v. MILO MORRIS, b. 4 March, 1859.
- 1235. vi. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 4 June, 1862.
- vii. FRANK L., b. 2 July, 1871 ; d. 7 June, 1873.
- viii. MAURICE A., b. 7 Oct., 1872 ; killed 2 Dec., 1900, by accidental explosion of dynamite in a gold mine near Sumpter, Baker Co., Oregon.
- ix. JOSEPH MATTHEW, b. 5 July, 1874 ; d. 17 Aug., 1894.

997. MARY MARTIN ⁸ CUSHING (Caleb ⁷ Charles ⁶ Leavitt ⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 24 May, 1819. She married, 17 Oct., 1839, Alfred Anthony. He died in May, 1899. She died 5 Sept., 1901.

Children :

- i. EDWARD BOWERS (Anthony), b. 9 Aug., 1841 ; m. 13 Nov., 1864, Anna M. Patterson.
- ii. CHARLES ROWLAND, b. 7 April, 1843 ; m. 16 Feb., 1869, Josephine Carpenter.
- iii. EMILY FRANCES, b. 12 Jan., 1845 ; m. 29 Jan., 1868, Thomas S. Dexter.
- iv. MAHALA CHURCH, b. 19 Oct., 1846 ; d. Feb., 1852.
- v. JOSEPHINE REYNOLDS, b. 29 April, 1849 ; m. 2 Nov., 1870, William C. Griswold.
- vi. GEORGE ALFRED, b. 10 Nov., 1852 ; m. 24 Oct., 1877, Anna L. Barney.
- vii. WILLIE HAROLD, b. 21 May, 1857 ; m. 6 Feb., 1879, Emma Chase ; d. 1 March, 1892.

998. CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS⁸ CUSHING (Caleb⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 5 Oct., 1822. He married first, 24 Dec., 1844, Prudence Rebecca Barley. She died 25 Dec., 1848, and he married, secondly, 6 Oct., 1849, Betsey Mary Wilcox. She died 18 June, 1854, and he married, thirdly, 6 April, 1854, Margaret Jane McElroy. She died 29 May, 1871, and he married, fourthly, 3 Aug., 1871, Helen Jane Bear.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. ELIZABETH ARETTA, b. 19 Sept., 1845.
- ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 26 Jan., 1847 ; d. 9 July, 1892.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. DELIA, b. 2 Feb., 1850.
- iv. CHARLES PERRY, b. 25 Dec., 1851.

Children, by his fourth wife :

- v. JESSE MERRILL, b. 5 June, 1872.
- vi. MARY, b. 23 Jan., 1874.
- vii. CARRIE BELL, b. 5 April, 1876 ; d. 15 Aug., 1877.
- viii. CORA, b. 20 July, 1877 ; d. 25 Aug., 1877.
- ix. RALPH, b. 21 April, 1879 ; d. Aug., 1879.
- x. RAYMOND, b. 12 April, 1881.

999. SARAH MELINDA⁸ CUSHING (Caleb⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 2 April, 1833. She married, 25 Nov., 1851, Jesse Emerson. Died 11 Sept., 1890.

Children :

- i. GEORGE CUSHING (Emerson), b. 27 Aug., 1854 ; d. 16 Aug., 1855.
- ii. CHARLES WILLIS, b. 25 Nov., 1855 ; d. 24 Aug., 1892.
- iii. MINNIE FRANCES, b. 26 June, 1859.

1000. ELLEN FRANCES⁸ CUSHING (Caleb⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 27 Aug., 1834. She married, 14 Feb., 1854, Sereno Edwards Donaldson. Died 11 Aug., 1894.

Children :

- i. ANNA (Donaldson), b. 28 Feb., 1855.
- ii. FANNIE E., b. 9 Feb., 1857.
- iii. JOSEPHINE DELIA, b. 18 Jan., 1863.
- iv. ALICE CUSHING, b. 18 March, 1867.
- v. MAE SERENA, b. 16 Oct., 1871.

1001. GEORGE BARROWS⁸ CUSHING (Caleb⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 27 Feb., 1836. He married, 13 Jan., 1864, Hannah W., daughter of Rev. Lemuel Pomeroy. The Pomeroy family trace their ancestry back to Ralph de Pomeroy, a favorite knight of William of Normandy. George B. Cushing died 4 Nov., 1898. He was a farmer in Bureau County, Illinois. He held the office of supervisor, collector and assessor of his township for a number of years, and was an esteemed citizen. He took a great interest in all public affairs in the county in which he resided for over sixty years.

Children :

- i. GEORGE POMEROY, b. 16 Sept., 1865 ; m. 23 April, 1893, Louise Germaine. He attended Knox College, Galesburg, Ill. Now resides in New York, N.Y.

- ii. EDWARD BASCOM, b. 8 Dec., 1867; m. 22 Aug., 1901, Sarah Lorella Benson. He graduated from Knox College in 1891, and then took a theological course in the Congregational Seminary of Chicago. Was Professor in Yankton College, South Dakota, for seven years.
- iii. ERNEST WOLCOTT, b. 22 Feb., 1872; m. 28 June, 1901, Emily C. Marshall. He graduated from Knox College in 1896, and then studied law in Columbia University, New York. He now follows the practice of his profession in New York City.
- iv. ROYAL BARROWS, b. 23 Jan., 1875; m. 1 Sept., 1903, Inez M. Griswold, of Princeton, Ill. He graduated from Knox College in 1897, and later studied law in Columbia University. He is now practising law in partnership with his brother, Ernest W. Cushing.
- v. RUTH MABEL, b. 16 May, 1878; d. 29 July, 1883.

1002. HARRIET GAGE⁸ CUSHING (Caleb⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 7 Sept., 1838. She married, 5 Oct., 1857, Henry A. Weld. Resides in Buda, Ill.

Children :

- i. WILLIS ERWIN (Weld), b. 20 Nov., 1858; m. 29 April, 1885, Minnie J. Durfee; d. 30 Aug., 1899.
- ii. HAROLD AUGUSTUS, b. 30 Oct., 1864; m. 27 June, 1889, Clara F. Stickfield. He is State Attorney in Rock Island, Ill.

1003. RICHARD WATERMAN⁸ CUSHING (Caleb⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 9 Jan., 1842. He married, 5 Aug., 1869, Ellen E. Lewis. He died 4 Oct. 1903.

Children :

- i. EDITH WINNIFRIED, b. 31 July, 1872; d. 29 April, 1882.
- ii. ALICE BERTHA, b. 8 March, 1874.
- iii. RICHARD LEWIS, b. 25 July, 1876.
- iv. IRA BARROWS, b. 22 Nov., 1878.
- v. CLARENCE EDWARD, b. 10 Aug., 1882; d. 22 Feb., 1883.
- vi. HARRY WATERMAN, b. 20 Nov., 1884.
- vii. EDNA ELLEN, b. 22 April, 1886.

1004. IRA BARROWS ⁸ CUSHING (Caleb ⁷ Charles ⁶ Leavitt ⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 Nov., 1846. He married, 27 Oct., 1874, Hannah Elizabeth Alden. Resides in Brooklin, Mass. He is President of the Cushing Process Co. for purifying and refining distilled liquors, of New York and Boston.

Children :

- i. IRA MAY, b. 26 Aug., 1875.
- ii. MAUDE ELIZABETH, b. 27 Dec., 1877 ; m. 26 Oct., 1899, William G. Nash. One child, Katherine Alden, b. 15 Nov., 1901.
- iii. ARTHUR ALDEN, b. 16 Jan., 1881.

1005. PERRY B. ⁸ CUSHING (Charles Chandler ⁷ Charles ⁶ Leavitt ⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Seekonk, Mass., 15 Jan., 1826. He married, first, 25 May, 1856, Patience B. West. She died 6 June, 1865. He married, secondly, 1 Jan., 1867, Mary Ann, æ. 30, daughter of George Gould and Minanda (Johnson) Brown, of Rehoboth. She died 17 Sept., 1893. He died 6 Nov., 1900.

Child, by his first wife :

- i. NORA BARNEY, b. 30 May, 1865 ; m. 14 Oct., 1901, John M. Nicholson, of Glasgow, Scotland. Has one child, Percy Cushing, b. 13 Feb., 1904.

Children, by his second wife :

- ii. MIRA BROWN, b. 27 Jan., 1869. Lives in Providence, R.I.
- iii. MARY ALBINA, b. 28 June, 1871. Lives in Boston, Mass.

1006. EZEKIEL C. ⁸ CUSHING (Charles Chandler ⁷ Charles ⁶ Leavitt ⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Nov., 1835. He married, 21 Nov., 1861, Harriet P. Blaisdell. She was born in Boston, Mass., 14 April, 1837. He died 15 May, 1887. He was a farmer in Seekonk, Bristol Co., Mass., and owned the property of his ancestors Leavitt (No. 148) and Charles (No. 313).

Children, born in Seekonk :

1236. i. HERBERT E., b. 17 Sept., 1863.
 ii. FRED A., b. 12 Oct., 1872 ; m. 5 June, 1895, Eva Henderson. Resides in Seekonk, on the corner of the home-
 stead. He is a bookkeeper.
 1237. iii. JESSIE INA, b. 14 May, 1879.

1007. CRAWFORD⁸ CUSHING (Christopher C.⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 30 Nov., 1824. He married, 3 Feb., 1845, Sarah Catherine Newman. She died about 1885. He lives in Catharpin, Virginia. Is a farmer and county officer.

Children :

1238. i. ROBERT B., b. 28 Nov., 1846.
 1239. ii. MARY E. b. 1848.
 iii. ANNIE J., b. 1849 ; m. 25 Nov., 1886, James Ayres, of Atchinson, Kan.

1008. HENRY CALEB⁸ CUSHING (Christopher C.⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 29 Sept., 1828. He married, first, 11 May, 1854, Dulcie B. McCormick. She died 7 Sept., 1874. He married, secondly, 9 July, 1878, Clara P. Newson. He is now a retired minister of the Gospel, Methodist Protestant Church. The degree of D.D. was conferred upon him by the Western Maryland College.

Children, by his first wife :

1240. i. LIZZIE E., b. 21 July, 1855.
 ii. WILSON R., b. 11 Feb., 1857 ; m. 7 Oct., 1896, Cynthia Bentley. She died in Dublin, Va., 27 May, 1905. He received the degree of A. B. from the Western Maryland College (Westminster, Md.) in 1877, and that of M. D. from the Maryland University School of Medicine (Baltimore, Md.) in 1881. Resides in Dublin, Va.
 iii. CHRISTOPHER BERRY, b. 27 Jan., 1859. Received the degree of A. B. from the Western Maryland College in 1877, and that of L. L. B. from the Maryland University School of Law in 1881. Resides in Covington, Va.

1009. CHARLES LEAVITT⁸ CUSHING (Christopher C.⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in 1832. He married Sally Trone. He fell in battle near Fannington, Va., 7 April, 1865. Was a member of Prince William Troop in Gen. Stuart's Cavalry, Confederate States Army. He was a farmer. His widow married a Mr. Richards, and is living in Alexandria, Va.

Children :

- i. IDA, b. 1858 ; m. (1) Thomas Buckingham, and (2) Rosser Donohoe. Resides in Rectortown, Va.
- ii. CHARLES CLAUDE, b. 1864. Is a bookkeeper. Unmarried.

1010. LEAVITT B.⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 28 July, 1819. He married, April, 1850, Susan Smith, of Walleville, Pa. Surviving him she married again. He died 28 Oct., 1863.

Child :

1241. i. ADDIE V., b. 1 Sept., 1851.

1011. JOSEPH CHARLES⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 3 July, 1821. He married, 10 Aug., 1854, Hannah Raleigh Brooks, of Binghamton, N.Y. He died 21 Aug., 1874.

Children :

- 1242 i. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 18 Aug., 1855.
ii. ANNA MAY, b. 8 May, 1864 ; d. 11 May, 1864.

1012. MARY J.⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 8 April, 1825. She married, 22 Feb., 1844, John F. Landers, of Afton, N. Y. Died 13 April, 1866.

Children :

- i. GERTRUDE C. (Landers), b. 25 Nov., 1846 ; m. 7 Jan., 1869, Frank B. Long, of Chicago, Ill.
- ii. EMILIE ELNORA, b. 17 Oct., 1853. Is an artist.

- iii. IDA E., b. 6 Aug., 1856 ; d. 27 May, 1884.
- iv. ADA T., b. 6 Aug., 1856 ; d. 21 Feb., 1903.
- v. MARY A., b. 3 March, 1858 ; d. 3 April, 1858.
- vi. JOHN C., b. 22 May, 1861 ; m. 3 May, 1892, Carrie L. Smith, of Montclair, N.J.

1013. GEORGE WILLIAM⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 29 April, 1829. He married, 25 Dec., 1856, Achsabe Curtis Hannum. She died 18 Feb., 1900.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM H., b. 7 Oct., 1857 ; m. 19 Sept., 1883, Emma Goodrich, of Westfield, Mass. ; d. Nov., 1885.
- 1243. ii. GEORGE HARWOOD, b. 13 Oct., 1860,
- iii. FRANK WESLEY, b. 17 Dec., 1862 ; m. 25 Oct., 1893, Gertrude Fowler, of Westfield, Mass.

1014. LYDIA E.⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 19 Aug., 1829. She married, first, 11 Aug., 1852, Orlando M. Benton, a Presbyterian clergyman, who was a Chaplain in the Civil War. In 1872, she was sent under the Presbyterian Missionary Board to Japan as a missionary. She married, secondly, 15 July, 1875, John C. Ballagh, a missionary laboring in Yokohama, Japan. While visiting friends in the United States, she died suddenly in Philadelphia, Pa., 13 Jan., 1884.

Children, by her first husband :

- i. ELLA E. (Benton), b. 7 March, 1856 ; d. 8 June, 1856.
- ii. MINNEOLA, b. 31 July, 1857 ; d. 18 Feb., 1865.
- iii. WILLIAM W., b. 28 March, 1860 ; d. 9 Feb., 1864.
- iv. ORLANDO N., b. 7 Sept., 1852. He taught in one of the Government Schools of Japan for several years.

1015. SENECA O.⁸ CUSHING (William⁷ Leavitt⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 3 June, 1838. He married, 12 March, 1863, Carrie Vail, of Laporte, Ind.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH O., b. 11 Dec., 1863 ; m. 26 Aug., 1891, Clay Ridgley, of North Manchester, Ind. One child, Winifred C., b. Aug., 1899.
- ii. LYDIA E., b. 3 Aug., 1868 ; d. 16 March, 1872.
- iii. CHARLES L., b. 9 Oct., 1871 ; m. 19 April, 1893, Emma M. Morton, of Laporte, Ind. One child, Lois, b. 11 May, 1894.
- iv. LOT V., b. 9 Oct., 1875.
- v. WILLIAM S., b. 11 June, 1877.
- vi. BEULAH STANTON, b. 17 Dec., 1879.

1016. SAVILA ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Ithaca, N.Y., 10 Jan., 1821. She married, at Painted Post, N.Y., in 1840, Daniel Ogden. She died 22 Feb., 1891.

Children :

- i. FRANK B. (Ogden), b. 5 Dec., 1846.
- ii. ANNIS A., b. 3 Sept., 1842 ; m. Robert B. Stanton.
- iii. CHARLES M., b. Nov., 1852. Was killed in a railroad disaster, 12 April, 1896.

1017. ELIZA ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 17 Feb., 1828. She married, 6 Sept., 1848, John C. Cook. Resides in Bellairi, Mich.

Children :

- i. MARY A. (Cook), b. 19 July, 1849 ; m. 12 April, 1871, Frank W. Frary ; d. 29 Aug., 1888.
- ii. EUGENE B., b. 6 March, 1853 ; m. 24 Sept., 1875, Dora L. Fulkerson ; d. 24 Oct., 1897.
- iii. SAMUEL C., b. 24 May, 1856 ; m. Minnie B. Fulkerson.
- iv. FRANK A., b. 31 Oct., 1860 ; m. Georgie H. Bender.
- v. ELLA E., b. 18 March, 1867 ; m. 22 Oct., 1885, George J. Noteware ; d. 23 Nov., 1892.

1018. CAROLINE AMELIA ⁸ CUSHING (Hosea ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 13 Jan., 1824. She married Henry Swift. Resides in Paoli, Kansas.

Children :

- i. MYRA (Swift).
- ii. CLARA.
- iii. JAMES.

1019. SARAH LOVICA ⁸ CUSHING (Hosea ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 8 April, 1834. She married, 22 Sept., 1851, William E. Freeman. Resides at Cushing, Howard Co., Nebraska.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM SYLVANUS (Freeman), b. 27 Nov., 1853; m. Mollie Scott.
- ii. CARRIE BELLE, b. 5 Sept., 1858; m. C. W. Doyle.
- iii. OSCAR HOSEA, b. 5 Nov., 1861; m. Loretta Neff.
- iv. MINNIE MAE, b. 25 Feb., 1867; m. Edgar B. Penney.

1020. SYLVANUS E. ⁸ CUSHING (Hosea ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 March, 1835. He married, 24 Dec., 1868, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Jefferson and Jane Almira (Townley) North, of Tompkins Co., N. Y. She was born 19 Oct., 1847. They reside in Columbus, Neb.

Children :

- 1244. i. SARAH A., b. 6 Aug., 1870.
- ii. LUTHER HOSEA, b. 14 June, 1874.
- iii. CHARLES JAY, b. 19 June, 1878.
- iv. MADGE NORTH, b. 9 March, 1881.
- v. STELLA JANE, b. 5 March, 1887; d. 19 Jan., 1889.

1021. EVALENA T. ⁸ CUSHING (Lucas ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Ithaca, N. Y., 31 Aug., 1826. She married at Ulysses, Pa., 14 May, 1846, Henry J. Olmsted.

Children :

- i. MARLIN E. (Olmsted), b. in Ulysses, 21 May, 1847; m. 26 Oct., 1899, Gertrude Howard, at Lynchburg, Va.

- Has two children : son and daughter. He resides in Harrisburg, Pa. Attorney at Law, Railroad President and Member of Congress.
- ii. C. ARDELL, b. in Coudersport, 17 May, 1850 ; m. 25 Dec., 1870, Rev. C. B. Sparrow. Has two sons and one daughter living.
 - iii. CLARA, b. in Coudersport, 12 Dec., 1851 ; d. 7 May, 1870.
 - iv. H. CLINTON, b. in Coudersport, 8 Oct., 1853 ; m. 29 Sept., 1875, Florence Andrews. Has two daughters. He is a hardware merchant.
 - v. ARTHUR S., b. in Ulysses, 24 July, 1855 ; m. 22 May, 1879, Lettie M. Taggart. Has a son and daughter.
 - vi. SUMNER P., b. in Coudersport, 29 April, 1857. Is a justice of the peace.
 - vii. MARY W., b. in Coudersport, 6 Nov., 1859 ; m. 24 March, 1881, Frank L. Andrews. Has a son and daughter living.
 - viii. GEORGE C., b. in Coudersport, 7 June, 1861 ; m. 2 Sept., 1885, Mary Seibert. Has a son and two daughters. Ex-Postmaster.
 - ix. DANIEL L., b. in Coudersport, 23 Oct., 1863 ; m. 9 Aug., 1885, Mary Terry. Has two daughters (one of them adopted).
 - x. WILL E., b. in Coudersport, 6 June, 1865. Postmaster.

1022. CHAUNCEY G. ⁸ CUSHING (Lucas ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Berkshire, N. Y., 22 Aug., 1828. He married at Ulysses, Pa., 10 March, 1850, Sarah E. Olmsted. He died, 12 Sept., 1877.

Child, born in Ulysses :

- i. KATE E., b. 28 June, 1852 ; m. at Ulysses, Pa., C. A. Lewis. Has two sons : (1) Irving C., and (2) Arch. C.

1023. LYDIA L. ⁸ CUSHING (Lucas ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Canisteo, N. Y., 30 Sept., 1835. She married, 29 Aug., 1854, D. Edward Olmsted, of Coudersport, Pa.

Children, born in Coudersport :

- i. ESTELLE (Olmsted), b. 3 Sept., 1855 ; m. 13 March, 1879,
Rev. Charles E. Creager. Has five daughters.
- ii. MARION T., b. 13 Nov., 1858. Artist.
- iii. LAURA JEANETTE, b. 16 Nov., 1860 ; d. 15 Aug., 1864.

1024. CHARLES H.⁸ CUSHING (Leavitt⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 4 Sept., 1830. He married, 9 Sept., 1860, Harriet Ellice Gibson. She was born 1 April, 1841, and died 1 Nov., 1898. He died 26 Oct., 1895.

Children :

- i. MARY ALICE, b. 12 June, 1861.
1245. ii. NELLIE EMILY, b. 6 July, 1862.
1246. iii. WILSON SYLVANUS, b. 18 Nov., 1864.
- iv. NANCY JEAN, b. 23 Nov., 1867.
- v. CHLOE HELENA, b. 11 Nov., 1869.

1025. CHARLOTTE J.⁸ CUSHING (Leavitt⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 24 Dec., 1833. She married, 1 March, 1853, John Pratt. He was born 6 Feb., 1827, and died 17 Jan., 1894.

Children :

- i. HERBERT J. (Pratt), b. 30 June, 1854.
- ii. MARY ELLA, b. 10 March, 1857 ; d. 8 Sept., 1875.
- iii. LEAVITT W., b. 29 Dec., 1859 ; d. 15 March, 1873.
- iv. FLORENCE J., b. 23 July, 1861.
- v. LOTTIE MAE, b. 20 July, 1874.

1026. JAY B.⁸ CUSHING (Leavitt⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born ——. He married Emily Bassett. He was in the army three years. Resides at Ulysses, Potter Co., Penn.

Children :

1247. i. CHARLOTTE M.

And one other daughter.

1027. LEAVITT WILSON⁸ CUSHING (Leavitt⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born ——. He married,

25 Jan., 1874, Mrs. Susan E. (Bassett) Douglas. They have had no children, but adopted a boy and girl, names Leavitt and Nellie. He enlisted in Company G, 53rd Regiment, Pennsylvania Volunteers, 12 Aug., 1862. He was in the battles of Fredericksburg, Gettysburg, Wilderness, Spottsylvania, and in the fight at Cold Harbor, and on 22 June, 1864, was taken prisoner with some 1500 others. He was then taken to Richmond, Va., and put in Libbie prison for a few days. Later, when being transported to Andersonville, he made his escape, and after three weeks of adventurous travel arrived at Fayetteville, West Virginia, where a company of Union soldiers was stationed, from whence he proceeded to his home in Ulysses, Pa. After regaining his health he re-enlisted in Jan., 1865, and in the following spring was in the advance the day before Gen. Lee surrendered, 9 April, 1865. Now resides in Ulysses, Pa.

1028. CHLOE E.⁸ CUSHING (Leavitt⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 28 Oct., 1841. She married, 17 Jan., 1864, Eugene D. Leet, of Tompkins Co., N.Y. He was born 9 Oct., 1836. Now resides in Ulysses, Pa., where he is engaged in the mercantile business.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM B. (Leet), b. 12 Sept., 1866 ; m. 18 Oct., 1893, Jessie Manners.
- ii. FRANK A., b. 29 July, 1872.
- iii. MAY E., b. 26 June, 1877.

1029. MARTHA⁸ CUSHING (Leavitt⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 28 Sept., 1843. She married, 10 Sept., 1865, Herbert C. Olmsted. He was born 21 Oct., 1845.

Children :

- i. FLORENCE EUGENIA (Olmsted), b. 11 Oct., 1867 ; m. 28 Nov., 1899, C. Jay Goodenough.

- ii. LUCY EVELYN, b. 22 Dec., 1869 ; m. 5 June, 1890, Walter E. Jackson.
- iii. CLARA JANE, b. 4 March, 1872 ; m. 5 Oct., 1899, Frank Beers.
- iv. HERBERT MCKINNEY, b. 3 Dec., 1875.
- v. FRED, b. 2 May, 1878 ; d. 12 May, 1879.
- vi. BERTRAM HENRY, b. 6 June, 1880.
- vii. MYRTLE KATE, b. 13 June, 1883.
- viii. VERA LEONA, b. 27 Feb., 1887.

1030. FRANCIS MARION ⁸ CUSHING (Leavitt ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born —. He married, 13 Dec., 1883, Kate A. Bassett. He went west to Nebraska, in March, 1872, and occupied land on the north side of the North Loup River, which at that time was but little settled. He hunted, trapped, farmed, and worked on railroads until May, 1876, when with other gold seekers he went to the Black Hills. In Feb., 1881, he made a trip east to his old home in Ulysses, Pa., returning west in the fall, and again resumed work on the railroads. Now resides at Ord, Nebraska.

Children :

- i. FRANK LEAVITT, b. 9 May, 1885.
- ii. MARION JAY, b. 11 Sept., 1887.
- iii. HERBERT LEWIS, b. 30 Oct., 1890.

1031. ANSEL GARFIELD ⁸ CUSHING (Charles ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 24 Sept., 1831. He married, first, 3 Jan., 1858, Lovina Hoag. She died 1 March, 1860. He married, secondly, in 1868, Elizabeth A. Briggs. She was born in Ypsilantic, Mich., 21 April, 1841. Ansel G. Cushing is a wagon maker, and resides in Sloansville, N. Y.

Children :

- i. CHARLES BRIGGS, b. 12 Dec., 1868 ; m. 17 April, 1899, Mrs. May Pierce. Resides in Trenton, N. J.

- ii. EMMA MABEL, b. 22 May, 1874 ; m. 28 Nov., 1899, Ariel, son of Peter C. and Eliza Gordon. He was born 10 May, 1875. They reside in Albany, N.Y. One child, Mildred, b. 25 Sept., 1900, d. 31 July, 1901.
- iii. AUSTIN GARFIELD, b. 30 Nov., 1881.

1032. ELIZA A. ⁸ CUSHING (Charles ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 14 Oct., 1838. She married, 25 Oct., 1856, Amos Wooden Campbell. He was born 10 June, 1836, and died 17 Aug., 1879. She resides in Schenectady, N. Y.

Children :

- i. CARRIE VIOLETTA (Campbell), b. 20 Nov., 1859 ; d. 14 Dec., 1876.
- ii. CORA ELOISE, b. 27 Nov., 1867. Artist.
- iii. DAISY EVELENA M. F., b. 2 Nov., 1874.

1033. CHARLES HAMILTON ⁸ CUSHING (Charles ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 5 Jan., 1844. He enlisted in Company "G" of the 121st Regiment of the New York Volunteers in 1862. He was very bright and had a promising career before him, but his life was cut short by his being mortally wounded and taken prisoner, 10 May, 1864. He died in the Confederate Hospital, at Richmond, Va., 6 June, 1864. He was a Corporal.

1034. CLARK HARDING ⁸ CUSHING (Thomas ⁷ Enos ⁶ Thomas ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 May, 1853. He married in 1880, Frances McLean. Died in 1898.

Child :

- i. THOMAS J., b. 18 Feb., 1882 ; m. 15 Sept., 1903, Edna A. Gibbs.

1035. FRANK HAMILTON ⁸ CUSHING (Thomas ⁷ Enos ⁶ Thomas ⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born at North East, Erie County, Penn., 22 July, 1857.

He married, 10 June, 1883, Emily Tennison Magill, of Washington, D.C. He died 10 April, 1900. No children. He began to collect relics, fossils and minerals when eight years old, and continued his researches after his father had removed to Medina, N. Y., in 1870, in a field of rich material. He extended his investigations to the ancient fortifications, burial grounds and camp sites of Madison and Onondaga Counties. He entered Cornell University in 1875, but devoted his time to assisting Dr. Charles Rau in preparing the Indian collections of the National Museum for the Centennial Exposition and was Curator of the entire collection throughout the Exhibition, after which he became Curator of the Ethnological Department of the National Museum in Washington, D. C. In 1879, he joined Maj. J. W. Powell, U.S.A., in his expedition to New Mexico, as Assistant of the United States Bureau of Ethnology of the Smithsonian Institute. Mr. Cushing, at his own request, remained with the Zuni Indians, adopting their dress, customs and habits, and in this way for three years studied their history and language. In his second year's sojourn, he was formally adopted by the tribe and initiated with the sacred "Priesthood of the Bow." In 1882, he escorted a party of six Zunis to the Atlantic Ocean or "Ocean of Sunrise", to carry its waters to their temple in the Pueblos. Two of the natives remained with him in Washington during the summer and aided him in preparing his contribution to the Bureau of Ethnology on Zuni Fetiches. He returned to his Indian friends in 1882. Failing health obliged him to return to the East, and in 1884, accompanied by three Indians to aid him in the preparation of a Dictionary and Grammar of the Zuni language, and in translating myth stories, songs and rituals, he settled in Washington. From 1886 to 1888, Mr. Cushing organized and conducted archeologic research in the Salado and Gila Valleys in Arizona, in charge of the



FRANK HAMILTON CUSHING
of Zuni fame.

Hemenway Southwestern Archeological Expedition. In 1895, he went to make investigations in Florida. The discoveries made by him on this expedition were of great interest and of profound importance in American archeology, and at his death he had nearly finished a voluminous report on his discoveries. (Lamb's Biographical Dictionary, U.S., 1900.)

1036. HAYWARD WARREN⁸ CUSHING (Hayward Peirce⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Hezekiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born 22 Sept., 1854. He married, 24 Jan., 1894, Martha Ellen, daughter of Samuel Sewall and Mary Ann (Emery) Thompson, of Brookline, Mass. She was born 12 Jan., 1858. He graduated from Harvard College A. B., in 1877, and from Harvard Medical School, in 1882. He is now Visiting Surgeon at the Boston City Hospital, and Senior Assist. Surgeon at the Children's Hospital, Boston. Fellow of the American Surgical Association, and of the Massachusetts Medical Society. He has studied in Germany, Austria and England, and is the author of a number of publications. Now resides in Boston, where he is following the practice of his profession.

Children :

- i. HELEN, b. 9 April, 1896.
- ii. HAYWARD, b. 22 Oct., 1898; d. 9 April, 1899.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 10 Dec., 1901.

1037. JENNIE⁸ CUSHING (Hayward Peirce⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Hezekiah⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 19 Jan., 1858. She graduated from Vassar College, A. B., in 1880. She married, 21 May, 1884, Henry Oliver, son of William James and Esther (Mead) Underwood, of Belmont, Mass. He graduated from Harvard College, A.B., in 1878. They now reside in Belmont.

Children :

- i. ALICE CUSHING (Underwood), b. 23 Feb., 1885.
- ii. MARGARET CUSHING, b. 27 June, 1886.
- iii. HELEN CUSHING, b. 20 Dec., 1888.

1038. IDA ⁸ CUSHING (Hayward Peirce ⁷ Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Hezekiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 28 Aug., 1860. She graduated from Vassar College, A. B., in 1883. She married, 16 Nov., 1887, William Lyman, son of William James and Esther (Mead) Underwood, of Belmont, Mass. They now reside in Belmont.

Children :

- i. ROBERT LYMAN, (Underwood), b. 3 Dec., 1889 ; d. 3 May, 1893.
- ii. FLORENCE ESTHER, b. 4 March, 1891 ; d. 1 June, 1891.
- iii. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 1 March, 1893.

1039. HENRY KIRKE ⁸ CUSHING (Erastus ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Lanesboro, Mass., 29 July, 1827. He married, 17 June, 1852, Betsey M., daughter of William and Lucy (Fitch) Williams, of Cleveland, Ohio. He received the degree of A. B. from Union College, Schenectady, N. Y., in 1848, and that of M.D. from the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania in Philadelphia in 1851. LL.D. of Albert College of Western Reserve University, 1854. He practised his profession in Cleveland, O., excepting a term of military service in 1861, as surgeon major of the 7th Ohio Volunteer Infantry.

Children, all born in Cleveland, O. :

- i. WILLIAM ERASTUS, b. 23 Sept., 1853 ; m. 14 June, 1884, Carolyn Jane, daughter of Ensign and Katherine (Campbell) Kellogg of Pittsfield, Mass. She was born 18 Dec., 1852. No issue. He received the degree of A. B. from the Western Reserve College in 1875, and that of LL.B. from the Harvard Law School in 1878. Attorney-at-law, Cleveland, O.

- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 20 Jan., 1855 ; d. 8 Feb., 1855.
- iii. JULIA, b. 9 March, 1856 ; d. 12 April, 1856.
- iv. CORNELIA, b. 26 Sept., 1857 ; died 15 Sept., 1858.
- v. ALICE KIRKE, b. 23 Feb., 1859, lives with her parents in Cleveland, O.
- 1248. vi. HENRY PLATT, b. 10 Oct., 1860.
- 1249. vii. EDWARD FITCH, b. 24 June, 1862.
- viii. GEORGE BRIGGS, b. 26 April, 1864. Resides in California.
- ix. ALLEYNE MAYNARD, b. 5 Aug., 1867. Lives in New Mexico.
- 1250. x. HARVEY WILLIAMS, b. 8 April, 1869.

1040. JULIET P.⁸ CUSHING (Daniel B.⁷ David⁶⁻⁵ Josiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Wheeling, West Va., 16 April, 1850. She married, 29 April, 1869, Edward S. Page, of Cleveland, O. Resides in Cleveland.

Children :

- i. EDWARD LANGLEY (Page) b. 27 June, 1870 ; d. 7 March, 1883.
- ii. MARY CUSHING, b. 2 April, 1872.
- iii. ALLAN PIERPONT, b. 15 Aug., 1884 ; d. 5 Oct., 1899.

1041. LAURA⁸ CUSHING (Daniel⁷ Hosea⁶ Daniel⁵ Josiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Bethel, Vt., 14 July, 1830. She married at Aurora, Ill., 12 July, 1847, Asa Allen Dexter. He died March, 1890. She resides in Chicago, Ill. Had six children, the first two of whom died in infancy.

Children :

- i. JOHN (Dexter) b. 5 June, 1854.
- ii. ALICE, b. 28 Feb., 1857.
- iii. HENRY, b. 24 Sept., 1862.
- iv. LUCY, b. 24 Sept., 1862.

1042. JOHN⁸ CUSHING (Daniel⁷ Hosea⁶ Daniel⁵ Josiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Bethel, Vt. 28 Sept., 1832. He married, at Shasta, Cal., 20 March, 1862, Annette Farrington.

Children :

- i. ALLEN DANIEL, b. 27 Aug., 1863 ; d. April, 1864.
- ii. HENRY DEXTER, b. 18 Sept., 1865 ; m. at Oakland, Cal., 11 July, 1900, Edna A. Cook.
- iii. ROSALIA EMMA, b. 21 Nov., 1867 ; m. at Oakland, Cal., 15 March, 1888, Martin C. Blöte. No children.
- iv. CHARLES COOPER, b. 6. Aug., 1870 ; d. 19 Sept., 1895.
- v. GEORGE CLINTON, b. 6 May, 1878.

1043. CLINTON⁸ CUSHING (Daniel⁷ Hosea⁶ Daniel⁵ Josiah⁴ Matthew³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Aurora, Ill., 13 Dec., 1840. He married, 4 May, 1865, Georgiana D. Pillsbury. She was born, 17 Feb., 1843, and died in Oakland, Cal., 12 July, 1875. He died in Washington, D.C., 10 May, 1904. Dr. Cushing was a well-known surgeon and gynecologist. He had a wide reputation on the Pacific coast, was a Professor in Cooper Medical College, San Francisco, Cal., and maintained a private sanatorium in that State. In later years, he retired from active practice and spent the winters in Washington.

Child, born at Turner, Ill. :

- i. MARY ETTA, b. 10 Jan., 1867 ; m. 28 Nov., 1888, at Newburyport, John D. Parsons ; d. 13 Nov., 1897.

1044. FRANK WORTHY⁸ CUSHING (Daniel⁷ Hosea⁶ Daniel⁵ Josiah⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Aurora, Ill., 9 Nov., 1843. He married, first, at Marysville, Cal., 8 Dec., 1870, Clara Jane Hamilton ; and, secondly, at Astoria, Ore., 3 July, 1882, Venice Frankie West. He is in the Treasury Department of the Customs at San Francisco, Cal. He holds a prominent place in the Masonic Order. Resides at Oakland, Cal.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. FRANK HAMILTON, b. at Vallejo, Cal., 20 Feb., 1872 ; m. at Fresno, Cal., 4 Dec., 1892, Mrs. Jean Rumbold. No children.

- ii. LILLIAN, b. at Vallejo, Cal., 1 Feb., 1874.
- iii. AGNES BERTHA, b. at Oakland, Cal., 10 July, 1877; m. at Berkeley, Cal., 10 July, 1900, William T. Kuykendall.

1045. ALLEN DEXTER ⁸ CUSHING (Daniel ⁷ Hosea ⁶ Daniel ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 28 June, 1845. He married, first, at Princeton, Ill., 26 Dec., 1863, Mary Catherine Velsir. She died in March, 1882. He married, secondly, at Oakland, Cal., 13 Nov., 1888, Margaret Elizabeth Walrath. He enlisted as a volunteer in Company F, 146th Illinois Infantry Volunteers, Sept., 1864, and was mustered out in July, 1865.

Children, born in Springfield, Ill. :

- 1251. i. EDWARD CLINTON, b. 21 April, 1866.
- ii. IDA BELLE, b. 10 Sept., 1868; m. at Alameda, Cal., 11 Jan., 1899, Joseph Bernard Donnelly.

1046. JOSIAH NELSON ⁸ CUSHING (Alpheus Nelson ⁷ Josiah ⁶ Jacob ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Attleborough, Mass., 4 May, 1840. He married in Aug., 1866, Ellen Howard (Winsor) Fairchild, of Kingston, Mass. She was born 29 Aug., 1840. He died at St. Louis, Mo., 17 May, 1905, while attending the general convention of the Baptists of North America. He graduated from Brown University in 1862, and from the Newton Theological Institution, in 1865. He was appointed a missionary of the American Baptist Missionary Union, 25 April, 1865, and sailed for Burma in Oct., 1866. His earlier missionary work was in Northeastern Burma among the Shans, and, with Mrs. Cushing, he travelled extensively over the mountain ranges even to the borders of China, and visited people who are just now coming into the range of regular missionary work. Dr. Cushing duplicated in the Shan language the work of Dr. Adoniram Judson in the Burman. He prepared the first dictionary of the Shan-English language and translated the whole Bible into Shan. He also made a grammar

of the Shan language, and wrote hymns, tracts and elementary school books. On 11 Feb., 1895, he was appointed President of Rangoon Baptist College after having served as president pro tem. for about two years. In 1893 the school had less than one hundred pupils. To-day the pupils in all grades number nearly one thousand. Dr. Cushing presided over it with sedulous care and conspicuous ability, and by his courtesy and tact maintained amicable relations with the representatives of the government of India and with the diverse elements in the school. He obtained many advantages for the College from the government and saw it steadily grow under his fostering care to one of the foremost educational institutions of India. Dr. Cushing was prominent not only in the religious and educational, but also in the social life of Burma. He received the marked confidence of the Government of India and was entrusted with missions of a delicate nature. He was a scholar of deep and rare accomplishments, a member of the Royal Asiatic Society of London, Fellow of the Royal Geographical Society of London, a member of the Society of Arts of London, Fellow of the Royal Meteorological Society of London, member of the Victoria Institute of London, for seventeen years a member of the Educational Syndicate of Burma, and for the past eight years vice-president of that body by government appointment. In recognition of his distinguished service in religious and educational work, Brown University conferred upon him the degrees of Doctor of Divinity and Doctor of Philosophy.

Child, born in Toungoo, Burma :

1252. i. HERBERT HOWARD, b. 5 June, 1872.

1047. ADONIRAM JUDSON ⁸ CUSHING (Alpheus Nelson ⁷ Josiah ⁶ Jacob ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew¹) was born in Attleborough, Mass., 11 Feb., 1849. He mar-



REV. JOSIAH N. CUSHING, D.D.

ried, 19 June, 1879, Mary E. Becker. He graduated from Brown University and received the degrees of A.B., in 1870, and M.A., in 1873. He followed the study of law in the office of Thurston, Ripley & Co., then leading practitioners in Providence, R. I., and was admitted by the Supreme Court of Rhode Island on 30 May, 1872 to practice in the State Courts, and later to practice in the United States Courts of the District. He took an interest in military matters and after some years service was Judge Advocate General of Rhode Island, with the rank of Colonel from April, 1877 to April 1879. He was a member of the Common Council of Providence (the lower body) 1899, 1900, 1901, and a member of the Board of Aldermen 1902 and 1903, the last year being President of that body. Now resides in Providence where he follows the practice of his profession.

Child :

- i. ALICE MAY, b. 1 May, 1880. Graduated from Brown University A. B., in 1902.

1048. HENRIETTA ⁸ CUSHING (Solomon Bryant ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 20 Sept., 1832. She married, 14 Oct., 1855, Edwin Lambert Maynard. Resides in South Framingham, Mass.

Child :

- i. EDWIN BRYANT (Maynard), b. 24 March, 1856 ; m. 12 July, 1893, Caroline Lewis Baxter.

1049. HANNAH TUCKER ⁸ CUSHING (Solomon Bryant ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 1 Oct., 1834. She married 1 Nov., 1855, George N. Newell. She died 1 June, 1890.

Children :

- i. GEORGE FREDERICK (Newell), b. 1 Feb., 1857 ; m. 11 Nov., 1884, Clara Lowe Studley.

- ii. MARIA THAXTER, b. 17 April, 1859; m. 28 Jan., 1890, William Lee Rucker.
- iii. ELMER ELLSWORTH, b. 25 May, 1861; m. 24 March, 1885, Emma A. Frye.
- iv. CHARLES HENRY, b. 23 Nov., 1863.
- v. ABBIE GERTRUDE, b. 15 July, 1866; m. 29 May, 1895, Henry Frank Tibbets.
- vi. NELSON HARRIS, b. 18 Jan., 1872; m. 5 June, 1891, Gertrude Lindstrom.

1050. ANN FRANCES FOWLES ⁸ CUSHING (Solomon Bryant ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 28 July, 1837. She married, in Boston, 11 Aug., 1858, John B. Wright, widower. He was born in Newburyport, 1 Oct., 1814, and died 9 Aug., 1893. He was at one time a prominent figure in theatrical circles. Living first in Boston he was stage manager of the Boston Theatre for several years. He then went to Baltimore, and subsequently to Washington, where he was for several years stage manager for John T. Ford, at the famous old Ford Theatre. At the time of the assassination of President Lincoln by John Wilkes Booth, he was on the stage, and was an important witness at the trial of Booth. Some years later he retired and lived a quiet life at Allston, Mass.

Children, born in Allston :

- i. ANNIE ISABEL (Wright), b. 6 Oct., 1859; d. 1 Feb., 1862.
- ii. CHARLES CUSHING, b. 17 Nov., 1867.

1051. MARY ELIZA BAGNALL ⁸ CUSHING (Solomon Bryant ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 16 Aug., 1839. She married, 15 April, 1860, Abel Franklin Rice. He was born 24 July, 1835, and died 14 May, 1891. She died 9 Feb., 1897.

Children :

- i. HERBERT FRANKLIN, (Rice), b. 11 June, 1865; m. 29 Aug., 1894, Jennie J. Smith.

- ii. CLARENCE HENRY, b. 2 April, 1867 ; m. 18 Feb., 1891, Emma T. Onderdonk.
- iii. FREDERICK WARREN, b. 22 Dec., 1871 ; m. 6 Sept., 1890, Annie Fletcher.

1052. MARY ANN THAXTER⁸ CUSHING (Solomon Bryant⁷ Thomas⁶ Benjamin⁵ Ebenezer⁴ Jeremiah³ John² Matthew¹) was born 8 May, 1845. She married, 12 Jan., 1869, Charles Taylor. He was born in Scotland, 2 July, 1843, and died 28 Feb., 1885.

Children :

- i. CHARLES SHIRRIFFS, (Taylor), b. 23 April, 1870 ; m. Ella Harold Onderdonk.
- ii. CARRIE ISABELLE, b. 4 Feb., 1872 ; m. 11 Dec., 1897, Hamilton Love.
- iii. WILLIAM JOHN, b. 16 June, 1874.
- iv. GEORGE MAYNARD, b. 3 June, 1877.
- v. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 14 Feb., 1882.

1053. ABBIE GIBBS⁸ CUSHING (Henry Waldo⁷ Henry⁶ Benjamin⁵ Ebenezer⁴ Jeremiah³ John² Matthew¹) was born 9 Nov., 1848. She married, 5 June, 1872, H. E. S. Cowles. Resides in Claremont, N. H.

Children :

- i. HENRY WALDO CUSHING, (Cowles), b. 10 May, 1873.
- ii. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 15 Sept., 1876.
- iii. WILLIAM ERNEST, b. 2 Sept., 1878.
- iv. FRANCIS ALONZO, b. 29 Dec., 1880.
- v. GERTRUDE SOUTHWICK, b. 6 Dec., 1884.
- vi. GEORGE WILLIAMS, b. 20 Oct., 1887.

1054. JOSEPH WHITNEY⁸ CUSHING (Stephen⁷⁻⁸ Benjamin⁵ Ebenezer⁴ Jeremiah³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Ashford, Conn., 26 Jan., 1837. He married, 17 Nov., 1868, Isabella A., daughter of Charles Woodbury, of Boston. Died in May, 1897. He graduated from Wesleyan University, Conn., A. B. in 1857, and from Harvard Medi-

cal School, M. D., in 1860. During his early career he studied abroad at Edinburgh, London and Paris, and for one year was house surgeon at the Massachusetts General Hospital. When the Civil War broke out he enlisted as a surgeon and was stationed at the general hospital at Portsmouth Grove, R. I. He practised medicine in Boston from the close of the war, except for three years that he lived in Brookline. While in Boston he was a councillor in the Massachusetts Medical Society. He was prominent in charitable work, and was greatly interested in the Deaconesses Home. He enjoyed a wide practice and was popular with whomever he came in contact.

Children, born in Boston :

- i. CARRIE, b. 10 June, 1870 ; m. 24 March, 1904, William L. Snow.
- ii. JOSEPH WHITNEY, b. 21 Sept., 1872.
- iii. EDWIN WOODBURY, b. 24 Aug., 1876 ; d. 1889.

1055. STEPHEN⁸ CUSHING (Stephen⁷⁻⁶ Benjamin⁵ Ebenezer⁴ Jeremiah³ John² Matthew¹) was born 29 May, 1841. He married, in Jan., 1871, Ann E. Little. Died in 1892. He graduated from Harvard Medical School, M. D., in 1866. Served as Act. Assist. Surgeon in the U.S.N., during the Civil War. He followed the practice of his profession in Boston.

Child :

- i. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 25 Dec., 1873.

1056. EDWIN JAMES⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin⁷ Stephen⁶ Benjamin⁵ Ebenezer⁴ Jeremiah³ John² Matthew¹) was born 20 March, 1842. He married, 27 April, 1868, Laura E. Bean. Lives in Gardner.

Child :

- i. LAWRENCE EDWIN, b. 12 Jan., 1885.

1057. BELINDA WHITNEY ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁷ Stephen ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 17 Feb., 1846. She married, 23 Dec., 1870, John J. Greenough, of Deerfield, Mass. She died 5 May, 1899.

Children :

- i. CLARA M. (Greenough), b. 16 March, 1872.
- ii. CHARLES, b. 22 Dec., 1874 ; d. 6 May, 1875.
- iii. E. JEAN, b. 2 Feb., 1881.

1058. HENRY ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁷ Stephen ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 Nov., 1854. He married, 8 Oct., 1884, M. Elizabeth Dudley. He is a physician in Champaign, Ill.

Children :

- i. DUDLEY H., b. 11 Feb., 1891.
- ii. DONALD F., b. 17 Aug., 1892.

1059. ALFRED HOLBROOK ⁸ CUSHING (Benjamin ⁷ Stephen ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Ebenezer ⁴ Jeremiah ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 Oct., 1861. He married, first, in July, 1878, Hattie M. Reed. She died 23 Dec., 1892. He married, secondly, 18 April, 1899, Clara B. Hugins.

Children, by his first wife :

1253. i. BERTHA M., b. 25 Dec., 1878.
- ii. HERBERT A., b. 12 July, 1880 ; d. the same year.
- iii. ARTHUR B., b. 21 Jan., 1883 ; d. 12 Aug., 1901.

1060. JOSHUA MARSTON ⁸ CUSHING (Joshua ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Duxbury, Mass., 29 July, 1833. He married, 22 June, 1859, Fannie Allen Lyon. She was born in Chicopee, Mass., 14 March, 1835. In 1840, he moved with his father to So. Boston. Partner in the firm of Henshaw, Faulkner & Cushing. Later he removed to Duxbury, Mass., and is now an auctioneer, commission merchant, and has a real estate agency. Member of the

Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company since 1864, of which he is a past commander. Justice of the Peace from 1853.

Children :

- i. EDWIN GEORGE, b. in Boston, 4 Jan., 1862.
- ii. JOSHUA THOMAS, b. in Boston, 29 Oct., 1863.
- iii. MABEL LOUISE, b. in Boston, 5 Jan., 1866 ; m. William Facey. Has two children, (1) Edwin Thomas, and (2) Elizabeth Lyon.
- iv. FLORENCE BRADFORD, b. in Duxbury, 21 April, 1876.

1061. MARY ANNA ⁸ CUSHING (John Newmarch ⁷⁻⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Newburyport, Mass., 3 March, 1844. She married, 21 June, 1867, Thomas G. Todd. She died 2 Nov., 1898.

Children :

- i. MARY LAWRENCE, (Todd), b. 15 May, 1868 ; m. in Oct., 1890, William A. Barron.
- ii. THOMAS GILLISS, b. 23 April, 1871.
- iii. JOHN CUSHING, b. 11 Jan., 1873.
- iv. ELLEN GILLISS, b. 3 June, 1874.

1062. ELIZABETH JOHNSON ⁸ CUSHING (John Newmarch ⁷⁻⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Newburyport, Mass., 30 Sept., 1850. She married, 17 Jan., 1877, Francis A. Goodhue.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH CUSHING, (Goodhue), b. 11 Feb., 1878.
- ii. FRANCIS ABBOTT, b. 13 June, 1883.
- iii. LAWRENCE CUSHING, b. 27 May, 1889.

1063. WILLIAM PHILIP ⁸ CUSHING (William ⁷ John Newmarch ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 June, 1849. He married, 16 Oct., 1873, Mary Abby, daughter of Hon. Eben S. Poor, of Peabody.

Children :

- i. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 4 Sept., 1874.
- ii. SARAH MOODY, b. 11 March, 1876.

1064. SARAH MOODY ⁸ CUSHING (William ⁷ John Newmarch ⁶ Benjamin ⁵ Caleb ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 26 May, 1852. She married, 6 Oct., 1880, Robert N. Toppan, of Philadelphia, Pa.

Children :

- i. LAURA NOXON (Toppan), b. 17 Nov., 1881.
- ii. FANNY, b. 26 Aug., 1883 ; d. 28 June, 1889.
- iii. CUSHING, b. 25 Nov., 1886.
- iv. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. 28 May, 1889.

1065. HENRY THEODORE ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 8 Nov., 1828. He married, 24 Dec., 1856, Dimis H. Holmes. Lived in Amboy, Ill., where he died 14 July, 1878, from the effects of a fall through a hatchway.

Children :

- i. JENNIE E., b. 30 March, 1859 ; d. 28 June, 1859.
- ii. NELLIE A., b. 7 Nov., 1864.

1066. CHARLES SAMUEL ⁸ CUSHING (Samuel ⁷ Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 11 Sept., 1830. He married, first, 3 Oct., 1861, Sarah Kilbourne Foster. She died 21 Jan., 1868. He married, secondly, 12 March, 1874, Mrs. Marcia E. Bruce. Lived at Hyde Park, Chicago, Ill. Now at Dunedin, Fla.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. CHARLES HENRY, b. 23 July, 1862 ; d. the same day.
- ii. THEODORE KILBOURNE, b. 25 May, 1867 ; d. 6 April, 1868.

1067. JAMES ROYAL ⁸ CUSHING (James Royal ⁷ Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 17 Dec., 1837. He married, 18 Sept., 1861, Mary Chace Hoyt. She died 2 Oct., 1866. He lived in Haverhill, Mass.

Children :

- i. MYRA ANN, b. 5 Sept., 1862 ; m. W. A. Dixon.
- ii. SARAH H., b. 15 Aug., 1864.
- iii. JOHN HENRY, b. 13 July, 1866 ; d. 27 July, 1867.

1068. MARTHA ABIGAIL ⁸ CUSHING (Nathaniel Sawyer ⁷ Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Du Page, Willis Co., Ill., 26 Feb., 1840. She married, 24 Oct., 1861, Christopher C. Bouton. She died 13 Nov., 1864.

Children :

- i. FLETCHER BELL, (Bouton), b. 16 May, 1863 ; d. 17 Sept., 1864.
- ii. HARRIET BELL, b. in Dresden, Saxony, 13 Nov., 1864 ; d. 17 Nov., 1895.

1069. EDWARD THEODORE ⁸ CUSHING (Nathaniel Sawyer ⁷ Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Chicago, Ill., 2 Sept., 1845. He married, 6 Jan., 1875, Mary J. Scoville. Lives in Chicago., Ill.

Child :

- i. NATALIE SCOVILLE, b. 22 Sept., 1880.

1070. THEODORE ⁸ CUSHING (William Theodore ⁷ Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 1 June, 1847. He married, first, 13 Dec., 1871, Emma E. Wylie ; and secondly, 16 July, 1890, Blanche Hampton, born 2 Oct., 1863. He died 13 Oct., 1904. He settled first in Atlantic, Cass Co., Iowa, and later removed to Spokane, Wash.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. ETHEL MYRA, b. 27 Dec., 1874 ; d. 7 Feb., 1875.
- ii. IRVING WYLIE, b. 23 Dec., 1875 ; d. 9 Aug., 1883.
- iii. EDITH GRANGER, b. 19 April, 1877.

Children, by his second wife :

- iv. MILDRED, b. 5 June, 1891.
- v. RUTH HAMILTON, b. 23 Nov., 1894.

1071. FRANCIS JOHN ⁸ CUSHING (William Theodore ⁷ Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹)

was born 23 Jan., 1849. He married, 4 Feb., 1869, Ada Theresa, daughter of Robert Bruce and Laura A. (Willey) Smith. He settled first in Irving Park, Cooke Co., Ill. Now living in Chicago, Ill.

Children :

- i. LAURA BELLE, b. 19 Sept., 1871 ; d. 8 Aug., 1873.
- ii. JAMES VICK, b. 2 Nov., 1873 ; d. 31 Aug., 1874.
- iii. SIDNEY SMITH, b. 3 March, 1875.
- iv. GRACE MYRA, b. 5 June, 1876 ; d. 16 Aug., 1876.

1072. WILLIAM GRANGER ⁸ CUSHING (William Theodore ⁷ Theodore ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 1 March, 1855. He married, 26 March, 1879, Ollie, daughter of Francis F. and Elizabeth B. (Goodale) Everett. She was born 4 April, 1862. Now living at Mead, Washington.

Child :

- i. WILLIAM FRANK, b. 20 July, 1880 ; m. 21 Oct., 1903, Avis Gail Martin of Spokane, Wash.

1073. WAINWRIGHT ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph Wainwright ⁷ John Wainwright ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 Aug., 1841. He married, 6 Aug., 1866, Flora A. McIntyre, of Sebec, Me. Lived in Dover and Foxcroft, Me.

Children :

- i. CALEB HENRY, b. 18 Feb., 1869 ; m. 7 Sept., 1898, Mary C. Fogler, lives at Dover, Me.
- ii. ANNIE FLORA, b. 11 April, 1873 ; m. 25 April, 1902, Capt. Walter John Mayo, lives at Foxcroft, Me.

1074. CLARA ELIZABETH ⁸ CUSHING (Joseph Wainwright ⁷ John Wainwright ⁶ Caleb ⁵ James ⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 19 Nov., 1854. She married at Great George's Chapel, Liverpool, England, 1 May, 1880, Francis Asbury Ellis. Resides at Brighton, Mass.

Children :

- i. FRANCIS CUSHING, (Ellis), b. in London, Eng., 17 Feb., 1881.
- ii. ELLEN EUGENIA, b. in London, 13 Nov., 1883.
- iii. GERTRUDE REBECCA, b. in London, 2 Nov., 1886
- iv. MILDRED ANNA, b. in Rotterdam, Holland, 11 Aug., 1892.

1075. DAVID STORY⁸ CUSHING (Rufus⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 28 June, 1816. He married in Greene, 22 June, 1845, Bethiah Jane Harris. She died in Nov., 1890. He died in Freeport, 25 Oct., 1864.

Children, born in Freeport :

1254. i. DAVID HARRIS, b. 1 March, 1847.
1255. ii. LUCY JANE, b. 8 July, 1848.
1256. iii. ELLA MAY, b. 18 Oct., 1854.
- iv. A DAUGHTER, (unnamed) b. May, 1857 ; d. 10 July, 1857.

1076. HOSEA BALLOU⁸ CUSHING (Rufus⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 21 May, 1823. He married, first, Ann S. Brown. She died 10 Feb., 1851. He married, secondly, in Freeport, 3 Jan., 1853, Dorcas C. Lambert. He died in Bath, Me., July, 1898.

Children, born in Bath, by his second wife :

- i. ELLA A., b. 14 April, 1855 ; d. in Bath, 11 March, 1874.
- ii. FLORA ANN, b. 21 May, 1862 ; m. in Dec., 1896, Fred Blanchard.

1077. JAMES SULLIVAN⁸ CUSHING (Rufus⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 3 Sept., 1827. He married in Greene, 24 May, 1859, Helen Maria Wilkins.

Children, born in Freeport :

- i. ALVERDA HELEN, b. 28 Aug., 1862.
- ii. GEORGE DANA, b. 9 Jan., 1870.

1078. LAURA ELLEN⁸ CUSHING (Rufus⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 17 Dec., 1833. She married, first, in Brunswick, 23 Sept., 1858, Jeremiah W. Hawkes. He died in 1868. She married, secondly, 8 April, 1870, William L. Billings, of Portland, Me.

Child, by her first husband :

- i. WALLACE W., (Hawkes), b. 28 Aug., 1860 ; d. in June, 1861.

1079. ELIZABETH⁸ CUSHING (John⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Lewiston, 18 July, 1842. She married, 21 July, 1867, Nathaniel S. Fogg, of Monmouth, Me. She died in Lewiston, 27 Nov., 1879.

Children, born in Lewiston :

- i. LESTER, (Fogg), b. 1869 ; d. 20 Nov., 1879.
- ii. PERCY, b. 1871.

1080. CHARLES SULLIVAN⁸ CUSHING (James Sullivan⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born 29 April, 1842. He married, at Portsmouth, N.H., 22 Nov., 1866, Harriet D. Morgan. He died in April, 1894. Served in the Union Army in the Civil War. Was a Professor of Music.

Children :

- i. NORMAN REVERE, b. 2 June, 1867.
- ii. ANNIE KIMBALL, b. 26 Aug., 1868.
- iii. HATTIE ESTELLE, b. 16 Oct., 1870.
- iv. CHARLES HENDERSON, b. 22 June, 1874.
- v. HELENE BUTLER, b. May, 1884.

1081. JAMES HENDERSON⁸ CUSHING (James Sullivan⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born 3 Feb., 1845. He married, 9 Sept., 1869, Julia Maria Nash, of Gray. He died 9 Nov., 1872.

Children :

- i. LOUIS TAYLOR, b. June, 1870. A dentist.
- ii. CHARLES FORREST, b. Aug., 1872 ; d. 29 July, 1873.

1082. SAMUEL EDWARD ⁸ CUSHING (Edward ⁷ John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pownal, 4 Jan., 1840. He married, 28 Nov., 1868, Abbie E. Merrill. He died at Freeport, Me., 9 Feb., 1889. Served in the Civil War.

Children, born in Freeport :

- i. EMMELINE SOULE, b. in 1878 ; d. 9 March, 1894.
- ii. ANNA LOUISE, b. 1881 ; d. in Freeport, 1881.
- iii. BESSIE IRENE, b. 1883.

1083. MOSES HARRIS ⁸ CUSHING (Edward ⁷ John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pownal, 11 July, 1844. He married, 25 Sept., 1873, Penelope A. True. Served in the Civil War.

Children :

- i. EDWARD OAKES, b. 7 Dec., 1874.
- ii. GEORGE HARRIS, b. 4 Jan., 1879.
- iii. MARY ANNE ANDERSON, b. 15 Nov., 1881.
- iv. MALCOLM PEARSON, b. 20 Nov., 1883.
- v. PENELOPE TRUE, b. 18 Feb., 1887.

1084. HENRY HERBERT ⁸ CUSHING (Edward ⁷ John ⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Pownal, 29 May, 1853. He married, 30 Jan., 1880, Evelyn R. Rogers.

Children, born in Freeport, Me.

- i. HENRY CLIFFORD, b. 24 April, 1881.
- ii. WILLIAM EDSON, b. 22 Sept., 1882.
- iii. LUTHER GRANVILLE, b. 19 Dec., 1884.
- iv. IRVING BEECHER, b. 29 Dec., 1889.
- v. MARGARET LOUISE, b. 6 Sept., 1891.

1085. ELIZABETH ⁸ CUSHING (Edward Martyn ⁷ Jonathan ⁶ John ⁵⁻⁴ Caleb ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 9 Oct.,

1836. She married, 9 Oct., 1860, Jesse Tucker True. He was born 12 Jan., 1832. She lives in Litchfield, Me.

Children :

- i. FANNIE WOODMAN (True), b. 15 July, 1861.
- ii. EDWARD MARTYN, b. 25 April, 1868.
- iii. NATHAN CUSHING, b. 6 July, 1872.

1086. JAMES EDWARD⁸ CUSHING (Edward Martyn⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 8 Jan., 1839. He married, 30 Dec., 1866, Evaline N. Harmon. Lives on the old homestead in Freeport.

Children :

- i. DORA CORINNE, b. 20 Nov., 1867 ; m. 27 July, 1887, Fred Soule.
1257. ii. GEORGE WOODMAN, b. 27 Sept., 1869.
1258. iii. EDWARD HARMON, b. 18 Feb., 1872.
- iv. JAMES EVERETT, b. 23 Feb., 1878.

1087. JULIA MARIA⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born 1 Jan., 1843. She married, 30 March, 1862, John C. Kendall.

Children :

- i. STATIE ALICE, (Kendall), b. 7 Sept., 1863.
- ii. KITTIE MINERVA CUSHING, b. 26 July, 1870.

1088. ALBERT HENRY⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born 19 Feb., 1845. He married, 8 Jan., 1868, Julia C. Lowell. She was born in Portland, Me., 25 July, 1846. Resides in Brookline, Mass.

Children :

- i. MAUD ESTELLE, b. 31 Oct., 1868 ; d. in infancy.
- ii. HENRY WALTER, b. 27 Feb., 1870 ; d. 20 Jan., 1871.
- iii. ELIZABETH HALLE, b. 1 March, 1874 ; m. 7 June, 1899, Spencer R. Hill. Has a son, Philip Cushing, b. 6 Jan., 1901.
- iv. PERCIVAL LOWELL, b. 7 June, 1876.
- v. PAUL, b. 1 March, 1887 ; d. in infancy.

1089. CHARLES AUGUSTUS⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born 7 Feb., 1850. He married, first, 27 Feb., 1872, Hattie I. Sawyer. She died 30 Dec., 1893. He married, secondly, 6 May, 1895, Helen E. Chermey.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. JENNIE S., b. 6 Sept., 1873; d. 10 Aug., 1874.
- ii. MARGUERITE, d. in infancy.
- iii. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 10 June, 1875; m. 6 June, 1899, Leonice Chermey. Has a daughter, Leonice, b. 1900.

1090. ESTHER⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born 17 Nov., 1851. She married, 2 Oct., 1872, Harlan P. Dennison.

Children :

- i. HENRY WALTER, (Dennison), b. 27 Jan., 1874.
- ii. CHARLES PAGE, b. 18 Sept., 1878.
- iii. MARTHA ELLA, b. 18 Sept., 1878.

1091. MARTHA ELLA⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born 30 July, 1854. She married, 5 Dec., 1876, William H. Rhodes.

Children :

- i. ROGER WILLIAM, (Rhodes), b. 30 June, 1879.
- ii. HARRY CUSHING, b. 25 May, 1883.

1092. HARRY MUNROE⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born 14 Nov., 1860. He married, 16 Sept., 1885, Isabella C. Leighton.

Child :

- i. HELEN GERTRUDE, b. 15 Nov., 1890.

1093. KATE McCLELLAN⁸ CUSHING (Charles⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born 10 Feb., 1864. She married, 1 July, 1889, Winfield Scott Cleveland.

Children :

- i. ALBERT HENRY, (Cleveland), b. 16 Oct., 1891.
- ii. WALDO, b. 20 Nov., 1894.

1094. GEORGE ⁸ CUSHING (George King ⁷ George ⁶⁻⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 19 Nov., 1834. He married, 5 Nov., 1856, Athalana Golderman Duncan.

Children :

- i. MARY JANE, b. 9 April, 1858.
- ii. CLARA LUCRETIA, b. 9 March, 1867 ; d. 6 Aug., 1867.

1095. ROSWELL DEARBORN ⁸ CUSHING (George King ⁷ George ⁶⁻⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 16 Aug., 1839. He married, 2 April, 1868, Mary Elizabeth Ham.

Children :

- i. HELEN MAY, b. 28 Dec., 1869 ; m. 15 June, 1893, Walter Stephen, son of William S. and Mary Lovell (Cushing) Barker. He was b. in Boston, 21 Oct., 1869.
- ii. MARION SUMNER, b. 9 Oct., 1877.

1096. OTIS ⁸ CUSHING (George King ⁷ George ⁶⁻⁵ Joseph ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 1 March, 1842. He married, 27 Oct., 1875, Emma Maria Smith. Resides in Chicago, Ill.

Children :

- i. MABEL LUCRETIA, b. in Detroit, 30 July, 1876 ; m. at Hinsdale, Ill., 27 Oct., 1898, William Percy Cortis. Resides at Hinsdale, Ill.
- ii. GEORGE FORD, b. in Houghton, Mich., 8 Dec., 1879. Resides at Hinsdale.
- iii. CHARLOTTE BELLE, b. in Detroit 22 Sept., 1882. Resides at Hinsdale.
- iv. ALMIRA, b. in Englewood, Ill., 14 June, 1884.
- v. FLORENCE LOUISE, b. in Hinsdale, 30 Jan., 1887.
- vi. IRENE MARY, b. in Hinsdale, 28 Jan., 1889.
- vii. OTIS ROSWELL, b. in Hinsdale, 17 March, 1891.

1097. OLIVER EDWARDS⁸ CUSHING (Stephen⁷ Joseph⁶ Pickels⁵ Joseph⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Lowell, Mass., 12 March, 1829. He married, 7 Sept., 1853, Mary Edson, of Bridgewater, Mass. He died 17 Jan., 1890. Engineer and agent for Lowell Gas Light Co.

Children, born in Lowell :

- 1259. i. MARY, b. 1 Jan., 1855.
- 1260. ii. MARGARET DAISY, b. 23 July, 1857.
- iii. ANGELINE, b. 5 Aug., 1860.
- iv. EDITH, b. 14 July, 1864 ; d. 28 Sept., 1865.

1098. ANGELINE⁸ CUSHING (Stephen⁷ Joseph⁶ Pickels⁵ Joseph⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 10 Jan., 1832. She married, in 1854, Artemas S. Tyler, of Lowell, Mass. She died 12 Sept., 1860.

Children :

- i. STANLEY CUSHING, (Tyler), b. 4 June, 1857.
- ii. ARTEMAS LAWRENCE, b. 12 Sept., 1860.

1099. ETHALINDA⁸ CUSHING (Stephen⁷ Joseph⁶ Pickels⁵ Joseph⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 14 Aug., 1834. She married, in 1862, Artemas S. Tyler.

Children :

- i. FANNIE MARIA, (Tyler), b. 11 July, 1867.
- ii. ETHALINDA, b. 10 Sept., 1871 ; d. 19 July, 1872.

1100. MARTIN⁸ CUSHING (Allyne⁷ Joseph⁶ Pickels⁵ Joseph⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 24 Feb., 1852. He married, 10 Nov., 1880, Lizzie, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Pray) Hudson, of Cohasset.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. EUYLLA JOSEPHINE, b. 13 Sept., 1881.
- ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 1 June, 1884.
- iii. HAROLD MARTIN, b. 30 June, 1887.

1101. FREDERICK HERBERT ⁹ CUSHING (Peter ⁸ Peter Hawkes ⁷ John ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 30 July, 1855. He married, 20 April, 1880, Mary Binney Our.

Child, born in Weymouth, Mass :

- i. ETHEL THAYER, b. 8 April, 1887.

1102. ADA MAY ⁹ CUSHING (Christopher ⁸ Peter ⁷ Christopher ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 16 June, 1866. She married, 16 March, 1881, Herbert Storer.

Children :

- i. ARTHUR, (Storer).
- ii. HOWARD E.
- iii. JENNIE E.
- iv. JOHN G.

1103. WILLIAM LEE ⁹ CUSHING (Samuel Woodard ⁸ Peter ⁷ Christopher ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 24 July, 1849. He married, 6 April, 1876, Mary Lewis Strong, of Hartford. He graduated from Yale University in 1872. Headmaster of Westminster School, Simsbury, Conn.

Children :

- i. JOSEPHINE DODGE, b. 26 June, 1878 ; d. 20 Dec., 1878.
- ii. CHARLES STRONG, b. 27 Oct., 1879. Graduated from Yale University in 1902.
- iii. PHILBROOK, b. 22 Sept., 1882 ; d. 10 Nov., 1892.
- iv. WILLIAM STRONG, b. 31 Oct., 1886.
- v. LEE, b. 3 June, 1891 ; d. 11 Jan., 1898.

1104. JOHN MEREEEN ⁹ CUSHING (Samuel Woodard ⁸ Peter ⁷ Christopher ⁶ Peter ⁵ Stephen ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 26 Feb., 1851. He married, 31 Dec., 1873, Emma Smith, of Bangor, Me. She died 13 Feb., 1884. He died at Rio Janeiro, Brazil, 15 Feb., 1894. He was a sea captain.

Children :

- i. MARY EMMA, b. 11 Oct., 1875.
- ii. JOHN MEREEN, b. 23 Jan., 1880. Music Teacher in Toledo, O.
- iii. EDWARD MITCHELL, b. 7 Jan., 1884.

1105. THOMAS EDGAR ⁹ CUSHING (Thomas Han-son ⁸ Peter ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Dover, N. H., 29 Jan., 1853. He married, 6 Sept., 1876, Frances E. Pendexter. He died 29 Jan., 1884.

Child :

- i. CAROLINE ESTES, b. 27 Nov., 1877.

1106. THOMAS A. ⁹ CUSHING (Augustus ⁸ William ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 19 May, 1835. He married, 31 Aug., 1865, Harriet Elizabeth Morrill. He died 5 Oct., 1903. Lived in Washington, D. C. He received appointment Sept., 1864, in the Treasury Department and was soon appointed Chief of Law Division in Internal Revenue Bureau. He was in the U. S. Treasury Department 39 years in all.

Child :

- i. HARRIET MORRILL, b. 12 Dec., 1866.

1107. JOHN P. ⁹ CUSHING (Augustus ⁸ William ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 20 Nov., 1847. He married, 16 Oct., 1875, Julia A. Simons. Lives in Tampa, Fla.

Child :

- i. JENNIE PARKER, b. 8 Oct., 1885 ; m. 26 Dec., 1902, Harry L. Phillips. Has a son, Leroy Parker, b. 3 June, 1904.

1108. ELLEN L. ⁹ CUSHING (Jarvis ⁸ William ⁷ Thomas ⁶ Peter ⁵ Jonathan ⁴ Peter ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cambridge, Mass., 9 July, 1847. She married, 27 Nov., 1884, Franklin A. Barter. She died in April, 1893.

Children :

- i. RICHARD (Barter) ; d. in infancy.
- ii. FRANK A. ; d. in infancy.
- iii. CHARLES J., b., 20 Dec., 1891.

1109. ALONZO B.⁹ CUSHING (Jarvis⁸ William⁷ Thomas⁶ Peter⁵ Jonathan⁴ Peter³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Cambridge, Mass., 3 Nov., 1849. He married, first, 2 Nov., 1872, Alice A. Whittier, of Cambridge, Mass. She was born 3 Nov., 1852, and died 6 April, 1886. He married, secondly, 18 June, 1890, Carrie Alice Raymond. She was born 6 Aug., 1869, and is Past Grand Matron of the Order of the Eastern Star of Massachusetts. He is a 32° Mason and Knight Templar. Resides in Boston, Mass.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. E. MAUD, b. 29 Aug., 1873.
- ii. GRACE WHITTIER, b. 3 Dec., 1882.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. HAZEL MORTON, b. 15 March, 1892.
- iv. RAYMOND ALONZO, b. 28 May, 1893.

1110. FRANKLIN P.⁹ CUSHING (Jarvis⁸ William⁷ Thomas⁶ Peter⁵ Jonathan⁴ Peter³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Cambridge, Mass., 22 March, 1857. He married, 17 Sept., 1885, Fannie W. Story. She died in Feb., 1896. He died in March, 1897.

Children :

- i. HELEN S., b. 22 June, 1886.
- ii. GORDON D., b. 11 June, 1888.
- iii. DONALD F., b. 29 July, 1890.
- iv. HOWARD H., b. 5 Oct., 1893.

1111. EDWIN F.⁹ CUSHING (Nathan⁸ William⁷ Thomas⁶ Peter⁵ Jonathan⁴ Peter³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 29 May, 1848. He married, 9 Aug., 1878, Elizabeth E.

Gallier. He is said to have been the youngest soldier who carried a gun in the Civil War. Served all through the War.

Child :

- i. EDNA LOUISE, b. 16 June, 1879 ; m. 14 Jan., 1903, Webster G. Hayward.

1112. HENRY FRANCIS⁹ CUSHING (Henry⁸ Francis⁷ Daniel⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 24 Nov., 1863. He married, 14 June, 1899, Abby L. Briggs.

Child :

- i. FRANCIS, b. 18 May, 1900.

1113. EMMA THAXTER⁹ CUSHING (Samuel Thaxter⁸ Samuel⁷ Thomas⁶ Ebenezer⁵ Daniel⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Weymouth, Mass., 23 Oct., 1846. She married, 21 March, 1869, John Briggs, son of James Stockbridge and Abigail Smith (Briggs) Lewis. He was born in Hingham, Mass., 12 Nov., 1830. Resides on Pleasant St., Hingham.

Children, all born in Hingham :

- i. JOHN WALTER (Lewis), b. 21 Aug., 1869 ; d. at Bridge-water, 18 Dec., 1887.
- ii. EMMA FOSTER, b. 10 June, 1871.
- iii. WARREN BRIGGS, b. 5 July, 1874.
- iv. EVERETT CUSHING, b. 22 May, 1878.
- v. FLORA BELLE, b. 27 May, 1884.
- vi. IDA LOUISA, b. 16 Dec., 1885.

1114. MARY⁹ CUSHING (Stephen⁸ William⁷ Stephen⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born ———. She married, 15 Oct., 1849, Edward Thomson of Brainard Station, Columbia Co., N. Y. She died 14 April, 1891.

Children :

- i. ROSALIA A. (Thomson), b. 8 Aug., 1851 ; m. Henry Durham.
- ii. MILTON E., b. 18 Jan., 1854.
- iii. CAROLINE, b. 27 July, 1862.

1115. WILLIAM JOSEPH⁹ CUSHING (William Stephen⁸ William⁷ Stephen⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in New York, N. Y., 3 Nov., 1863. He married Catherine T. Reilly. She was born 19 April, 1866.

Children :

- i. MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. in Jersey City, 21 Dec., 1890.
- ii. CATHERINE MARY, b. in Jersey City, 17 July, 1892.
- iii. WILLIAM DODD, b. 9 Sept., 1895 ; d. 1 June, 1898.
- iv. SUSAN R., b. 31 Oct., 1898 ; d. 16 Feb., 1899.
- v. PHOEBE MARY, b. 10 July, 1899.
- vi. GRACE, b. 5 Oct., 1901.

1116. SUSAN⁹ CUSHING (William Stephen⁸ William⁷ Stephen⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Jersey City, 31 Oct., 1869. She married Charles Sitze. He was born 11 May, 1869. She died 18 March, 1903.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM STEPHEN (Sitze), b. 1 Aug., 1890.
- ii. CHARLES, b. 17 Nov., 1892.
- iii. GEORGE, b. 15 Nov., 1894.
- iv. SUSAN, b. 14 Aug., 1899.
- v. GUSTAVUS, b. 13 May, 1901.

1117. LYMAN CHARLES⁹ CUSHING (William Stephen⁸ William⁷ Stephen⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 13 Oct., 1872. He married, in New York, 12 Oct., 1895, Annie Goodyear.

Child, born in Jersey City :

- i. JOSEPH CHARLES, b. 27 March, 1897.

1118. FANNY THERESA⁹ CUSHING (Milton Foster⁸⁻⁷ Stephen⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 4 July, 1837. She married, 11 May, 1857, William Hand, of Plowfield, N.Y.

Children :

- i. MILTON (Hand) ; m. and has 2 children.
- ii. FRED W. ; m. and has 4 children.
- iii. FRANKLIN ; m. Elizabeth—; d. 6 May, 1902, æ. 32.
And two other children who d. in infancy.

1119. FOSTER MILTON⁹ CUSHING (Milton Foster⁸⁻⁷ Stephen⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Plowfield, N.Y., 20 Jan., 1839. He married, in 1866, Henrietta Lowne, of Brooklyn, N. Y. He died 22 Feb., 1894. Was a printer by trade.

Children:

- i. STEPHEN, b. about 1868.
- ii. BESSIE, b. about 1872.
- iii. LOTTIE, b. about 1876.

1120. JANE ELIZABETH⁹ CUSHING (Milton Foster⁸⁻⁷ Stephen⁶ Nathaniel⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 17 May, 1851. She married, 11 May, 1879, Clayton F. Shoemaker, of Philadelphia, Pa., a druggist.

Children :

- i. JANE CUSHING, (Shoemaker), b. 2 Sept., 1882.
- ii. CLAYTON F., b. 9 Jan., 1887.
- iii. HELEN R., b. 31 Aug., 1888.

1121. MARY N.⁹ CUSHING (Elnathan Hammond⁸ Nathaniel⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 18 Dec., 1842. She married, 17 Jan., 1866, John D. Bolles.

Children :

- i. ABBIE W. (Bolles), b. 23 Oct., 1866.
- ii. ROBERT C., b. 20 Jan., 1869 ; d. 2 April, 1882.

1122. SARAH E.⁹ CUSHING (William Robinson⁸ Benjamin⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 3 Oct., 1840. She married George H. Dunn.

Children :

- i. ELIZA C. (Dunn), b. on Block Island, Nov., 1858.
- ii. MINNIE E., b. on Block Island, March, 1860.
- iii. WILLIAM T., b. on Block Island, 16 May, 1861.
- iv. LUCELLA D., b. on Block Island, 1864.
- v. GEORGE H., b. in Mattapoisett, Mass., 28 March, 1870.
- vi. JOHN, b. in Mattapoisett, 15 July, 1872.

1123. EDWARD LORING ⁹ CUSHING (William Robinson ⁸ Benjamin ⁷ Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 3 Dec., 1844. He married, 9 July, 1869, Phœbe Swift Hoxie. She died 7 Dec., 1884. He died 25 May, 1873.

Child, born in Mattapoisett, Mass. :

- i. Annie S., b. 19 July, 1871.

1124. JOSHUA ⁹ CUSHING (William Robinson ⁸ Benjamin ⁷ Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Mattapoisett, Mass., 11 March, 1848. He married, 12 Feb., 1868, Anna E. Randall. Lives in Boston, Mass.

Children :

1261.
 - i. WILLIAM STETSON, b. 10 May, 1870.
 - ii. ELIZA H., b. 7 Feb., 1872.
 - iii. WALTER DANIEL, b. 19 Jan., 1877.
 - iv. SARAH E., b. 15 Aug., 1885.

1125. MARY ALICE ⁹ CUSHING [(James Thomas ⁸ Zattu ⁷⁻⁶ Nathaniel ⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Zanesville, Ohio, 8 Sept., 1861. She married in Chicago, Ill., 28 July, 1882, Henry Eugene, son of Paschal Whitney. He was born in Lawrenceville, St. Lawrence Co., N.Y., 28 April, 1856. They reside at Council Bluffs, Iowa.

Children :

- i. JAMES CUSHING, (Whitney), b. in Chicago, 17 July, 1883.
- ii. DOUGLAS WEARE, b. in Council Bluffs, Iowa, 23 Sept., 1888.

1126. WALTER DAVIS⁹ CUSHING (Davis⁸ David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 23 Feb., 1856. He married, 1893, Mary Atkin. He was thrown from the cars and killed.

Children :

- i. BEATRICE E., b. 4 May, 1894.
- ii. LILIAN DAVIS, b. 6 June, 1896.

1127. NETTIE L.⁹ CUSHING (Davis⁸ David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 21 Dec., 1864. She married, 6 Oct., 1886, Hammond J. Beal.

Children :

- i. RALPH L. (Beal), b. 4 June, 1887.
- ii. ZELMA R., b. 2 July, 1889.
- iii. NORMAN J., b. 21 April, 1891.
- iv. ASHLEY L., b. 28 March, 1894.

1128. SARAH A.⁹ CUSHING (Andrew James⁸ David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 1 May, 1878. She married William Simpson.

Children :

- i. BESSIE (Simpson), b. 8 Nov., 1895 ; d. 7 May, 1898.
- ii. VINA MAY, b. 12 May, 1898.
- iii. RUTH CUSHING, b. 24 Nov., 1899.

1129. HENRY WALDO⁹ CUSHING (Henry Jacob⁸ David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 12 April, 1862. He married, 7 March, 1888, Julia Drew Lane.

Children :

- i. LESTER HOWARD, b. 21 Sept., 1889.
- ii. BURTON LANE, b. 2 March, 1891.

1130. EVA BRAINARD⁹ CUSHING (Henry Jacob⁸ David⁷ Zattu⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius⁴ Jeremiah³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 24 Sept., 1865. She married, 9 Nov., 1893, E. Wilson Blake.

Children :

- i. ROBERT AUSTIN (Blake), b. 16 Nov., 1895.
- ii. ARTHUR HENRY, b. 7 Nov., 1897.
- iii. MAY, b. 24 Aug., 1899.
- iv. WILSON CUSHING, b. 15 July, 1901.
- v. HENRY AINSWORTH, b. 18 March, 1904.

1131. SARAH EVA ⁹ CUSHING (James ⁸ Joshua ⁷ Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 13 June, 1858. She married, 17 Oct., 1879, Theodore Charles Cole. He died 8 Oct., 1890. She died 23 March, 1889.

Children :

- i. HARRIET (Cole), b. 24 Nov., 1880; d. 2 Dec., 1880.
- ii. FRANCES, b. 12 Dec., 1881; teacher in High School at Fort Scott, Kansas.
- iii. ELRICK JAMES, b. 24 July, 1883.
- iv. THEODORE MELZAR, b. 7 May, 1887.
- v. NINA BELLE, b. 11 March, 1889; adopted at three months old by Alpheus E. Hopkins, whose name she bears.

1132. MELZAR HATCH ⁹ CUSHING (James ⁸ Joshua ⁷ Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 29 May, 1860. He married, 8 May, 1884, Martha Belle Nowlin. Resides at Seattle, Washington.

Children :

- i. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 17 June, 1887.
- ii. MELZAR HATCH, b. 27 Nov., 1889.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 11 Feb., 1894.

1133. CHARITY ELIZABETH ⁹ CUSHING (James ⁸ Joshua ⁷ Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 18 Jan., 1868. She married, 13 Jan., 1885, James M. Wilmens. Resides at Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Territory.

Children :

- i. JAMES CUSHING (Wilmens), b. 13 Jan., 1899.
- ii. EMMA, b. 27 July, 1901; d. June, 1902.

1134. JAMES WARREN ⁹ CUSHING (John ⁸ Joshua ⁷ Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 11 Jan., 1869. He married, first, Rosa Frank. She died 20 Jan., 1899. He married, secondly, 18 July, 1901, Eva Mirsch.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. WARREN JAMES, b. 11 March, 1888.
- ii. HARRY LEE, b. 5 Nov., 1889.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 14 Feb., 1892.
- iv. GEORGE OTTO, 3 March, 1894.

Children, by his second wife :

- v. JAMES EDWARD, b. 30 Jan., 1902.
- vi. IRWIN, b. 9 Feb., 1903.

1135. IDA OLIVE ⁹ CUSHING (John ⁸ Joshua ⁷ Zattu ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 7 March, 1871. She married, 16 July, 1889, Otto Spehn.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM JOSEPH (Spehn), b. 23 Nov., 1889.
- ii. FLORENCE MAY, b. 25 May, 1892.
- iii. CARL FRANK, b. 24 May, 1902.

1136. URSULA ELIZABETH ⁹ CUSHING (Henry Washington ⁸ Charles ⁷ Jeremiah ⁶ Ezekiel ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 18 July, 1853. She married in 1872, David H. Bickford, of Long Island, and later of Portland, Me.

Children :

- i. VIVIAN S. (Bickford), b. Oct., 1872.
- ii. WARD ELLSTON, b. 18 Aug., 1874.

1137. FRANCIS EDWIN ⁹ CUSHING (Stephen Emery ⁸ Charles ⁷ Jeremiah ⁶ Ezekiel ⁵⁻⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 22 Aug., 1847. He married Emma Johnson. Lived on Long Island, Me.

Children :

- i. IDA ELVIRA.
- ii. ALFRED.
- iii. WILLIAM.

1138. EDWARD BENJAMIN ⁹ CUSHING (Edward Hopkins ⁸ Daniel ⁷ Daniel Lewis ⁶ Theophilus ⁵ Nehemiah ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 22 Nov., 1862. He married, 11 Feb., 1888, Florence Abbey Powers. Has been in the railroad business all his life. In 1898, he became general superintendent of the Houston, East and West Texas Railway, and in 1901 became superintendent of maintenance and way of the Southern Pacific, with headquarters at Houston, Texas. Resides in Houston.

Children :

- i. MILDRED, b. 19 Dec., 1889.
- ii. SALMA CONVERSE, b. 21 Jan., 1891.
- iii. ANNETTE ELOISE, b. 22 Dec., 1893.

1139. ROYAL J. ⁹ CUSHING (Sewall ⁸ John ⁷⁻⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Durham, Me., 8 July, 1836. He married M. J. Cates. Died 10 June, 1893.

Children :

- i. FRANK L., b. 26 Feb., 1875 ; d. 22 April, 1876.
- ii. H. EMMA.
- iii. NELLIE H., b. 9 Oct., 1877 ; d. 4 Jan., 1893.
- iv. LILLIAN E., b. 15 Sept., 1881.
- v. SEWALL LEROY, b. 22 March, 1884.

1140. JOHN WESLEY ⁹ CUSHING (Sewall ⁸ John ⁷⁻⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 24 July, 1838. He married Mary E. Jennerson. Died 6 May, 1889.

Children :

- i. ETHEL E., b. 2 June, 1881 ; d. 6 May, 1889.
- ii. ANNA J., b. 15 Sept., 1883.

1141. ROSWELL S. ⁹ CUSHING (Sewall ⁸ John ⁷⁻⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 17 June, 1849. He married Eliza H. Brown. Resides in Lynn, Mass.

Children :

- i. FLORENCE E., b. 2 Feb., 1893.
- ii. FRANCES R., b. Feb., 1895.

1142. ELIZA BRACKLEY ⁹ CUSHING (Brackley ⁸⁻⁷ Ezra ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., 12 Nov., 1835. She married, 21 Nov., 1860, Hawkes, son of Hawkes and Matilda (Wilder) Fearing. He was born in Hingham, Mass., 20 May, 1826. Resides in Hingham Centre. He is a librarian. Town Clerk 1848 to 1855 inclusive. Appointed justice of the peace 1854. Representative 1871 and 1872. Commissioned Captain and and afterwards Colonel.

Child, born in Manchester, N. H. :

- i. ANNA MATILDA (Fearing), b. 16 Feb., 1865.

1143. HENRY GREENWOOD ⁹ CUSHING (Greenwood ⁸ Brackley ⁷ Ezra ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Abington, Mass., in 1834. Educated in the Public School and Academy of Abington. After several years in the employ of Chandler Co. of Boston, he began the manufacture of shoes in Abington. At the outbreak of the Civil War he enlisted in the 8th New Hampshire Volunteers in Nov., 1861. Commissioned 2nd and 1st Lieutenant ; staff duty under Brig. Generals Phelps, Cahill, etc., and after two years' service was honorably discharged for physical disability contracted in the service. In 1867 he resumed the dry goods business in Chicago. After the great fire in that city he returned to Massachusetts and in 1875 was appointed Deputy-Sheriff for Middlesex Co., residing at Lowell, Mass., then Sheriff from 1884.

1144. THOMAS WATSON ⁹ CUSHING (Lysander ⁸ John ⁷ Ezra ⁶ Adam ⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 Nov., 1837. Lived in Buffalo, N. Y.

Children :

- i. FRANCIS, b. 15 Oct., 1863.
- ii. MARY LYDIA, b. 23 Aug., 1866.
- iii. ALICE MARION, b. 9 Aug., 1868.
- iv. MAUD HELEN, b. 2 Jan., 1873.

1145. CORILLE ⁹ CUSHING (William Ashley ⁸ Robert ⁷ Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1863. He married in 1888, Mary McLeod of Cape Breton.

Children :

- i. ROLAND.
- ii. CHRISTIE.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. ANSILLA.
- v. MALCOLM.
- vi. MABEL.
- vii. RUBY.

And 2 others who are dead.

1146. JOSEPH ⁹ CUSHING (Charles ⁸ Charles Mott ⁷ Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 20 May, 1847. He married, in 1878, Ellen Smith.

Children :

- i. SADIE, b. 1881.
- ii. RENA, b. 1883.
- iii. CORILLE, b. 1886.

1147. CHARLES FRANKLIN ⁹ CUSHING (Samuel F. ⁸ Charles Mott ⁷ Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 May, 1854. He married, 9 Aug., 1876, Naomi Crouse of Bridgewater. Resides at Caledonia, Queen's Co., N.S.

Children :

- i. ALICE, b. 2 May, 1878.
- ii. FRANKLIN PIERCE, b. 17 Oct., 1880.
- iii. EMMA, b. 22 April, 1882.
- iv. HILDA, b. 9 Sept., 1887.

1148. THEOPHILUS ⁹ CUSHING (Zoeth F. ⁸ Charles Mott ⁷ Benjamin Boylston ⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 Dec., 1857. He married, Dec., 1879, Hannah Smith.

Children :

- i. LENA, b. 4 April, 1880.
- ii. MAY, b. 3 March, 1883.
- iii. WINIFRED, b. 22 Jan., 1885.
- iv. MIRA, b. 11 Nov., 1886.
- v. ZOE, b. 10 March, 1889.
- vi. RUTH, b. 21 Dec., 1891.
- vii. STANLEY, b. 1 Dec., 1896.
- viii. HAZEL, b. Feb., 1900.

1149. BENJAMIN H. ⁹ CUSHING (John ⁸ Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1858. He married, 12 Jan., 1889, Josie D. Simmons.

Children :

- i. JOHN, b. 1889.
- ii. CLEMENTINE, b. 1891.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. 1894.

1150. CHARLES E. ⁹ CUSHING (Israel ⁸ Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born — . He married in 1887, Delilah, daughter of William Ashley and Ansilla (Kempton) Cushing (No. 769:ii).

Children :

- i. BLANCHE.
- ii. REGINALD.
- iii. CYRIL.
- iv. BASIL.

1151. ROBERT ⁹ CUSHING (Israel ⁸ Benjamin Boylston ⁷⁻⁶ Beza ⁵ Adam ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born — . He married Addie Kempton.

Children :

- i. HOMER.
- ii. ISRAEL.
- iii. ALICK.
- iv. A baby (not named).

1152. SARAH PINKERTON ⁹ CUSHING (Joseph ⁸⁻⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1834. She married, in 1868, Thomas J. Morris, Judge of the U. S. District Court of Maryland.

Child :

- i. JOSEPHINE (Morris), b. 1877.

1153. WILEY EDMANDS ⁹ CUSHING (Joseph ⁸⁻⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1841. He married Emily Marrcatt.

Children :

- i. JOSEPH.
- ii. MORRIS.

1154. JOSEPH ⁹ CUSHING (John ⁸ Joseph ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 5 Aug., 1831. He married, 24 June, 1857, Ella V. Whitman. Died 18 Nov., 1864.

Children :

- i. FRANCES C. ; m. John Hewes.
- ii. MARY WOLFE ; m. W. M. G. Smith. She d. in New York City in 1893.

1155. ELIZABETH WATERS ⁸ CUSHING (John ⁸ Joseph ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Baltimore, Md., 26 April, 1835. She married, 6 June, 1854, Henry Latimer Norris. He was born 3 Aug.,

1831, and died 21 Feb., 1903. She died 15 Aug., 1880. Both were buried at Greenmount, Baltimore, Md. He was a locomotive builder.

Children ·

- i. HENRY LATIMER (Norris), b. 12 Aug., 1857 ; d. 12 Dec., 1891.
- ii. JOHN CUSHING, b. 28 Aug., 1859 ; m. Feb., 1889, Maria S. Dobson, one child.
- iii. RICHARD NORRIS, b. 12 May, 1861 ; m. Oct., 1897, Sarah Dobson, one child.
- iv. FRANCES CROMWELL, b. 7 Feb., 1863 ; m. June, 1898, Andrew Stevenson.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 24 Dec., 1864.
- vi. FRANCIS CUSHING, b. 18 Oct., 1866 ; m. Emma Paul, three children.
- vii. EDWARD, b. 29 July, 1868 ; m. Emma Dixon, one child.
- viii. ELIZA BAILY, b. 30 Aug., 1871 ; m. Jerome B. Uhl.

1156. JOHN ⁹ CUSHING (John ⁸ Joseph ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Baltimore, Md., 18 March, 1837. He married, 26 April, 1870, Etta, daughter of William Whelan. He died at Laurel, Md., 17 Aug., 1886.

Children :

- i. EDITH, b. in Baltimore, 11 Oct., 1871.
- ii. FRANCIS CROMWELL, b. in St. Louis, Mo. 21 Nov., 1875. Enlisted during Cuban campaign in Spanish American War in 5th Maryland Infantry, and re-enlisted in 41st U. S. Volunteers, and served 2 years in the Philippine Islands. Now Deputy Collector of Malolos.
- iii. ELIZABETH NORRIS, b. in St. Louis, Mo., 14 July, 1878.
- iv. WILLIAM WHELAN, b. in Baltimore, 20 July, 1881.

1157. HENRY MILLER ⁹ CUSHING (John ⁸ Joseph ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 8 Jan., 1841. He married, 13 Feb., 1868, Margaret E., daughter of Dr. George S. Folson, of Prince George Co., Md. He died 6 June, 1896. She lives in Baltimore, Md.

Children :

- i. HARRY, b. 21 Sept., 1869.
- ii. WALTER JENKINGS, b. 4 Nov., 1873.
- iii. PAUL JONES, b. 21 Sept., 1874.
- iv. ALICE FITZ-HUGH, b. 15 Feb., 1878 ; m. 14 Feb., 1899,
Louis Adams Pacetti of Florida, lives in Baltimore.
- v. BEATRICE BROMER, b. 15 June, 1883.

1158. DAVID J. ⁹ CUSHING (Joseph J. ⁸ David ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 Oct., 1861. He married, 30 March, 1885, Eliza Montgomery.

Children :

- i. IRVING DAVID, b. 28 April, 1887.
- ii. JOHN PATERSON, b. 5 Oct., 1888.
- iii. GEORGE W., b. 28 Aug., 1890.

1159. MILTON MARBLE⁹ CUSHING (Joseph⁸ Laban⁷ David⁶⁻⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 4 Sept., 1844. He married, 12 June, 1867, Ellen M. Leland. He died in Fitchburg, Mass., 9 May, 1879.

Children :

- i. ETHEL J., b. 11 March, 1868 ; d. 26 May, 1876.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 11 March, 1868 ; d. 4 Aug., 1868.
1262. iii. MILTON L., b. 13 Jan., 1871.
- iv. ELLEN M., b. 4 Jan., 1873.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 11 Sept., 1874 ; d. 18 Sept., 1896.
- vi. ANNA W., b. 27 Nov., 1876.
- vii. MATTHEW M., b. 21 Feb., 1878.

1160. EMMA JULIA ⁹ CUSHING (Laban⁸⁻⁷ David⁶⁻⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 10 Sept., 1855. She married in Concord, Mass., 27 Jan., 1881, Robert Morrison Jones. Lives in Fitchburg, Mass.

Children :

- i. ALICE AMELIA (Jones), b. 23 Dec., 1881.
- ii. ROBERT CUSHING, b. 18 Nov., 1883.
- iii. MARION EMMA, b. 7 Dec., 1885.

1161. GEORGE RUSSELL ⁹ CUSHING (George Russell ⁸ Laban ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born 20 Dec., 1866. He married, 24 Sept., 1889, Hattie Sophia Emery, of Concord, N. H. Lives in Concord, N.H.

Child :

- i. RUSSELL EMERY, b. 10 April, 1899.

1162. JOHN ⁹ CUSHING (Herman ⁸ Moses ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born 25 Nov., 1852. He married, 22 Oct., 1879, Mary E. Farrington. Lives in Elmira, N.Y.

Children, born in Elmira, N.Y. :

- i. JAMES F., b. 14 Nov., 1880 ; d. 13 May, 1881.
- ii. HERMAN, b. 17 Sept., 1888.
- iii. GERTRUDE, b. 24 Aug., 1891.

1163. SARAH ADELINE ⁹ CUSHING (Horace ⁸ Abel ⁷⁻⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born in Jersey City, N.Y., 19 July, 1852. She married at Paris, France, 10 Dec., 1872, Charles M. Ffoulke, of Philadelphia, Pa. They reside in Washington, D.C.

Children :

- i. HORACE CUSHING (Foulke), b. in Philadelphia, 6 July, 1876 ; d. in Silver City, Mexico, 2 May, 1903. Graduated from Harvard College in 1898.
- ii. HELEN SEAGRAVE, b. in Penllyn, 12 July, 1878.
- iii. GLADYS, b. in Philadelphia, 29 April, 1881 ; m. 17 Oct., 1901, Edward C. Smith.
- iv. GWENDOLINE, b. in Philadelphia, 1 Jan., 1884 ; d. in Washington, D. C., 8 April, 1904.
- v. CHARLES MATHER, b. in Washington, 4 Sept., 1889.

1164. ELIJAH HINCKLEY ⁹ CUSHING (Isaac Hinckley ⁸ Allan ⁷ Hosea ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 17 Aug., 1852. He

married, 21 Feb., 1877, Lucy A. Clapp, of Scituate, Mass. He is a carpenter and builder. Resides on Main St., South Hingham.

Children :

- i. SUSIE LINCOLN, b. 23 Feb., 1878 ; d. June, 1878.
- ii. HENRY DWIGHT, b. 13 Jan., 1882.
- iii. ALLEN HINCKLEY, b. 13 Jan., 1895.

1165. ESTHER JACOBS⁹ CUSHING (Isaac Hinckley⁸ Allen⁷ Hosea⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 8 Jan., 1855. She married, 4 Aug., 1874, Rev. Allen Gary Jennings, Pastor of the Second Church, Hingham. He was born in Stratford, Fulton Co., N.Y., 28 Jan., 1843. Now settled in Toledo, Ohio.

Children :

- i. GRACE WHEELER (Jennings), b. 16 Feb., 1876.
- ii. LOUIS HAMILTON, b. 12 Nov., 1877.
- iii. ALLEN CUSHING, b. 18 April, 1879.

1166. IVERS LAPHAM⁹ CUSHING (Delmont Oliver⁸ Allen⁷ Hosea⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in West Scituate, 12 April, 1874. He married, 3 July, 1897, Mary Ann Touhy, of Marshfield.

Child :

- i. IVERS LESLIE, b. 3 April, 1898.

1167. EDWARD KENNEDY⁹ CUSHING (Edward Sargent⁸ Laban⁷ Hosea⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 18 Feb., 1854. He married, 25 Nov., 1876, Mary J. Ecklin, of Boston.

Children :

- i. EDWARD SARGENT, b. 4 July, 1878.
- ii. ALICE BRADFORD, b. 6 April, 1879.
- iii. HARRY, b. 2 March, 1882.

- iv. ELLA, b. 27 Aug., 1884.
- v. JOHN, b. 8 March, 1887.
- vi. MARTHA, b. 25 Oct., 1889.

1168. JULIA ELIZABETH ⁹ CUSHING (Edward Sargent ⁸ Laban ⁷ Hosea ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 16 Dec., 1855. She married, 12 Feb., 1880, Charles Thomas, son of Thomas Jones and Mary V. (Stodder) Leavitt. He was born in Hingham, 21 July, 1857. Is a dealer in ice. Resides on Main St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. LILLA CUSHING (Leavitt), b. 18 Feb., 1882.
- ii. ETHEL MAY, b. 9 June, 1884.

1169. DAVID SHERMAN ⁹ CUSHING (David ⁸⁻⁷ Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 8 Nov., 1850. He married, 16 June, 1872, Olive Wade, daughter of Warren and Maria (Orcutt) Hatch. She was born in Hingham, 19 June, 1854. He was a carriage painter, and resided on Main St., Hingham. Died 23 Jan., 1890.

Children :

- i. WARREN SHERMAN, b. in Rockland, Mass. 1 April, 1873.
- ii. FRANK WILLIS, b. in Rockland, 15 March, 1875.
- iii. LUCY EARLE, b. in Rockland, 27 Jan., 1877 ; m. Jan., 1897 ; Oscar E. Hough ; d. 2 March, 1900.
- iv. JOHN RUSSELL, b. in Hingham, 4 Jan., 1880.
- v. MAY AGNES, b. in Hingham, 22 June, 1882 ; d. 2 March, 1883.
- vi. RUTH JACOB, b. in Hingham, 29 Sept., 1886 ; d. 3 March, 1888.
- vii. DAVID CUSHING, b. 1 Nov., 1888 ; d. 17 March, 1890.

1170. MARSHALL HENRY ⁹ CUSHING (David ⁸⁻⁷ Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 11 March, 1860. He

married in San Francisco, Cal., 25 Dec., 1891, Mrs. Isabel (McBride) Palmer, daughter of Hon. John R. McBride, late member of Congress from Oregon. No children. Mr. Cushing graduated from Harvard College in 1883. He was employed on several newspapers in Boston and vicinity in reportorial and editorial capacities, and as correspondent in Washington, D.C., for Boston, New York and Philadelphia newspapers until his appointment as private secretary to the Postmaster-general in Washington, D. C., when he wrote "The Story of our Post-office", a large historical work, giving an account of the U. S. Post-office. He is now Secretary of the National Association of Manufacturers, and resides in New York, N. Y.

1171. CHARLES ESTES⁹ CUSHING (Michael Lapham⁸ David⁷ Charles Whiting⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in East Weymouth, Mass., 14 Aug., 1863. He married, 19 Aug., 1883, Clara A. Dizer.

Children :

- i. GEORGE DIZER.
- ii. DORIS LUCILLE.

1172. JESSE LAPHAM⁹ CUSHING (Michael Lapham⁸ David⁷ Charles Whiting⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 28 Sept., 1872. He married, 27 April, 1893, Lizzie Jones.

Children :

- i. KENNETH.
- ii. HAZEL.

1173. ALBERT LEWIS⁹ CUSHING (Sidney⁸ David⁷ Charles Whiting⁶ David⁵ Abel⁴ Theophilus³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Boston, Mass., 22 Nov., 1865. He married, 14 Nov., 1889, Almira C. James, of Dorchester.

Children :

- i. ALBERT SIDNEY, b. 14 Feb., 1891 ; d. Aug., 1891.
- ii. RONALD, b. 4 May, 1895.

1174. GEORGE PERKINS⁹ CUSHING (Pyam⁸⁻⁷ Robert⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 7 Aug., 1848. He married, 18 Dec., 1873, Harriet A., daughter of George and Harriet H. (Studley) Bassett. She was born in Hingham, 15 Sept., 1848. He is Superintendent of the Hingham, Hull, and Downer Landing Steamboat Co. Resides on Main St., Hingham.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. A DAUGHTER, b. 4 Nov., 1875 ; d. the same day.
- ii. GEORGE BASSETT, b. 10 May, 1877, d. 21 March, 1880.
- iii. RUTH THOMAS, b. 15 July, 1881.

1175. JOANNA WILDER⁹ CUSHING (Pyam⁸⁻⁷ Robert⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 11 Aug., 1857. She married, in Hingham, 30 Oct., 1877, Francis Paul, son of Paul and Laura (Soule) Wing. He was born in Sandwich, Mass., 25 July, 1846. Is a bookkeeper and resides on South St., Hingham. She died 18 March, 1901.

Children, born in Hingham :

- i. ELSIE SOULE (Wing), b. 17 Sept., 1878.
- ii. LILLIAN FRANCES, b. 4 June, 1881.

1176. ROBERT⁹ CUSHING (Robert⁸ Pyam⁷ Robert⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 17 Jan., 1842. He married, 28 Nov., 1866, Martha Elizabeth Seiders, of Warren, Me. Died 26 Sept., 1869.

Child :

- i. ROBERT FRANCIS, b. 8 Jan., 1868. Now in Denver, Colo.

1177. ANNIE PAGE⁹ CUSHING (Isaac⁸ Seth⁷⁻⁶ Pyam⁵ Theophilus⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Worcester, Mass., 20 April, 1859. She married, 11 Oct., 1882, John Wilson, son of William Bowker, of Hume, Eng., and Betsey Maughm of Aston (under Lyne), Eng. He was born in Gorton, Eng., 17 Aug., 1847.

Children, born in Southbridge, Mass. :

- i. ADELAIDE LOUISE (Bowker), b. 28 July, 1884.
- ii. GLADYS MAY, b. 1 May, 1886 ; d. 8 May, 1895.

1178. THEOPHILUS EDWARD⁹ CUSHING (Theophilus⁸⁻⁷ Washington⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 27 Feb., 1867. He married, 25 June, 1890, Nellie Canwell, of Roxbury, Mass. Resides in Dorchester.

Children :

- i. GRACE EVELYN, b. 16 Oct., 1893.
- ii. ALBERT STANLEY, b. 29 Jan., 1895.

1179. MARY EMMA⁹ CUSHING (Theophilus⁸⁻⁷ Washington⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., 2 Dec., 1870. She married, first, 12 April, 1892, Clement Small. He died 6 April, 1893. She married, secondly, 26 Oct., 1898, William Edward Fellows. They reside in Dorchester.

Children, by her second husband :

- i. LEROY ALAN (Fellows), 11 Aug., 1899.
- ii. EARL CUSHING, b. 29 Oct., 1900.

1180. GEORGE SCAMMELL⁹ CUSHING (George Byron⁸ Theophilus⁷ Nehemiah⁶ Theophilus⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in St. John, N. B., 5 June, 1861. He married, 10 Feb., 1892, Christine Jane Dunlop, of St. John. Succeeded to his father's interests in the firm of André Cush-

ing & Co. in 1889, and since 1894 has been the sole representative of the firm. Just after he undertook the sole control, the entire mill was destroyed by fire, 10 April, 1895. With characteristic energy, Mr. Cushing undertook to rebuild it at once on a thoroughly modern plan. In 1896, it was finished and is now one of the most modern, largest and best equipped saw-mills in the world, employing 225 men. To utilize the waste from the saw-mill, he, in 1899, organized the Cushing Sulphite Fibre Co. with mills covering $1\frac{1}{3}$ acres of ground, and employing 250 men.

Child, born in St. John :

- i. EILEEN CHRISTINE, b. 13 Aug., 1893.

1181. WILLIAM CHANNING ⁹ CUSHING (George Byron ⁸ Theophilus ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in St. John, N.B., 18 March, 1863. He married, at Indianapolis, Ind., 14 Feb., 1894, Marie Bacon, daughter of John T. and Annie Glenn Dye, of Indianapolis, Ind. Graduated from the University of New Brunswick at Fredericton, N.B., as B.A. in 1884, M.A. in 1886. Graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in Boston, Mass., as B.Sc. in the Department of Civil Engineering, 31 May, 1887. Entered the railroad service 5 June, 1887, in the Engineer Corps of the Pennsylvania Lines west of Pittsburg at Louisville, Ky. Successively transferred to Zanesville, O., Indianapolis, Ind., and Pittsburgh, Pa. Is now Chief Engineer Maintenance of Way, South West System, Pennsylvania Lines west of Pittsburg, at Pittsburg, Pa.

Children :

- i. JOHN CHANNING, b. 24 Dec., 1896; d. at Crafton, near Pittsburg, 30 April, 1901.
- ii. ANNIE THEODOSIA, b. at Crafton, 19 June, 1902.

1182. THEOPHILUS ⁹ CUSHING (George Byron ⁸ Theophilus ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in St. John, N.B., 19 July, 1865. He married, at Durham, Me., 7 April, 1897, Cora Estelle Wentworth, of Melrose, Mass. Graduated from the University of New Brunswick, at Fredericton, N.B., as B.A. in 1886. Employed in lumber business by André Cushing & Co., St. John, N.B., 1886 to 1888, and with Horace F. Burroughs, New York, 1888 to 1890. Originator and member of the firm of Cushing-Young Shingle Co., of Tacoma, Wash., 1890 to 1894. Returned in 1895 to assist his brother Geo. S. Cushing to carry on their father's business in St. John, N.B., where he now resides.

Children, born in St. John :

- i. GEORGE BYRON, b. 31 May, 1898.
- ii. ALLISON WENTWORTH, b. 10 Jan., 1902.

1183. EMMA HELEN ⁹ CUSHING (George Byron ⁸ Theophilus ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in St. John, N.B., 30 Dec., 1867. She married, at St. John, 7 June, 1894, Alexander Wilson, of Halifax, Mass. They now reside at St. John.

Children :

- i. EDYTHE CUSHING (Wilson), b. 1 March, 1897 ; d. 25 June, 1904.
- ii. HELEN CUSHING, b. 25 April, 1900.
- iii. GORDON CUSHING, b. in St. John, 12 March, 1903

1184. EDITH JEWETT ⁹ CUSHING (George Byron ⁸ Theophilus ⁷ Nehemiah ⁶ Theophilus ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in St. John, N. B., 28 Aug., 1872. She married at St. John, 18 Oct., 1894, Robert Keltie, son of Ex-Mayor Simeon Jones. They now reside in St. John.

Child, born in St. John :

- i. ROBERT KELTIE (Jones), 28 April, 1898.

1185. CHARLES E. ⁹ CUSHING (Thomas Seth ⁸ Seth ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Wyoming, N. Y., 10 Nov., 1860. He married, first, 29 June, 1884, Alice E. Owen. She died 11 May, 1886. Her great-great-grandfather Frederick Owen served in the War of the Revolution. Charles Cushing married, secondly, 25 June, 1889, Anna M. Makin. He was Postmaster at Wyoming, during President Cleveland's second term, and was for several years in the drug and grocery business at the same place. He is now representing a wholesale drug house as commercial traveller. Resides in Batavia, N. Y.

Child, by his first wife :

- i. AGNES, b. 30 Sept., 1885; m. 21 Dec., 1903, Frederick Lewis Gay. Has a daughter, Mildred Estella, b. 21 Oct., 1904.

Child, by his second wife :

- ii. PERSTS, b. 9 April, 1896.

1186. GEORGE MAURICE ⁹ CUSHING (Thomas Seth ⁸ Seth ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Wyoming, N. Y., 6 March, 1862. He married, 29 Dec., 1897, Daisy Clinton Basey, of Brunswick, Missouri. He is a graduate in pharmacy, University of Michigan, at Ann Arbor. Resides in Denver, Colo.

Children :

- i. MARTHA ELIZABETH, b. 14 June, 1899.
- ii. MARY LILLIAN, b. 18 Sept., 1900.
- iii. MAURICE KENDRICK, b. 23 April, 1903.

1187. FRANKLIN SETH ⁹ CUSHING (Thomas Seth ⁸ Seth ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Wyoming, N. Y., 19 Feb., 1864. He married, 6 Sept., 1893, Lucy E. Hamilton. He is a graduate of the University of Buffalo, in pharmacy, and is now engaged in the drug and

insurance business at Lancaster, N. Y. He is also the village clerk.

Children :

- i. JOHN ALDEN, b. 27 Nov., 1894.
- ii. ROBERT H., b. 11 Nov., 1895.
- iii. HELEN P., b. 17 July, 1898.
- iv. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. 7 April, 1900 ; d. 9 Nov., 1901.
- v. RUTH, b. 6 Dec., 1904.

1188. JENNIE A. ⁹ CUSHING (Thomas Seth ⁸ Seth ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Wyoming, N. Y., 24 Sept., 1866. She married, 14 April, 1887, Myron H. Kelly. He is a prosperous farmer, and they are now living near Wyoming.

Children :

- i. FLORENCE (Kelly), b. 25 March, 1888.
- ii. GRACE, b. 18 July, 1889.
- iii. MARIAM, b. 25 Dec., 1895.
- iv. RAYMOND C., b. 22 Feb., 1902.

1189. CHARLES FREDERICK ⁹ CUSHING (Horace Gay ⁸ Seth ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Wyoming, N.Y., 11 April, 1862. He married, 23 July, 1884, Harriette A. McBain, of Castile, N.Y. He is an optometrist and manufacturing optician, and has been engaged in that business at Niagara Falls, since 1896. Previous to that time he was at Warsaw, N.Y.

Children :

- i. MAURICE MCBAIN, b. at Castile, 20 Nov., 1885.
- ii. EVA MAE, b. at Ellicottville, N. Y., 21 Sept., 1887.
- iii. ALEXANDER H., b. at Castile, 24 April, 1889.
- iv. FREDERICK EARLE, b. at Castile, 20 July, 1891.
- v. HARRIETTE M., b. at Niagara Falls, 18 Nov., 1903.

1190. WILLIS EARLE ⁹ CUSHING (Horace Gay ⁸ Seth ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Wyo-

ming, N.Y., 25 Feb., 1869. He married, 12 Sept., 1893, Lillian M. Cox. He is an optometrist and optician, and they are living at Niagara Falls, N.Y. Mrs. Cushing's great-great-grandfather, Frederick Owen, was a soldier of the Revolution.

Child, born at Dunkirk, N.Y. :

- i. HORACE S., b. 3 July, 1899.

1191. MATTHEW⁹ CUSHING (Matthew Henry⁸ Matthew⁷⁻⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 6 July, 1859. He married, 21 Oct., 1886, Edith Isabelle Bartlett.

Children :

- i. BARTLETT ELLIS, b. 9 June, 1889.
- ii. EDITH HAZEL, b. 4 Jan., 1891.

1192. MYRA⁹ CUSHING (Matthew Henry⁸ Matthew⁷⁻⁶ Benjamin⁵ Solomon⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 20 July, 1871. She married, 28 June, 1896, George Ward Stetson.

Children :

- i. PRISCILLA (Stetson), b. 7 March, 1897.
- ii. THALIA, b. 27 Sept., 1900.

1193. MARY GEORGIANA⁹ CUSHING (Emery Job⁸ Emery⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 25 March, 1855. She married, 30 Sept., 1878, Emery Blanchard Read, of Merrickville, Ont.

Children :

- i. ARTHUR EDWARD CUSHING (Read), b. 8 March, 1887.
- ii. HIRAM STANLEY, b. 25 Dec., 1889.

1194. EDWARD⁹ CUSHING (Emery Job⁸ Emery⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in April, 1858. He married, 4 Jan., 1886, Carrie LeBlanc. She died in April, 1891.

Children :

- i. EMERY CHARLES PERCIVAL, b. 13 Nov., 1886.
- ii. FLORENCE BERTHA.

1195. FREDERICK WILLIAM⁹ CUSHING (Lemuel Hezekiah⁸ Emery⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 10 June, 1856. He married, 1 Dec., 1883, Carrie Scott. Lives at Highland Park, Ill., where he is proprietor of the Moraine Hotel.

Children :

- i. CATHERINE, b. 16 Jan., 1889.
- ii. MARGOT, b. 16 Nov., 1891.

1196. MARY ALEXANDRA⁹ CUSHING (Lemuel Hezekiah⁸ Emery⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in 1857. She married, 18 Sept., 1879, Alexander, son of William Edwards, of Clarence. He is in the lumber business.

Children :

- i. FLORENCE (Edwards), b. 10 June, 1880.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 25 June, 1883.
- iii. CLAYTON, b. 25 April, 1887; d. 22 Jan., 1895.
- iv. FRANCES, b. 17 Oct., 1894.

1197. MARGARET ELIZABETH⁹ CUSHING (Lemuel Hezekiah⁸ Emery⁷ Job⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 5 Dec., 1867. She married, 29 June, 1893, Dr. Charles Hayes.

Children :

- i. CHARLES ADDISON (Hayes), b. 11 Oct., 1894.
- ii. SUE CATHERINE, b. 11 May, 1895.

1198. CHARLES WILSON⁹ CUSHING (Leonard Wareham⁸ Leonard⁷ Wareham⁶ Jacob⁵ Job⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born in Chicopee, Mass., 5 Dec., 1852. He married, 20 Dec., 1881, Celia Persis Hodgkins, of Lemoine, Me.

Children :

- i. LEONARD GILMAN, b. 29 Aug., 1887.
- ii. WINIFRED, b. 26 May, 1894.

1199. HARRY REED ⁹ CUSHING (Leonard Wareham⁸ Leonard ⁷ Wareham ⁶ Jacob ⁵ Job ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 30 May, 1854. He married, 9 Jan., 1879, Harriet Webb Hatch of Dresden, Me.

Child :

- i. GRACE MINERVA, b. 12 March, 1880. Studied at the Eric Pape School of Art in Boston. Is an artist on the staff of the Boston Herald.

1200. EMMA BIRD ⁹ CUSHING (Henry Samuel ⁸ Samuel ⁷ Tileston ⁶ Timothy ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 9 March, 1873. She married, 3 Oct., 1898, Chester Wing of Brookline, Mass.

Children :

- i. MARGERY (Wing), b. 19 Oct., 1899.
- ii. KENNETH, b. 16 July, 1904.

1201. MELINDA ⁹ CUSHING (Eli W.⁸ Solomon ⁷ Joshua⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 11 July, 1839. She married, 23 Dec., 1858, Bribner Hudson. Died 1 July, 1901.

Children :

- i. MAUDE C. (Hudson), b. 5 Feb., 1867.
- ii. GUY TILDEN, b. 21 Nov., 1882.

1202. ESTHER W. ⁹ CUSHING (Eli W.⁸ Solomon ⁷ Joshua⁶ Solomon ⁵ Samuel ⁴ Matthew ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 July, 1848. She married, 21 Dec., 1865, Leander B. Cook. Resides in Bellevue, Mich.

Child :

- i. JUSTUS E. (Cook), b. 25 Sept., 1866.

1203. JEROME⁹ CUSHING (Eli W.⁸ Solomon⁷ Joshua⁶ Solomon⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 31 Dec., 1849. He married, 31 March, 1870, Lemira Worcester.

Children :

- 1264. i. SYBIL E., b. 14 April, 1872.
- 1265. ii. ELI JAY, b. 13 Aug., 1876.
- iii. ADELINE DIMIS, b. 18 June, 1886.

1204. MAUDE⁹ CUSHING (John T.⁸ Francis⁷⁻⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 13 June, 1848. She married, in 1877, Edward Samuel Maxon.

Children :

- i. JOHN CUSHING (Maxon), b. 25 April, 1878.
- ii. MAY CUSHING, b. 15 Oct., 1881.
- iii. DARIEN KLINE, b. 19 Aug., 1883.
- iv. KATHERINE NICHOLLS, b. 12 Nov., 1888.

1205. PIERRE⁹ CUSHING (John T.⁸ Francis⁷⁻⁶ John⁵⁻⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 4 May, 1855. He married, 27 April, 1887, Kate Belle Nichols. Graduated from Hobart College in 1881, and from the General Theological Seminary in 1884. Ordained Minister in 1886.

Children :

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 26 June, 1888 ; d. 6 Dec., 1889.
- ii. HAROLD HASTINGS, b. 12 June, 1890 ; d. 25 Aug., 1890.
- iii. GENEVIEVE NICHOLS, b. 3 Aug., 1896.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 7 Sept., 1898.

1206. FRANK⁹ CUSHING (Theodore⁸ Elijah⁷ Nathaniel⁶⁻⁵ Elijah⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 13 Aug., 1858. He married, 27 Nov., 1884, Ida M., daughter of Minor Sprague and Sophia Maria (King) Lincoln. Resides in Onset, Mass. He has been interested in the wire nail business since 1886 ; also has a saw-mill, and one-half interest in the Buzzard's Bay Ice Co.

Children :

- i. EDITH ELLEN, b. 6 April, 1886.
- ii. MABEL FRANCES, b. 25 Aug., 1894.

1207. FRANK ALBERT⁹ CUSHING (William Frank⁸ Otis H.⁷ Nicholas Cooke⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born 24 Aug., 1876. He married, 18 June, 1902, Esther Wright. Resides in Providence, R.I.

Child :

- i. HOWARD OTIS, b. 11 Feb., 1903.

1208. HARRY COOKE⁹ CUSHING (Harry Cooke⁸ George William⁷ Daniel Cooke⁶ Benjamin⁵⁻⁴ John³⁻² Matthew¹) was born at Fort Foote, Md., 14 May, 1869. He married, 25 Nov., 1893, Adelaide Blanche, daughter of Albert Connfelt, of New York City. Graduated from Cornell University in 1891, as an electrical engineer, and is now publishing an electrical paper, "The Central Station." He is a member of the American Institute of Electrical Engineers. Resides in New York City.

Children :

- i. HARRY COOKE, b. 10 June, 1895.
- ii. LEONARD JARVIS, b. 20 Oct., 1900.

1209. GEORGE W.⁹ CUSHING (Montgomery H.⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 20 Feb., 1848. He married at Minonk, Ill., 19 Sept., 1876, Amarylla G. Hopwood. He died 19 Dec., 1897.

Children :

- i. GRACE E., b. 1 Dec., 1877.
- ii. MYRON HOWARD, b. 26 April, 1879.
- iii. CLYDE O., b. 15 Oct., 1881.
- iv. MARY ETHEL, b. 3 Dec., 1883.
- v. GEORGE MYRON, b. 15 Oct., 1885.
- vi. JOHN MELVIN, b. 7 July, 1893.

1210. MARIE J.⁹ CUSHING (Montgomery H.⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 28 June, 1850. She married R. T. Ogle, of Minonk, Ill. Now resides at Edgar, Neb.

Children :

- i. NETTIE (Ogle), d. in infancy.
- ii. A child, d. in infancy.
- iii. CURTIS, is in the Navy.
- iv. GLENN.
- v. EDITH.

1211. AUGUSTUS MELVIN⁹ CUSHING (Montgomery H.⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 13 Aug., 1852. He married, 22 Jan., 1879, Elizabeth M. Farnsworth, of Minonk, Ill., where they now live.

Children :

- i. CLARA EILEEN, b. 2 July, 1880.
- ii. HARVEY DEXTER, b. 14 May, 1882.
- iii. HARRY JOHNSON, b. 14 May, 1882.
- iv. JOHN H., b. 22 Oct., 1883 ; d. 20 Sept., 1885.
- v. LOTTIE B., b. 20 May, 1886.

1212. LEONARD PITMAN⁹ CUSHING (Montgomery H.⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 14 Feb., 1855. He married, 14 Feb., 1877, Emma E. Webster, of Assumption, Ill. They now live at Oak Hill, Kansas.

Children :

1266. i. ENDA LEORA, b. 5 Dec., 1877.
- ii. CARRIE MAY, b. 14 Feb., 1881 ; m. 22 Oct., 1892, Adelbert Smith Harris. They have a son, b. 14 Jan., 1905.
- iii. CLIVE CLARK, b. 3 March, 1883.
- iv. LEONARD CLARE, b. 29 Oct., 1895 ; killed by accident, 29 Nov., 1901.
- v. EMMA FAY, b. 19 Jan., 1899.

1213. WILLIAM H.⁹ CUSHING (Montgomery H.⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 30 July, 1860. He married, first, 19 Oct., 1881, Rowena Travis, and, secondly, 4 March, 1891, Carrie Green.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. CLARA B., b. 30 July, 1882.
- ii. RENO, b. 22 May, 1883.

Children, by his second wife :

- iii. MARY F., b. 27 March, 1893.
- iv. LEONARD H., b. 1 Dec., 1894.
- v. IRENE, b. 6 Feb., 1901,
- vi. WILLIAM H., b. 6 Dec., 1902.
- vii. KARL, b. 13 Sept., 1904.

1214. MINNIE MAY⁹ CUSHING (Montgomery H.⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 30 Dec., 1863. She married D. J. Northrop, of Clay Co., Neb.

Children :

- i. EARL (Northrop), b. 16 Nov., 1885.
- ii. CLINTON, b. 16 Dec., 1888.
- iii. LESLIE MONTGOMERY, b. 14 April, 1891.
- iv. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. 3 Aug., 1893.
- v. FLORENCE MAY, b. 23 April, 1896.
- vi. LENA IMOGENE, b. 17 Feb., 1902.

1215. MYRON EDGAR⁹ CUSHING (Montgomery H.⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 25 Sept., 1870. He married Lou Haslett. They now live at Edgar, Neb.

Children :

- i. LOREN.
- ii. BLANCHE.
- iii. CLARE.

1216. CHARLES E.⁹ CUSHING (Albert Henry⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 5 July, 1860. He married, 29 Dec., 1887, Leora Nordyke. They now live at Iota, La.

Children :

- i. IVAN E., b. 12 Jan., 1889.
- ii. OLIND R., b. 19 Sept., 1892.
- iii. JESSE V., b. Nov., 1894.
- iv. IRMA ALETHA, b. 8 Nov., 1903.

1217. MARTHA V.⁹ CUSHING (Albert Henry⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 11 Aug., 1862. She married, 27 Feb., 1884, Charles Hall. She died 23 Feb., 1893.

Children :

- i. EUNICE M. (Hall), b. 4 July, 1885.
- ii. INEZ F., b. 14 Sept., 1887.

1218. IRVIN H.⁹ CUSHING (William Edwin⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 19 April, 1857. He married, 28 April, 1880, Minnie Hillabrant, of Assumption, Ill. She was born 16 July, 1858. They now reside in Assumption, Ill.

Children :

- i. RALPH, b. 8 Nov., 1883 ; d. 8 March, 1886.
- ii. RUTH, b. 7 Dec., 1885.
- iii. MILDRED, b. 16 July, 1889.

1219. HORACE L.⁹ CUSHING (William Edwin⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 29 July, 1859. He married, 3 May, 1882, Dora E. Pitzer. She was born 4 Nov., 1861. They reside in Assumption, Ill.

Children :

- i. MAUDE, b. 4 May, 1884 ; d. 5 Feb., 1891.
- ii. MARIE, b. 6 Jan., 1889 ; d. 6 March, 1891.

iii. MADGE LUCILLE, b. 25 Aug., 1892.

iv. HORACE LYMAN, b. 3 Feb., 1904.

1220. SAMUEL E.⁹ CUSHING (William Edwin⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 25 March, 1861. He married, 22 March, 1883, Emma Lena Kinkead, of Assumption, Ill. She was born 4 Oct., 1861. They reside in Assumption, Ill.

Children :

i. MAE MYRTLE, b. 1 Feb., 1884.

ii. EDWIN ARTHUR, b. 20 June, 1886 ; d. 20 July, 1887.

iii. JAY LEE, b. 16 March, 1890.

iv. RAE PURSLEY, b. 11 Aug., 1892 ; killed by accident 15 Aug., 1902.

v. HORACE HOWARD, b. 23 Feb., 1897.

1221. CATHARINE D.⁹ CUSHING (Daranzel Woodruff⁸ Matthew⁷ Noah⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born —. She married Isaac D. Bemis, a merchant in East Burke, Vt. She died in 1886.

Children :

i. EDWARD (Bemis), d. in 1887, æ 17.

ii. CARRIE, m. C. H. Noyes, of Nashua, N. H.

iii. CORNELIA, lives with her sister in Nashua.

1222. CLARA⁹ CUSHING (Charles Wesley⁸ Matthew⁷ Noah⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born —. She married in 1877, Lee Phillips. They now reside in New York, N. Y.

Children :

i. AGNES CHAFLIN (Phillips), b. 1878 ; d. 1883.

ii. CHARLES LEE, b. 1879 ; m. Sarah Betts.

iii. LUCIA BAILEY, b. 1881 ; d. 1883.

iv. WOODMAN.

v. GRACE.

vi. ROBERT KINGSLEY.

vii. CLARA.

1223. CARLOS DYER ⁹ CUSHING (Charles Wesley ⁸ Matthew ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1853. He married in 1878, Ella Richardson. He was a pioneer orange grower in Florida. Now resides in Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. WARREN LEROY.
- ii. ELIZABETH.
- iii. CARLENA.

1224. MARY ⁹ CUSHING (Charles Wesley ⁸ Matthew ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born ——. She married in 1878, Ralph Ely. They reside in Buffalo, N. Y.

Children :

- i. RALPH HILLS (Ely), m. Amy Clark. Lives in Alderson, W. Va.
- ii. CLARA CELIA, m. Alfred Rose. They live in Chicago, Ill.

1225. KATE ⁹ CUSHING (Charles Wesley ⁸ Matthew ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1866. She married in 1892, Benjamin R. Hatmaker. He is now manager of "The Evening Star", Schenectady, N. Y.

Children :

- i. THIRZA (Hatmaker), 1896.
- ii. CUSHING, b. 1898 ; d. 1900.
- iii. BENITA, b. 1900.

1226. NELLIE MAYNARD ⁹ CUSHING (Alanson Shaw ⁸ Levi ⁷ Noah ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in South Gardner, Mass., 4 May, 1860. She married at Buffalo, N. Y., 4 May, 1881, George A. Halbin. They reside in Buffalo, N. Y.

Children, born in Buffalo :

- i. MARGUERITE (Halbin), b. 7 Jan., 1889.
- ii. JOHN ALANSON CUSHING, b. 26 Dec., 1902.

1227. JOSEPH ⁹ CUSHING (Joseph Alva ⁸ Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in 1842. He married Eda Winter.

Children :

- i. LELIA.
- ii. NELLIE, m. Harry Baker.
- iii. A SON, d. in infancy.

1228. ANNAH ⁹ CUSHING (Joseph Alva ⁸ Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 16 Aug., 1846. She married, 8 Sept., 1867, Lewis Sanford Houghton. He died 24 April, 1901. She died 25 May, 1900.

Children :

- i. CLARA LOUISE (Houghton), b. 25 Aug., 1868; m. 1 June, 1899, Marshal Dana Lamb, M. D., of Barre, Vt., where they now reside.
- ii. HERBERT SANFORD, b. 5 Nov., 1871; d. 21 July, 1872.

1229. JOHN RUSSELL ⁹ CUSHING (Samuel Augustus ⁸ Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 Jan., 1838. He married, 24 Nov., 1864, Mary Hebard, of Randolph, Vt. She was born in 1840. He has been a Methodist Episcopal Minister for thirty-two years. Holds the degree of A.M. He is now pastor of the Methodist Episcopal Church at Newton Lower Falls, Mass.

Children :

1267. i. BERTHA MAY, b. 11 Sept., 1871.
- ii. MARTHA PAUL, b. 15 June, 1873.

1230. SAMUEL GREENLEAF ⁹ CUSHING (Samuel Augustus ⁸ Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 15 March, 1849. He married, first, 24 March, 1874, Fannie A. Morse. She was born in Charlton, Mass., 22 Sept., 1848, and died 8 June, 1881. He married, secondly, 18 Dec., 1882, A. Augustus Tyler, of West Brookfield,

Mass. She was born 8 Sept., 1856. He graduated from Wesleyan University A.B., in 1872, and A.M., in 1875. Resides in Ottumwa, Iowa.

Children, by his first wife :

- 1268. i. HARVEY MORSE, b. 5 Dec., 1875.
- 1269. ii. RUSSELL LANE, b. 26 Oct., 1876.
- iii. BENJAMIN RALPH, b. 1 May, 1880; m. 5 July, 1905, Ella Mabel Lukens. Resides in Ottumwa, Iowa.

Children, by his second wife :

- iv. FANNIE NEWTON, b. 27 April, 1884.
- v. WILLIAM TYLER, b. 11 Oct., 1886.
- vi. ALBERT AUGUSTUS, b. 9 Dec., 1890.
- vii. EDWARD RAYMOND, b. 2 May, 1894.
- viii. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH, b. 27 Nov., 1896.

1231. GEORGE ADDISON ⁹ CUSHING (Addison Benjamin ⁸ Manda Thurber ⁷ Benjamin ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Barford, Que., 11 Oct., 1852. He married, 14 Nov., 1882, Jennie E. May.

Children :

- i. ADDISON WILLARD, b. 31 Aug., 1883.
- ii. RUBY MAY, b. 13 July, 1889.

1232. CARRIE ⁹ CUSHING (Addison Benjamin ⁸ Manda Thurber ⁷ Benjamin ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Chatfield, Mich., 16 April, 1860. She married, 6 Feb., 1882, Dennis E. Marsh.

Children :

- i. EVA ELECTA (Marsh), b. 10 Nov., 1883.
- ii. BESSIE EDITH, b. 29 June, 1885.
- iii. MARY LULU, b. 3 April, 1888; deceased.
- iv. LOTTIE ADA, b. 28 Aug., 1890.
- v. ELLA EDNA, b. 24 Nov., 1894.
- vi. HAZEL DOROTHY, b. 26 Aug., 1896.

1233. CHARLES BURLINGHAM ⁹ CUSHING (Milo Morris ⁸ Charles ⁷ Asaph Leavitt ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 12 July, 1849. He married, first, in Washington, Mich., in 1873, Miss H. M. Beal. She died in 1875. He married, secondly, in 1876, Ella M. Parrish. Is a machinist and engineer.

Child, by his first wife :

- i. MAY, b. April, 1874.

Children, by his second wife :

- ii. MATTIE, b. 1877 ; m. at The Dalles, Wasco Co., Ore., 11 Jan., 1899, John H. Weigel, merchant. They have a son, Maurice, b. 24 Jan., 1900.
- iii. SYBIL, b. 1880.
- iv. GLEN, b. 1890.

1234. MILO MORRIS ⁹ CUSHING (Milo Morris ⁸ Charles ⁷ Asaph Leavitt ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 March, 1859. He married at The Dalles, Wasco Co., Ore., 14 Nov., 1883, Rose Floyd. Is a farmer and stock-raiser.

Children :

- i. FREDERICK, b. 10 Aug., 1884.
- ii. CALEB, b. 31 Jan., 1888.

1235. WILLIAM HENRY ⁹ CUSHING (Milo Morris ⁸ Charles ⁷ Asaph Leavitt ⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 4 June, 1862. He married at The Dalles, Ore., 25 Nov., 1885, Josephine Knebel. His occupation is that of farming and stock-raising.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM FRANK, b. 19 Oct., 1886.
- ii. MARY KATHERINE JOSEPHINE, b. 23 March, 1888.
- iii. OLIVE ALICE, b. 16 June, 1889.
- iv. MILO MORRIS, b. 13 Feb., 1891 ; d. March, 1891.

- v. ELIZABETH ODELIA, b. 24 Dec., 1892.
- vi. ANNIE HESTER, b. 18 Oct., 1893.
- vii. VERONIE SYBIL, b. 15 March, 1900.
- viii. MAURICE THOMAS, b. 26 July, 1903.

1236. HERBERT E.⁹ CUSHING (Ezekiel C.⁸ Charles Chandler⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Seekonk, 17 Sept., 1863. He married, 20 Aug., 1890, Grace C. Blake. Holds office as selectman, and has held offices for a number of years. Lives on Taunton Electric Car route, in Seekonk. Owns the Cushing homesteads. Farmer.

Children :

- i. HAROLD LEAVITT, b. 16 Dec., 1893.
- ii. ELIZABETH LOUISE, b. 22 June, 1904.

1237. JESSIE INA⁹ CUSHING (Ezekiel C.⁸ Charles Chandler⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Seekonk, Mass., 14 May, 1879. She married, 30 Oct., 1901, John H. Hill. They live in Providence, R.I.

Children :

- i. IRVING CUSHING (Hill), b. 9 Dec., 1902.
- ii. GLADYS EVELYN, b. 17 March, 1904.

1238. ROBERT B.⁹ CUSHING (Crawford⁸ Christopher C.⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴³ John² Matthew¹) was born 28 Nov., 1846. He married, 27 Nov., 1879, Mary Addie Lynn. He entered the Confederate Army in 1863, and was in Prince William Troop, in Gen. Stuart's Cavalry. Resides in Wellington, Va.. Farmer.

Children :

- i. KATIE, b. 13 Oct., 1883.
- ii. LYNN, b. 28 July, 1886.

1239. MARY E.⁹ CUSHING (Crawford⁸ Christopher C.⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew⁴³ John² Matthew¹) was born in

1848. She married, in 1869, William Wilkins, of Catharpin, Va. He served in the Confederate Army, in the Civil War.

Children :

- i. MINNIE J. (Wilkins), b. 7 Oct., 1870.
- ii. KATIE N., b. 30 Aug., 1872 ; m. 28 April, 1901, Andrew Pringle.
- iii. MARY T., b. 9 Oct., 1874.
- iv. BLANCHE E., b. 5 Oct., 1876 ; m. 29 Jan., 1902, Emmett Nay Pattee.
- v. NEVA L., b. 29 Sept., 1878 ; m. 26 Sept., 1900, L. K. Lynn.
- vi. THOMAS H., b. 9 May, 1881.
- vii. W. HENRY, b. 30 Dec., 1884.
- viii. ELEANOR CUSHING, b. 28 April, 1888.

1240. LIZZIE E.⁹ CUSHING (Henry Caleb⁸ Christopher C.⁷ Charles⁶ Leavitt⁵ Matthew^{4,3} John² Matthew¹) was born 21 July, 1855. She married, 11 Feb., 1880, Stanley R. Still, of Westminster, Md. They now reside in Carlisle, Pa.

Children :

- i. DULCIE B. (Still), b. 26 Sept., 1881.
- ii. JAMES D., b. 14 July, 1883.
- iii. BERRY CUSHING, b. 22 Sept., 1884.
- iv. STANLEY R., b. 4 Sept., 1886.
- v. HENRY W., b. 11 Aug., 1887 ; d. 18 Jan., 1888.
- vi. BEULAH McCORMICK, b. 19 Nov., 1888.

1241. ADDIE V.⁹ CUSHING (Leavitt B.⁸ William⁷ Leavitt^{6,5} Matthew^{4,3} John² Matthew¹) was born 1 Sept., 1851. She married, 16 April, 1872, Adam T. Kern, of Goshen, Ind.

Children :

- i. RALPH T. (Kern), b. 16 Jan., 1873 ; d. in Chicago, Ill., 7 Nov., 1896.
- ii. DOROTHY A., b. 30 Aug., 1874 ; m. Samuel B. Shearer.

1242. MARY ELIZABETH⁹ CUSHING (Joseph Charles⁸ William⁷ Leavitt^{6,5} Matthew^{4,3} John² Matthew¹) was born 18 Aug., 1855. She married, 16 April, 1884, Dr. Lewis Leonidas Rogers, of Kingston, Pa.

Children :

- i. MARY CUSHING (Rogers), b. 27 Jan., 1885.
- ii. LEWIS LEONIDAS, b. 12 Sept., 1889.

1243. GEORGE HARWOOD ⁹ CUSHING (George William ⁸ William ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 13 Oct., 1860. He married, 22 Dec., 1886, Katherine A. Green, of Westfield, Mass. Resides in Westfield, and is Superintendent of the H. B. Smith Co.

Children :

- i. PHILIP STONE, b. 19 April, 1890.
- ii. RUTH GREEN, b. 18 March, 1899.
- iii. GEORGE GREEN, b. 15 Aug., 1901.

1244. SARAH A. ⁹ CUSHING (Sylvanus E. ⁸ Hosea ⁷ Leavitt ⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 Aug., 1870. She married 26 May, 1897, Robert Clapp. He was born 31 Jan., 1871. They reside in Fairbury, Neb.

Children :

- i. ALPHONSINE (Clapp), b. 13 April, 1899.
- ii. ROBERT CUSHING, b. 14 Dec., 1900.

1245. NELLIE EMILY ⁹ CUSHING (Charles H. ⁸ Leavitt ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 6 July, 1862. She married, 6 Jan., 1884, Harry Duncan.

Children :

- i. VERA ELLICE (Duncan), b. 12 Oct., 1884.
- ii. MARIAN GARDNER, b. 9 June, 1892.
- iii. CHARLES CUSHING, b. 23 July, 1894.

1246. WILSON SYLVANUS ⁹ CUSHING (Charles H. ⁸ Leavitt ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 18 Nov., 1864. He married, 31 Aug., 1887, Sarah Hamblin.

Children :

- i. CELIA MILDRED, b. 8 Feb., 1889.
- ii. MELVA AMY, b. 14 March, 1892.

- iii. ORLO HOLCOMB, b. 25 Jan., 1895 ; d. 18 Sept., 1895.
- iv. CHARLES HOWARD, b. 31 July, 1896.
- v. ORLO JOHN, b. 13 April, 1898 ; d. 24 Aug., 1898.

1247. CHARLOTTE M. ⁹ CUSHING (Jay B. ⁸ Leavitt ⁷⁻⁶⁻⁵ Matthew ⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born —. She married, 14 Aug., 1890, Corlis D. Buck.

Children :

- i. CLEON (Buck), b. 5 July, 1891.
- ii. LAWRENCE, b. 16 Sept., 1893.
- iii. ELLA, b. 26 Feb., 1896.

1248. HENRY PLATT ⁹ CUSHING (Henry Kirke, Erastus ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cleveland, O., 10 Oct., 1860. He married, 13 June, 1886, Florence E., daughter of Prof. S. G. Williams, of Cornell University. B.P. Cornell University, N. Y., in 1882. M.S. Cornell University in 1885. Resident of Cleveland, O. Professor of Geology in Western Reserve University, Cleveland. Fellow of the American Geological Society. Author of numerous scientific papers, etc.

Children :

- i. CORNELIA BRIGGS, b. 27 Jan., 1893.
- ii. KIRKE WILLIAMS, b. 5 March, 1894.
- iii. ALICE CLARK, b. 4 May, 1898.

1249. EDWARD FITCH ⁹ CUSHING (Henry Kirke ⁸ Erastus ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cleveland, O., 24 June, 1862. He married, 9 June, 1897, Melanie, only daughter of Edward H. and Martha (Williams) Harvey, of Cleveland. B.P. Cornell University in 1883. M.D. Medical Department of Harvard University in 1888. Practises medicine in Cleveland, O. Professor of Diseases of Children in Medical Department of Western Reserve University, and a physician to Lakeside Hospital, Cleveland.

Child :

- i. EDWARD HARVEY, b. 17 March, 1898.

1250. HARVEY WILLIAMS ⁹ CUSHING (Henry Kirke ⁸ Erastus ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Cleveland, Ohio, 8 April, 1869. He married, 10 June, 1902, Katharine Stone Crowell, of Cleveland, O. He received the degree of A.B. from Yale University in 1891, and those of A. M. and M.D. from Harvard University and its Medical Department in 1895. Graduate of the Massachusetts General Hospital, Boston, 1896. Now resident in Baltimore. Associate in Surgery of Johns Hopkins Hospital.

Child :

- i. WILLIAM HARVEY, b. 10 Aug., 1903.

1251. EDWARD CLINTON ⁹ CUSHING (Allen Dexter ⁸ Daniel ⁷ Hosea ⁶ Daniel ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Springfield, Ill., 21 April, 1866. He married in San Francisco, Cal., in June, 1890, Hedwig Peiper.

Children :

- i. ALLEN BYRON, b. in Benicia, Cal., 20 May, 1891.
- ii. FRANCIS CLINTON, b. in Oakland, Cal., 1 Dec., 1896.

1252. HERBERT HOWARD ⁹ CUSHING (Josiah Nelson ⁸ Alpheus Nelson ⁷ Josiah ⁶ Jacob ⁵ Josiah ⁴ Matthew ³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born in Toungoo, Burma, 5 June, 1872. He married, first, 31 July, 1893, Alice Butler. She died 3 March, 1900. He married, secondly, 8 April, 1901, Claudia Davis Thompson. He is now a practising physician in Philadelphia, Penn.

Children, by his first wife :

- i. DOROTHY DARLING, b. in Germany, 2 June, 1894.
- ii. WINSOR HOWARD, b. 21 Dec., 1895.

Child, by his second wife :

iii. MARTHA THOMPSON, b. 4 Jan., 1903.

1253. BERTHA M.⁹ CUSHING (Alfred Holbrook⁸ Benjamin⁷ Stephen⁶ Benjamin⁵ Ebenezer⁴ Jeremiah³ John² Matthew¹) was born 25 Dec., 1878. She married, 1 May, 1898, Louis E. Thayer, of Collinsville, Conn.

Children :

i. RANDOLPH A. (Thayer), b. 27 Dec., 1898.

ii. REGINALD L., b. Oct., 1899.

1254. DAVID HARRIS⁹ CUSHING (David Story⁸ Rufus⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 1 March, 1847. He married in Freeport, 1 June, 1879, Mary Ella Nichols.

Children, born in Freeport :

i. LAURA ANN, b. 16 Dec., 1879.

ii. BERTHA MAY, b. 18 Dec., 1882.

iii. HELEN G., b. 1 Dec., 1888.

1255. LUCY JANE⁹ CUSHING (David Story⁸ Rufus⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 8 July, 1848. She married in Freeport, 30 Oct., 1870, James Rodick.

Children, born in Freeport :

i. HARRIS TOOTHAKER (Rodick), b. 12 March, 1875.

ii. BURLEIGH CUSHING, b. 12 June, 1889.

1256. ELLA MAY⁹ CUSHING (David Story⁸ Rufus⁷ John⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 18 Oct., 1854. She married, first, in Freeport, in March, 1884, Samuel B. Sylvester ; and secondly, 6 July, 1891, John Milton Goldrup.

Child, born in Durham, by her first husband :

i. SAMUEL ROLAND (Sylvester), b. 27 Sept., 1886.

1257. GEORGE WOODMAN⁹ CUSHING (James Edward⁸ Edward Martyn⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 27 Sept., 1869. He married, 24 Dec., 1891, Cora L. Martin. Lives in Auburn, Me.

Children :

- i. LEROY MARTIN, b. 17 April, 1895.
- ii. WILLIS HARMON, b. 25 Oct., 1898.

1258. EDWARD HARMON⁹ CUSHING (James Edward⁸ Edward Martyn⁷ Jonathan⁶ John⁵⁻⁴ Caleb³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Freeport, Me., 18 Feb., 1872. He married, 27 June, 1900, Carrie L. Randall. Is travelling agent in the West for a Boston shoe firm. His home is in Roxbury, Mass.

Child :

- i. DOROTHY HELEN, b. 9 March, 1901.

1259. MARY⁹ CUSHING (Oliver Edwards⁸ Stephen⁷ Joseph⁶ Pickels⁵ Joseph⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in Lowell, Mass., 1 Jan., 1855. She married, 2 Oct., 1878, Martin Ellsworth Hall, U. S. Navy. He died 21 Feb., 1904, and was buried in Arlington National Cemetery, Virginia. She now resides in Lowell.

Children :

- i. MARGARET WOODBURN (Hall), b. Pensacola Navy Yard, Fla., 22 Dec., 1879.
- ii. ANNIE LOUISE, b. Pensacola Navy Yard, 15 Jan., 1881.
- iii. WOLCOTT ELLSWORTH, b. in Newport, R. I., 3 Jan., 1884.
He is in the class of 1906, at the Naval Academy, Annapolis, Maryland.
- iv. OLIVER CUSHING, b. in Newport, 29 May, 1891.

1260. MARGARET DAISY⁹ CUSHING (Oliver Edwards⁸ Stephen⁷ Joseph⁶ Pickels⁵ Joseph⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹)

was born in Lowell, Mass., 23 July, 1857. She married, 4 April, 1883, Edward Thayer Abbott. He died 15 Sept., 1895.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH EMMA (Abbott), b. 17 Jan., 1884 ; d. 10 April, 1884.
- ii. DAISY ODIORNE, b. 13 Jan., 1885.
- iii. ELIZABETH THAYER, b. 24 May, 1887.
- iv. GERTRUDE CUSHING, b. 17 Feb., 1889.

1261. WILLIAM STETSON ¹⁰ CUSHING (Joshua ⁹ William Robinson ⁸ Benjamin ⁷ Nathaniel ⁶⁻⁵ Ignatius ⁴ Jeremiah ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 10 May, 1870. He married in 1891, Mamie Frances Dexter.

Children :

- i. VIVIAN CARLTON, b. 1894.
- ii. ELLSWORTH STETSON, b. 1900.

1262. MILTON L. ¹⁰ CUSHING (Milton Marble ⁹ Joseph ⁸ Laban ⁷ David ⁶⁻⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born 13 Jan., 1871. He married, 19 June, 1895, Gertrude Brown.

Children :

- i. BARBARA, b. April, 1897.
- ii. MILTON WHITNEY, b. March, 1899.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 4 Nov., 1901.

1263. WARREN SHERMAN ¹⁰ CUSHING (David Sherman ⁹ David ⁸⁻⁷ Charles Whiting ⁶ David ⁵ Abel ⁴ Theophilus ³ Daniel ² Matthew ¹) was born in Rockland, Mass., 1 April, 1873. He married, 25 June, 1896, Mabel Allen, daughter of Horace and Lydia J. (Cook) Hersey. She was born 24 July, 1877.

Children :

- i. FRANK SHERMAN, b. 8 Feb., 1897 ; d. 30 March, 1899.
- ii. MAY RUSSELL, b. 1 May, 1901.

1264. SYBIL E.¹⁰ CUSHING (Jerome⁹ Eli W.⁸ Solomon⁷ Joshua⁶ Solomon⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 14 April, 1872. She married, 4 Oct., 1898, Frederick King.

Children :

- i. WILSON C. (King), b. 25 Oct., 1900.
- ii. MORRIS H., b. 17 July, 1904.

1265. ELI JAY¹⁰ CUSHING (Jerome⁹ Eli W.⁸ Solomon⁷ Joshua⁶ Solomon⁵ Samuel⁴ Matthew³ Daniel² Matthew¹) was born 13 Aug., 1876. He married, 6 July, 1895, Elizabeth Bowen.

Children :

- i. MIRA, b. 1 May, 1896.
- ii. EDITH, b. 2 July, 1897.
- iii. THERA, b. 19 Aug., 1899.
- iv. ANDREW JAY, b. 1 Jan., 1903.

1266. ENDA LEORA¹⁰ CUSHING (Leonard Pitman⁹ Montgomery H.⁸ Samuel Dexter⁷ Matthew⁶⁻⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born 5 Dec., 1877. She married, 21 Feb., 1899, James Orval Beeson.

Children :

- i. BEAUFORD FRANK (Beeson), b. 21 Aug., 1900.
- ii. LEONARD ORVAL, b. 13 Aug., 1903.

1267. BERTHA MAY¹⁰ CUSHING (John Russell⁹ Samuel Augustus⁸ Joseph⁷⁻⁶ Matthew⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John² Matthew¹) was born in 1871. She married, 30 Nov., 1899, Charles Tripler Child. He was born in Richmond, Va., about 1867, and died at Gleasondale, Mass., 23 June, 1902. Was buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond. He graduated from Richmond College, and later from Johns Hopkins University. Was associated with Lieut. Frank J. Sprague in the installation of the first electric railway built in the United States,

at Richmond, Va., in 1887 and 1888. Going to Washington, D. C., in 1892, he took charge of the United States Astrophysical Observatory of the Smithsonian Institute. Was also technical editor of the Electrical Review for three years. Mrs. Child is a well-known contralto singer. She now resides with her father at Newton Lower Falls, Mass.

- i. MARY FRANKLIN (Child), b. 29 June, 1900.
- ii. PAUL CUSHING, b. 15 Jan., 1902.
- iii. CHARLES JESSE, b. 15 Jan., 1902.

1268. HARVEY MORSE ¹⁰ CUSHING (Samuel Greenleaf ⁹ Samuel Augustus ⁸ Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 5 Dec., 1875. He married, 12 March, 1902, Gertie Scrafford, of Schenectady, N. Y. He graduated from the Massachusetts School of Technology S. B., in 1899. Resides in Bloomfield, N. J.

Children :

- i. FANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 24 Feb., 1903.
- ii. MILDRED LANE, b. 22 March, 1905.

1269. RUSSELL LANE ¹⁰ CUSHING (Samuel Greenleaf ⁹ Samuel Augustus ⁸ Joseph ⁷⁻⁶ Matthew ⁵⁻⁴⁻³ John ² Matthew ¹) was born 26 Oct., 1876. He married, 17 Dec., 1902, Daisy Dean Milner. He graduated from Cornell College (Mt. Vernon, Ia.) A. B., in 1901. Now resides in St. Louis, Mo.

Child :

- i. ROBERT MILNER, b. 7 Aug., 1904.

ADDENDA.

[The following record was received too late for insertion in its proper place in the book.]

1270. JOSHUA⁶ CUSHING (Ebenezer⁵ Daniel⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) son of Ebenezer and Sarah (Lincoln) Cushing (No. 84) was born in Hingham, Mass., in 1769. He married in Maine, Hannah, daughter of Elijah Ayer who served in the Revolutionary War, and, in the War of 1812, was in command of the war sloop "Rover" with the title of Commodore. Joshua Cushing lived in Pembroke, and later removed to Buctouche, N.B., where he died.

Children, first ten born in Pembroke, Me., and
last three in Buctouche, N.B. :

- 1271. i. JOSHUA.
- 1272. ii. HANNAH.
- iii. BETSY, m. Carlyle.
- iv. SAMUEL, unmarried.
- v. SARAH, m. Price. Two of her daughters live at Moncton, N. B.
- vi. JANE, m. Polk.
- vii. ELIJAH, m. Ellen Finnie. Some of his family live at West Pembroke, Me.
- viii. DOROTHY, m. Chase.
- ix. MARINER, unmarried.
- 1273. x. EBEN, b. 1804.
- 1274. xi. PRISCILLA, b. 25 July, 1807.
- xii. ABIGAIL, m. William Cameron.
- 1275. xiii. LYDIA.

1271. JOSHUA⁷ CUSHING (Joshua⁶ Ebenezer⁵ Daniel⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born ——. He married, first, —, and, secondly, Hannah Annis, of Charlotte, Me.

Child, by his first wife :

- i. EMMA ; d. in Mass., about 1892.

Children, by his second wife :

- ii. VICTOR.
- iii. LUELLA ; m. Fred Smith of Cooper, Me.
- iv. MILLARD.

And one other daughter.

1272. HANNAH⁷ CUSHING (Joshua⁶ Ebenezer⁵ Daniel⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born ——. She married at Sackville, N B., 2 April, 1810, John T. Seaman.

Children :

- i. ABIGAIL (Seaman), b. 27 Oct., 1811 ; m. 5 March, 1829, Joseph Reed. Her grandson, Hon. Henry R. Emerson is Minister of Railways at Ottawa, Can.
- ii. JOB, b. 1 June, 1814 ; m. 10 Jan., 1840, Rebecca Reed.
- iii. HULDAH, b. 30 Jan., 1816 ; m. 5 Jan., 1841, John Barnes.
- iv. JOHN T., b. 14 May, 1818 ; m. 2 Oct., 1849, Mary McNeal.
- v. SARAH, b. 16 Nov., 1820 ; d. 19 May, 1826.
- vi. ZENAS T., b. 27 Dec., 1822 ; m. 4 Feb., 1845, John W. Wood.
- vii. ANN J., b. 11 March, 1825.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 30 Sept., 1827.
- ix. CHARLES B., b. 7 Nov., 1830.
- x. NANCY, b. 31 March, 1832.
- xi. JUDSON, b. 14 Sept., 1836.

1273. EBEN⁷ CUSHING (Joshua⁶ Ebenezer⁵ Daniel⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew¹) was born in Dennysville, Me., in 1804. He married, in 1830, Mary Ann Finnie. She died in 1901, æ. 93 years, 2 months. He died in 1868.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM H., b. in New Brunswick, 1831 ; m. Sarah Bailey.
- 1276. ii. ELIJAH, b. in N. B., 1833.
- iii. MANFORD, b. in Pembroke, Me., 1835 ; married, and is dead.
- iv. EBEN, b. in Pembroke, 1837 ; m. Jennie Ralph.
- v. SARAH, b. in Pembroke, 1839 ; m. Arthur Ralph.
- vi. HENRY, b. in Pembroke, 1841 ; m. Ella Reynolds.
- vii. GEORGE, b. in Pembroke, 1843 ; m. Fanny Murray.
- viii. CHARLES, b. in Pembroke, 1845 ; m. Josephine Murray.

1274. PRISCILLA ⁷ CUSHING (Joshua ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Buctouche, 25 July, 1807. She married at Minudar, N.S., 22 March, 1831, John Seaman. She died 1 April, 1905.

Children, first nine born in Nova Scotia, and last two in New Brunswick :

- i. EMILY (Seaman), b. 13 Jan., 1832 ; m. Peter Burns.
 - ii. ELMENIA, b. 8 Jan., 1835 ; m. 1862, John Wattie.
 - iii. DORCAS, b. 20 Oct., 1837 ; m. 14 Oct., 1857, Alexander McPherson of Dorchester, N. B.
 - iv. NICHOLAS, b. 28 April, 1840 ; d. unmarried.
 - v. JOSHUA, b. 6 Jan., 1842 ; m. at Dorchester, N. B., 10 Sept., 1865, Lucy Tower.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 6 Dec., 1844 ; m. at Fitchburg, Mass., 28 March, 1863, Lawrence Madden.
 - vii. GEORGE, b. 4 Nov., 1846 ; d. unmarried.
 - viii. WILLIAM, b. 28 Aug., 1847 ; m. in New Brunswick, 28 Aug., 1870, Dorcas Babcock ; d. at Sackville, N. B., 12 Sept., 1905.
 - ix. BURTON, b. 22 July, 1849 ; m. at Clinton, Mass., 8 May, 1874, Annie McCrannals.
 - x. AUGUSTA HANNAH, b. 12 Oct., 1854 ; m. 7 July, 1875, James Hutchinson McGeachey of Clinton, Mass.
 - xi. JOB B., b. 26 Jan., 1856 ; d. unm., March, 1880.
- And three others who died in infancy.

1275. LYDIA ⁷ CUSHING (Joshua ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in Buctouche, N.B. She married John Butler.

Children :

- i. RICHARD (Butler.)
- ii. MARY ANN.
- iii. HANNAH.
- iv. MARGARET.
- v. WILLIAM.

1276. ELIJAH ⁸ CUSHING (Eben ⁷ Joshua ⁶ Ebenezer ⁵ Daniel ⁴⁻³⁻² Matthew ¹) was born in New Brunswick, in 1833.

He married, in 1856, Lovina Morgan. She died in 1887. He died in Pembroke, Me., in 1899.

Children, born in Pembroke :

- i. WALLACE E., b. 1857 ; m. Lizzie Donald.
- ii. ELIZA M., b. 1859 ; m. Alphonso Sears.
- iii. FRED M., b. 1861 ; m. Lorenzo Morgan.
- iv. LAURA E., b. 1862 ; d. in 1865.
- v. EDWARD E., b. 1864 ; is unmarried and resides in Pembroke, Me.
- vi. MELVIN EUGENE, b. 1867 ; m. Annie Sturke.
- vii. LILLIAN, b. 1869 ; is unmarried.
- viii. HOWARD B., b. 1871 ; m. Alice Jameson.
- ix. JENNIE M., b. 1873 ; d. in 1891.
- x. EMMA L., b. 1875 ; m. Fred Motz ; d. in 1902.
- xi. IDA, b. 1877 ; m. Edward Clark.
- xii. ADELIA B., b. 1879 ; d. 1893.

[The writer has not the necessary information to connect the two following branches with the family tree. They probably, however, belong to the American branch of the family.]

1277. JOHN CUSHING was born in Boston, Mass., 10 Sept., 1819. He is said to have been the son of Cornelius Cushing. He had two sisters, Mary, and Elizabeth who married, 25 May, 1848, Charles Pelham Trowbridge, and died 16 June, 1859. John Cushing married, 16 April, 1845, Charlotte Waddington Cook. She was born in Lancashire, Eng., 7 Oct., 1828, and died 12 March, 1899. He died about 1860.

Children :

- i. HENRY, b. 16 July, 1847 ; d. in New Orleans, La., about 1851.
1278. ii. CHARLES H., b. 3 Nov., 1849.
- iii. CHARLOTTE WADDINGTON, b. 16 Feb., 1852 ; m. (1) Charles D. Armstrong, (2) Granville M. Holt, and (3) Theodore H. Heineman. Resides in Pasadena, Cal.

- iv. HENRIETTA, b. 11 July, 1855 ; d. 15 July, 1880.
1279. v. MARIA THERESA, b. 3 July, 1858.

1278. CHARLES H. CUSHING (John=Charlotte W. Cook) was born in Boston, Mass., 3 Nov., 1849. He married, 11 Feb., 1880, Eva Davis. She was born 29 July, 1852. He is President of the Cushing Printing Co., Chicago, Ill. He is a Past Grand Chancellor of the Knights of Pythias, and editor of The Pythian Record.

Children :

- i. HENRY ALBERT, b. 11 Nov., 1880 ; d. 15 Nov., 1891.
- ii. EVA LOUISE, b. 24 Oct., 1882.
- iii. CHARLOTTE WADDINGTON, b. 3 Jan., 1885 ; m. 15 Sept., 1894, Frank E. Barry of Chicago, Ill.
- iv. MARIA THERESA, b. 11 Oct., 1886 ; d. 8 Feb., 1889.
- v. CHARLES HENRY, b. 5 Aug., 1891 ; d. 6 Aug., 1893.
- vi. JOHN FRANCIS, b. 27 April, 1893.

1279. MARIA THERESA CUSHING (John=Charlotte W. Cook) was born 3 July, 1858. She married Sheldon L. Hough. He died about 1901. She died 24 Dec., 1897.

Children:

- i. HENRIETTA H. (Hough), b. 4 Jan., 1884.
- ii. DAVID L., b. about 1887.

1280. BENJAMIN CUSHING in early life lived in Scituate, Mass., from whence he went to Boston, where he became a master cooper on Long Wharf. He had a brother, John, and three sisters, Sarah, Elizabeth who married Keating, and one (name unknown) who married Peter Boyer. He married, first, Mary Baccoon. She died in 1809, and he

married, secondly, Elizabeth Ripley. She died in 1867. He died in 1819, a comparatively young man.

Child, by his first wife :

1281. i. MARY ANN.

Child, by his second wife :

1282. ii. ELIZABETH.

1281. MARY ANN CUSHING (Benjamin=Mary Bacon) was born ——. She married John Router. She died in 1858.

Children :

- i. JOHN (Router.)
- ii. ELIZABETH.
- iii. BENJAMIN R., d. in 1898.
- iv. JAMES P., d. in 1862.
- v. MARIETTA, m. Elbridge Skinner of Lynn, Mass.

1282. ELIZABETH CUSHING (Benjamin=Elizabeth Ripley) was born ——. She married James Porter, of Lynn, Mass. He died in 1893. She died in 1853.

Children :

- i. FRANCES E. (Porter), a physician.
- ii. EMILY M., a teacher.
- iii. JAMES C., d. in 1883.
- iv. BENJAMIN C., was a member of the Signal Corps during the Civil War ; died in 1887.
- v. IDA E.

[The following branches, while not descendants of the common ancestor Matthew Cushing, are doubtless descended from some of the family who remained in England.]

1283. JOHN CUSHING is supposed to have been born in Shipton, Norfolk Co., Eng., in 1802. His father, John Cushing, married Ann ——. He lived in the village of Shipton and was drowned while a comparatively young

man. John Cushing, Jr., while a young man, moved to the city of Norwich, Norfolk Co., Eng. He married Elizabeth Dennington. She died in July, 1883. He died 21 Dec., 1883. Both he and his wife were silk weavers. They moved to New York, U.S.A., in 1841, and thence, in 1842, to Canada, and settled in the Township of Arthur, County of Wellington, Ont., where they endured the hardships incidental to pioneer life. Mr. Cushing was a respected citizen of the community.

Children :

1284. i. WILLIAM, b. 10 Nov., 1826.
ii. ELIZABETH, d. in childhood.
iii. ELIZA, b. 28 July, 1833. Unmarried and is still living in the Township of Arthur.

1284. WILLIAM CUSHING (John = Elizabeth Dennington) was born in Norwich, Norfolk Co., Eng., 10 Nov., 1826. He came to Canada with his father in 1842. He married, 7 Nov., 1849, Sarah Thompson. She was born at Bondary, Ireland, and is now living at Kenilworth, Tp. of Arthur, Ont. He died 19 April, 1893. He was a farmer and took a prominent part in the settlement of Arthur Township. Health failing at about the age of thirty, he taught public school for a few years. He was Treasurer of the Township for six years and Clerk for over thirty. In politics he was a staunch liberal. Prominent member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and attended the session of the General Conference at Montreal a short time previous to his death.

Children all born in Kenilworth, Ont. :

1285. i. LOUISA, b. 15 Oct., 1850.
1286. ii. WILLIAM H., b. 21 Aug., 1852.
1287. iii. JOHN, b. 7 Aug., 1854.
1288. iv. GEORGE, b. 21 June, 1857.

1289. v. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 9 Feb., 1860.
vi. REBECCA ANN, b. 26 Oct., 1862 ; d. 26 May, 1865.
vii. ALFRED BRUCE, b. 9 Nov., 1865 ; m. Lizzie Wilkin of Minto Township, Ont. No children. He was educated at Public High School, and Toronto University. Teacher in High School for some years at Essex and Brandon, whence he moved to Edmonton and became Vice-President of the firm of Cushing Bros., Limited.
viii. ARTHUR THOMPSON, b. 10 Feb., 1869 ; m. Annie Nelson, of Winnipeg, Manitoba, He was educated at the Public School and Hamilton Business College. He went into business with his brother William H. in Calgary for five years. Returned East and graduated at Victoria University. He again went West to Edmonton and became Secretary-Treasurer of the firm of Cushing Bros., Limited.
ix. HARRIET AMELIA, b. 1 Oct., 1872 ; d. 12 Oct., 1885.

1285. LOUISA CUSHING (William=Sarah Thompson) was born in Kenilworth, Ont., 15 Oct., 1850. She married, 7 April, 1870, Rev. William Hartley. He is now pastor of one of the leading Baptist churches of Yonkers, N.Y.

Children :

- i. ROSA (Hartley.)
- ii. ALICE.
- iii. RALPH.
- iv. EDITH.

1286. WILLIAM H. CUSHING (William = Sarah Thompson) was born in Kenilworth, Wellington Co., Ont., 21 Aug., 1852. He married, in March, 1877, Elizabeth Rinn. She died 21 July, 1880. In 1882 he moved to the Northwest Territories and settled in Calgary. He started in business as a builder and contractor. Is now head of the firm of Cushing Bros., Ltd., sash and door manufacturers of that city. Has been Mayor of Calgary, and in Sept., 1905, was appointed Minister of Public Works of the newly formed Province of Alberta, Canada.

Children :

- i. LOUISA A.
- ii. ALICE MAUD.

1287. JOHN CUSHING (William=Sarah Thompson) was born in Kenilworth, Ont, 7 Aug., 1854. He married, in 1875, Helen Gray. He was a farmer until 1885, when owing to failing health he went into general store business at Petherton, Arthur Township, Ont. In 1893, he moved to Calgary, where he died in the spring of 1899. His family now resides at Calgary.

Children :

- i. GEORGE.
- ii. HARRY.
- iii. MYRTLE.

1288. GEORGE CUSHING (William=Sarah Thompson) was born in Kenilworth, Ont., 21 June, 1857. He married, 11 June, 1884, Annie E. Langdon. He received a public education and was a farmer on the old homestead until 1897, when he rented a farm and engaged in business as a general merchant at Kenilworth, Township of Arthur. Has been Municipal Clerk for twelve years, succeeding his father in office ; also Postmaster at Kenilworth.

Children :

- i. RANDOLPH.
- ii. HATTIE ETHEL.
- iii. ALICE BEATRICE.
- iv. WILFRED LOUIS.
- v. RALPH GEORGE.
- vi. ELIZABETH MAUD.

1289. SARAH ELIZABETH CUSHING (William = Sarah Thompson) was born in Kenilworth, Ont., 9 Feb., 1860. She married, in 1882, Samuel Walters, a farmer. She died 6 Aug., 1897. The family lives in Arthur Township, Ont.

Children :

- i. GERTRUDE (Walters.)
- ii. HARVEY.
- iii. PERCIVAL.
- iv. MARY L.
- v. ROY.
- vi. MILTON.
- vii. ALFRED.

1290. JOHN CUSHING was born in Shipdham, Norfolk Co., Eng., 21 Oct., 1815. He married Elizabeth Cushing. She was born 19 Oct., 1815, and died in Salt Lake City, Utah, 18 May, 1896. He died in Sandy City, Utah, 4 Nov., 1895.

Children, born in Shipdham, Norfolk Co., Eng.

- i. WILLIAM, b. 8 July, 1836 ; d. in Shipdham, Eng., 8 Nov., 1836.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 31 July, 1838 ; m. 2 May, 1858, Henry Payne ; d. in Shipdham, 14 Dec., 1864.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 11 Sept., 1839 ; d. in Shipdham, 2 Dec., 1843.
- iv. ALFRED, b. 20 Oct., 1841 ; d. in Shipdham, 26 April, 1842.
- v. ANNA, b. 4 Sept., 1844 ; m. 29 Jan., 1866, Septimus W. Sears ; d. 30 July, 1866, and was buried on the Plains, America.
- vi. JULIA, b. 1 Aug., 1846 ; m. 4 May, 1864, George Webb ; d. 26 Aug., 1864, and was buried on the Plains, America.
1291. vii. ARTHUR JOHN, b. 27 Feb., 1850.
- viii. ROBERT, b. 16 June, 1852 ; d. in Salt Lake City, Utah, 16 Nov., 1871.
1292. ix. LAURA, b. 8 Oct., 1853.

1291. ARTHUR JOHN CUSHING (John = Elizabeth Cushing) was born in Shipdham, Norfolk Co., Eng., 27

Feb., 1850. He married Ellen, daughter of James Cushing, of Wymondham, Eng. They reside in Salt Lake City, Utah.

Children :

- i. ERNEST.
- ii. ARTHUR JAMES.
- iii. ALBERT.
- iv. MAY.

1292. LAURA CUSHING (John=Elizabeth) was born in Shipdham, Norfolk Co., Eng., 8 Oct., 1853. She married Henry C. Cushing. He was born in Hockham, Norfolk Co., 20 April, 1855, and died in Salt Lake City, Utah. She now resides in Salt Lake City.

Children, born in Salt Lake City :

- i. HERBERT J., b. 29 Aug., 1876.
- ii. HARRY W., b. 22 Feb., 1878.
- iii. ROBERT JAMES, b. 27 March, 1880 ; d. in Salt Lake City. 8 Dec., 1884.
- iv. OLIVE L., b. 18 Oct., 1882.

1293. EDWARD CUSHING, son of Edward, was born in Ireland. He moved to America in 1837, and settled in New York, N.Y. He died in 1876.

Children :

- i. JAMES.
 - ii. EDWARD.
 - iii. CHARLES J.
- And several daughters.

1294. JOHN CUSHING, son of Edward and brother of the preceding, was born in Limerick Co., Ireland, in 1807. He married, 24 June, 1832, Margaret Rourke. She died

2 Dec., 1882. He died 3 Jan., 1887. He came to America in 1837 and settled in Hamilton Co., Ohio, at a place now known as Price Hill, a suburb of Cincinnati. From thence he moved to Brown Co., Ohio, where he purchased a small farm in 1850.

Children :

- i. MARY, b. in Limerick Co., Ireland, 12 Oct., 1833. Entered the Order of the Sisters of Charity, 6 Aug., 1868, and d. at St. Joseph's Mother House, Delhi, Ohio, 17 June, 1897.
- ii. EDMOND, b. in Hamilton Co., Ohio, 15 Dec., 1841 ; d. 8 Jan., 1845.
1295. iii. JOHN J., b. in Hamilton Co., Ohio, 31 March, 1845.

1295. JOHN J. CUSHING (John=Margaret Rourke) was born in Hamilton Co., Ohio, 31 March, 1845. He married Anna Campbell. He worked on his father's farm for some years, and then went into the implement, grain and shipping business in partnership with John McConn, at Fayetteville, Brown Co., Ohio. Was elected Treasurer of this place for ten years. When the Australian ballot system became a law in Ohio, he was appointed one of the Board of Supervisors of Brown County for four years. Then in 1893 was appointed a Travelling Deputy in the U. S. Revenue Service, having six counties to look after, where he served for four years, and then retired back to the farm again, which he is now working on an extensive scale.

Children :

- i. EDWARD E., b. 20 Aug., 1872.
- ii. MARY, b. 23 April, 1874.
- iii. JOHN J., b. 25 Aug., 1875.
- iv. CECILIA, b. 11 March, 1877.
- v. NORA, b. 10 Nov., 1878.
- vi. MARGARET, b. 5 Nov., 1880.
- vii. NELLIE, b. 25 Feb., 1884.

APPENDIX.

WILLIAM CUSHING'S WILL.

[Copy of the Will of William Cushing (Pag 17), of Hingham, England, dated 1492, and proved in the Bishop's Court of Norwich the next year.

From this William, who is styled "Gentleman" in ancient deeds relating to his estates, descended, in the sixth generation, Matthew Cushing, also of Hingham, who came to New England in 1638.]

In the name of God Amen,

The XXth day of the moneth of Septemr in the yere of or Lord God M^cccclxxxxij, I William Cusshyn of Henghm in my hoel mend And good memory beyng, make my testament and my last will Declare in this forme Folloying :

First I comende my sowle to god Almighty, or lady seint mary, & to all the blessed copany of heven, and my body to be buryed in the chirchyard of Henghm foresaid, To the wich high Auter ther for my tithes negligently wtholden, I bequeth Xs. Itm to the repacon and sustentacon of the same chirch, VjsViijd. Itm I bequeth to the high Aut. of the chirch of Hardynghm for my tithes forgotn Xld. It. to the repacon of the same chirch Vjs Viijd. Itm I bequeth to the lights of sent Andrewe, sent Peter, the Rode ovr the pke, the Bronn Rode, or lady in the chapell, to iche of them ijd. Itm to all oyr lights a costom to be kepte in ye seid chirch, I bequeth Id. Itm I geve and bequeth to the Gilde of sent George in Hardynghm Xld. Itm I bequeth to the house of the Grey fryrs in Norwich, in the wich I am a brother, Xs to sing and say placebo and Dirigo for me wt a masse of Requiem. Itm I give and bequeth to Emme, my wiff, my mease in the wich I dwell in Henghm as it is edified, togeder wt XI acrs of my land wheare she shall chose it, in close or

feld, as wele in Hardynghm as in Henghm, To hav and to hold them to the seid Emme, hir hyrs & assignes, in fee symple forevmore, to gif and sell. Also I bequeth to the seid Emme my wiff, all my utensils and stuff of my hous, to hold for ev, to gee wt all my catall of what kende thei be of, to do y fore & ywt as she thenketh most pleasor to god and hethl unto my sowle. Itm I bequeth to Elyne my Daughtr XXVjs Viiij in money, and to Anable my Doughtr XXijs Viiij. Itm to Margaret the wiff of Thomas Crowe, Xiijs iiij. Itm to William Crowe, my godson, Xld. Itm I wull yt my detts be payde. And I wull and bequeth to Thomas my son my mesuage as it is edified, in Hardynghm, wt XXti acres of pasture and land arable wt thaptennces, to have to him his eyrs and assignes, in fee simple for ev. Itm I bequeth to John my yongest son my mesuage as it is edified, and lieth in frostrowe in Henghm, togeder wt Xiiij Acrs of land wt thepptennces, to have to the seid John, his eyrs and assignes for ev in fee symple. And I wull ye seid John have and entre into the seid mesuage and lands at the age of XXti yers. And if the seid John win the age of XXti yers fortune to deceasse, yt then I wull the seid mesuage and lands be sold by Emme my wiff or by his executours, and the money yof comyng to dispose for me and hir, and or benefactours. Itm. I wull and bequeth to Robt my son, my litell tente as it is edified, sumetyme Thomas Brokholth, to have to hym, his eyrs and assignes for ev, and he to have, occupie & entre the seid tente at his age of XXiiij yere.

And if he happe or fortune to disceasse wthin the age of XXiiij yere, yt then I wull the seid tente be sold and the money y f coming disposed like man and forme as foresaid. Itm I wull and require all my feoffs wich be infeoffed of and in my mesuages, tents, pastures, fedyng, meddows, &c., yt thei & iche of them make and delyv to Emme, my wif my executrix, or to other by her named, a sufficient astate

whan so ev thei shall be required. Itm I woll have a secular p'st to syng and p'y for my sowle & my faders and modir by the space of two yere, yt is to sey oon yere in chirch of Henghm and a nother yere in the clurch of Hardynghm. The residue of all my goods and catall and lands in this my p'sent testament and last will, not assigned nor bequethed, I gif and bequeth to the foreseid Emme my wif, whom I chose, make and ordeyne of this my p'sent testament and last will, myn executrix. And I woll the seid Emme chese to her whom she will to help hir in the performance and fulfilling of this my sestament. to the pleasor of god and helth unto my sowle, geving to the same p'son occupyeing for his laboras he desyrith given the day and yere as above said.

[Proved in the Bishop's Court of Norwich, 11 March, 1493.]

MATTHEW CUSHING'S WILL.

[Copy of the Will of Matthew Cushing (Page 21), of Hingham, Mass., dated 1660. This Matthew Cushing came from Hingham, Eng., to America in 1638, and from him are descended practically all the Cushings in this country.]

This is to certify the Honnored Court now Assembled in Boston, That our Honnored Father, Matthew Cushing, who lately depart this life on the 30th day of September last, being somwhiles beefore his decease sensible of his Inability through Age to make Improvement of his estate for his and his Deare wives, our honnored mothers, livelyhood, did call us, his sonnys and sonne-in-Law, whose names are heare under written, together, And acquainted us that hee was desirous to set his house in order, and on termes to settle his estate on those his Children, and to give us his possession

of our severall portions, that is to say, that all his Cattle and Lands, his dwelling house and orchard, with on Cowe excepted which hee reserved for his owne mother use, dureing their naturall lives, with the howse hold goods, after their death, should alsoe fall to us, and be devided amongst us in proportion, Following, to Daniell, his Eldest sonne, hee gave all the lands, at present, hee paying out of the same, after A double portion to himselfe was taken out, what should make up A single share to such of his Brothers as had not their share, or that the Cattle fell short of makeing their shares ; and for that end valued the Cattle and Lands with what was in his sonn in Law, MATTHIAS BRIGGS, his hand, to £155. DANIELL to have A duple portion, and the rest, share and share alike ; and soe allsoe, after yr mothers de-cease, the house, orchard, household goods, and Cowe, to bee divided, Daniell to have the house and land at an equall value, and paying what it amounted to more than his double part there from, to the rest, they, allsoe, During his life, paying unto him, £14—, and their mother after his death, £12— in goods and suitable pay, Daniell, £4. 5s. 8d. JEREMIAH CUSHIN, £2 2s. 10d. and MATTHIAS BRIGGS, his sonn in Law to pay 25s. 10d ; which we all engaged to performe, &c. [They desire the Power of Administration upon the Estate of said MATTHEW CUSHING may be given to Daniell, his eldest son their Brother, which request was granted 15 Nov., 1660.] This petition was signed by DANIELL CUSHIN, MATHEW CUSHIN, JOHN CUSHIN, MATHIAS BRIGGS, JEREMIAH CUSHIN.

Inventory of the Estate, aprised by MATHEW CUSHIN and his sonns in his lifetime. Amt. £155. Mentions a house lott in Batchalers streete, Saltmosh bought of WAKLY, &c., &c., &c. On the 12th Nov. 1660, the remainder of the Estate was appraised by MATHEW HAWKE and EDMOND PITTS, Amt. £92.

INDEX

TO

NAMES "CUSHING."

A			
BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1818 Aaron Nye.....	177	1788 Abner.....	235
(1848)*Abbie A.....	374	1788 Abner....	247
1827 Abbie Ellen.....	214	1816 Abner Loring	417
1848 Abbie Gibbs	513	1822 Abner M.....	331
1873 Abbie Richards.....	421	1826 Abner W.....	248
(1823) Abby.....	191	1878 Ada	425
1828 Abby A.....	336	1866 Ada May.....	527
1842 Abby L.....	366	1693 Adam.....	42
(1830) Abby P.....	401	1719 Adam.....	73
1696 Abel.....	43	1753 Adam	146
1730 Abel.....	78	(1757) Adam.....	74
1763 Abel.....	151	1772 Adam.....	244
1785 Atel.....	257	1796 Adam	255
1814 Abel.....	258	1830 Addie Ann Porter....	404
1700 Abigail.....	37	1851 Addie V.....	568
1704 Abigail.....	59	1828 Addison Benjamin....	485
1737 Abigail.....	50	1820 Addison Cary.....	230
1741 Abigail.....	78	1883 Addison Willard.....	565
1748 Abigail.....	49	1859 Adelaide.....	276
1750 Abigail.....	128	1878 Adelaide Olga....	463
1754 Abigail.....	55	1803 Adeline.....	157
1763 Abigail.....	86	1848 Adeline Aurette.....	414
1766 Abigail.....	113	1886 Adeline Dimis.....	557
1769 Abigail	102	(1828) Adeline Lincoln.....	214
(1773) Abigail.....	117	1871 Adeline Pierce.....	433
1778 Abigail.....	208	1813 Adeline W.....	202
(1784) Abigail.....	192	1819 Adeline White.....	247
1788 Abigail.....	90	1785 Adna	191
1798 Abigail.....	176	1818 Adna.....	191
1800 Abigail.....	314	(1846) Adolphus.....	303
1808 Abigail.....	153	1849 Adoniram Judson....	510
(1809) Abigail.....	577	1885 Agnes.....	552
1817 Abigail.....	160	1877 Agnes Bertha	509
1823 Abigail.....	177	1822 Agnes Lee.....	184
1823 Abigail.....	178	1874 Agnes Lee.....	316
(1845) Abigail.....	238	1891 Agnes Susan	475
1825 Abigail Bowker.....	268	1826 Alanson Shaw.....	482
1807 Abigail Jane.....	376	(1840) Alba Louisa.....	237
		1810 Albert.....	212

* Dates enclosed in parenthesis are approximate only.

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1861 Albert.....	395	1901 Alice Littleton.....	464
(1884) Albert.....	587	1868 Alice Marion.....	539
1890 Albert Augustus.....	565	(1880) Alice Maud.....	585
1863 Albert Dakin.....	424	1880 Alice May.....	511
1822 Albert Gallatin.....	306	(1894) Alick.....	541
1830 Albert Henry.....	477	1796 Allan.....	259
1845 Albert Henry.....	523	1891 Allen Byron.....	571
1889 Albert Henry.....	441	1845 Allen Dexter.....	509
1865 Albert Howard.....	307	1895 Allen Hinckley.....	545
1865 Albert Lewis.....	547	1867 Alleyne Maynard.....	507
1843 Albert Otis.....	321	1902 Allison Wentworth....	551
1895 Albert Stanley.....	549	1849 Allston.....	434
1825 Albert Warren.....	199	1890 Allston Tattrie.....	435
1872 Alberta.....	443	1812 Allyne.....	366
1876 Albus Emery.....	394	1809 Almeda F.....	201
1834 Albus Rea.....	237	1812 Almira.....	210
1870 Alden Thomas.....	438	1830 Almira.....	246
1726 Alethea.....	74	1884 Almira.....	525
1816 Alexander Avery.....	177	1810 Alonzo.....	134
1889 Alexander H.....	553	(1820) Alonzo.....	244
1823 Alexander Metcalf....	176	1827 Alonzo.....	420
1812 Alexis.....	216	1849 Alonzo B.....	529
1855 Alfred.....	425	1857 Alonzo Fuller.....	420
1865 Alfred Bruce.....	584	1841 Alonzo Hereford.....	382
(1879) Alfred.....	537	1815 Alpheus Nelson.....	348
1876 Alfred Barnes.....	398	1862 Alverda Helen.....	520
(1868) Alfred Darling.....	480	1846 Alverton A.....	304
1861 Alfred Holbrook.....	515	(1796) Alvin Duncan.....	330
1860 Alfred M.....	440	1829 Alvin Matthew.....	480
1720 Alice.....	75	1886 Alwilda Blanche.....	433
1756 Alice.....	62	1827 Amanda Dorcas.....	338
1757 Alice.....	168	1813 Amanda M.....	356
1766 Alice.....	66	1804 Amanda Sally.....	201
1858 Alice.....	319	1854 Amelia Josephine.....	350
1859 Alice.....	318	(1787) Amy.....	329
1878 Alice.....	540	1867 Amy.....	320
1869 Alice A.....	394	1874 Amy Burton.....	392
1903 Alice B.....	452	1820 André.....	275
(1890) Alice Beatrice.....	585	1864 André.....	276
1874 Alice Bertha.....	492	1877 André Richmond.....	434
1879 Alice Bradford.....	545	1801 Andrew.....	269
1898 Alice Clark.....	570	1814 Andrew.....	363
1854 Alice Elizabeth.....	482	1822 Andrew.....	283
1878 Alice Fitz-Hugh.....	543	1830 Andrew Chauncey.....	269
1874 Alice G.....	380	1869 Andrew H.....	428
1882 Alice Gertrude.....	437	1833 Andrew J.....	336
1833 Alice Gray.....	284	1838 Andrew James.....	391
1859 Alice Kirke.....	507	1903 Andrew Jay.....	575
1869 Alice L.....	459	1820 Andrew Peters.....	139

INDEX

iii

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1843 Angelina	267	1867 Aune Harvard.....	394
1832 Angeline	526	1893 Annette Eloise.....	537
1860 Angeline	526	1837 Annie Barker	432
1726 Ann	56	(1867) Annie Bostwick.....	295
1761 Ann	86	1899 Annie Breed.....	471
1763 Ann	115	1873 Annie Flora	519
1799 Ann.....	206	1854 Annie Frances.....	261
1802 Ann.....	208	1893 Annie Hester.....	567
(1809) Ann	136	1849 Annie J.....	494
1838 Ann.....	408	1868 Annie Kimball.....	521
1829 Ann Eliza Barnes	236	1877 Annie Louise.....	467
1849 Ann Amelia Bartlett..	336	1859 Annie Page	549
1826 Ann Bowker... ..	204	1857 Annie Quincy.....	290
1856 Ann Eliza.....	350	1871 Annie S	533
1806 Ann Elizabeth.....	180	1902 Annie Theodosia.....	550
1819 Ann Elizabeth	284	1831 Ansel Garfield	502
1852 Ann Elizabeth	350	(1896) Ansilla	539
1837 Ann Frances Fowles..	512	1764 Apollos Robinson.....	138
1809 Ann Jane	154	(1869) Araunah	295
1835 Ann Maria	302	1871 Archie	403
1739 Anna.....	102	1837 Arsenath	217
1756 Anna	139	1786 Artemas	169
1767 Anna	158	1824 Artemas	292
1785 Anna.....	98	(1852) Arthur.....	331
1787 Anna	170	1867 Arthur.....	472
1791 Anna.....	265	1881 Arthur Alden.....	493
1805 Anna	140	1857 Arthur Ames.....	343
1809 Anna.....	365	1858 Arthur Boardman....	320
1825 Anna	189	(1867) Arthur Burton	392
1844 Anna.....	586	1874 Arthur Clarence.....	433
1847 Anna	312	1890 Arthur Gibb.....	447
1863 Anna.....	320	(1882) Arthur James.....	587
1840 Anna Bathsheba	407	1868 Arthur Job.....	307
1849 Anna Cooke	322	1850 Arthur John	586
1869 Anna Frances	421	1851 Arthur McDonald.....	442
1857 Anna Grace	418	1856 Arthur Percy.....	464
1883 Anna J	537	1869 Arthur Thompson....	584
1802 Anna Louisa	244	1871 Arthur Walters	419
1878 Anna Louise.....	397	1770 Asa.....	88
1827 Anna Maria.....	442	1786 Asa	147
1885 Anna Mary	488	1792 Asa Pease.....	131
1826 Anna Olney	186	1751 Asahel.....	75
1823 Anna Sophia.....	199	1767 Asaph Leavitt.....	193
1784 Anna Turner.....	131	1794 Augustus	309
1876 Anna W....	543	1802 Augustus	170
1866 Anna Willard.....	344	1811 Augustus.....	370
1846 Annah	564	1846 Augustus Caleb.....	371
1835 Annah Jane.....	449	1834 Augustus Matthew....	295
(1789) Anne.....	311	1852 Augustus Melvin.....	559

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
(1849) Austin.....	239	1782 Benjamin.....	225
1874 Austin Andrews.....	369	(1782) Benjamin.....	581
1881 Austin Garfield.....	503	(1783) Benjamin.....	192
1881 Austin Russell.....	423	(1787) Benjamin.....	192
1750 Avis.....	144	1794 Benjamin.....	282
1774 Avis.....	143	1802 Benjamin.....	129
B			
1860 Baltie Marion.....	404	1807 Benjamin.....	137
1897 Barbara.....	574	1807 Benjamin.....	333
1757 Barker.....	91	1809 Benjamin.....	320
1889 Bartlett Ellis.....	554	1811 Benjamin.....	318
(1895) Basil.....	540	1817 Benjamin.....	350
1796 Bathsheba.....	137	1822 Benjamin.....	289
1768 Beal.....	88	1825 Benjamin.....	186
1782 Beatrice.....	135	(1827) Benjamin.....	222
1883 Beatrice Bromer.....	543	1828 Benjamin.....	404
1894 Beatrice E.....	534	(1858) Benjamin.....	404
1748 Bela.....	75	(1872) Benjamin.....	406
1750 Bela.....	54	1894 Benjamin.....	540
1772 Bela.....	146	1808 Benjamin Barker.....	274
(1773) Bela.....	110	1873 Benjamin Barker.....	433
1773 Bela.....	118	1794 Benjamin Boylston.....	250
1774 Bela.....	125	1809 Benjamin Drew.....	285
1789 Bela.....	222	1891 Benjamin Drew.....	441
1794 Bela.....	108	1884 Benjamin Emerson.....	488
1815 Bela Thomas.....	222	1821 Benjamin F.....	248
1845 Belinda Whitney.....	515	1831 Benjamin F.....	378
(1871) Belle.....	451	1815 Benjamin Franklin....	188
1679 Benjamin.....	25	1843 Benjamin Franklin....	470
1700 Benjamin.....	56	1858 Benjamin H.....	540
1706 Benjamin.....	50	1834 Benjamin Loring.....	282
1725 Benjamin.....	82	1849 Benjamin Pierce.....	433
1730 Benjamin.....	57	1880 Benjamin Ralph.....	565
1735 Benjamin.....	101	1839 Benjamin Thomas.....	488
1739 Benjamin.....	112	1825 Benjamin Tupper.....	228
1739 Benjamin.....	114	1878 Bertha M.....	572
1741 Benjamin.....	58	1871 Bertha May.....	575
1758 Benjamin.....	163	1876 Bertha May.....	434
1762 Benjamin.....	202	1882 Bertha May.....	572
1764 Benjamin.....	193	1869 Bertram W.....	421
(1766) Benjamin.....	112	(1872) Bessie.....	532
1766 Benjamin.....	148	(1876) Bessie.....	459
(1770) Benjamin.....	205	1883 Bessie Irene.....	522
1771 Benjamin.....	102	1847 Bessie M.....	251
1772 Benjamin.....	98	1740 Bethia.....	96
1776 Benjamin.....	114	1742 Bethia.....	59
		1764 Bethia.....	113
		1791 Bethia.....	135
		1797 Betsey.....	110
		1788 Betty.....	182

INDEX

v

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1879 Beniah Stanton	497	1852 Caleb	440
1731 Beza	75	1888 Caleb	566
1756 Beza	75	1869 Caleb Henry	519
1768 Betsey	166	1814 Calista	303
1771 Betsey	111	1731 Calvin	46
1781 Betsey	145	(1884) Carlena	563
(1792) Betsey	202	1853 Carlos Dyer	563
1795 Betsey	196	1901 Carlos José	448
1796 Betsey	223	1851 Caro Isabella	263
1796 Betsey	244	1800 Caroline	182
1796 Betsey	251	1807 Caroline	216
1816 Betsey Alley	139	1831 Caroline	300
1819 Betsey M.	336	1832 Caroline A.	256
1774 Betsy	109	1824 Caroline Amelia	497
(1793) Betsy	577	1815 Caroline Augusta	190
1791 Betsy Warren	110	1808 Caroline Dorcas	305
(1889) Blanche	540	1854 Caroline Emma	370
(1902) Blanche	560	1877 Caroline Estes	528
1775 Brackley	244	1845 Caroline Louisa	300
1797 Brackley	400	1861 Caroline M.	450
1872 Bradbury	450	(1833) Caroline Maria	317
1832 Brainerd	390	1839 Caroline Matilda	277
1836 Brenda Troil	272	1871 Caroline Morland	440
1746 Bridget	46	1843 Caroline Sophia	215
1769 Bridget	85	1860 Carrie	565
1775 Bridget	86	1870 Carrie	514
1854 Burrell Spenser	401	1872 Carrie Alice	430
1891 Burton Lane	534	1868 Carrie May	373
C		1881 Carrie May	559
1673 Caleb	32	1848 Catharine	409
1703 Caleb	59	(1844) Catharine D.	562
1737 Caleb	115	1877 Catharine Hutchins.	444
1750 Caleb	60	(1846) Catharine Willard	262
1754 Caleb	62	1728 Catherine	63
1763 Caleb	195	1742 Catherine	38
1767 Caleb	207	1769 Catherine	64
1770 Caleb	205	(1793) Catherine	131
1773 Caleb	82	1889 Catherine	555
1776 Caleb	201	1820 Catherine Andrews	121
1777 Caleb	174	1855 Catherine Ann	443
1783 Caleb	195	1836 Catherine Lovell	473
1793 Caleb	335	1892 Catherine Mary	531
1796 Caleb	164	1808 Catherine P.	229
1799 Caleb	165	1832 Catherine Stone	214
1805 Caleb	352	1852 Catherine Wiley	327
1822 Caleb	425	1877 Cecilia	588
1845 Caleb	359	1748 Celia	38
		(1796) Celia	175
		1847 Celia Ann	359

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
(1861) Celia Eliza	482	1850 Charles Augustus	524
1889 Celia Mildred	569	1873 Charles Baldwin	464
1842 Celia Wilder	259	1842 Charles Breck	431
1801 Charity	304	1868 Charles Briggs	502
1868 Charity Elizabeth	535	1842 Charles Bryant	349
1734 Charles	94	1849 Charles Burlingham	566
1744 Charles	105	(1848) Charles Burton	402
1764 Charles	194	1795 Charles Chaudler	336
1770 Charles	183	1832 Charles Chase	482
1775 Charles	180	1901 Charles Chauncey	475
1781 Charles	118	1845 Charles Chauncey	327
1786 Charles	179	1864 Charles Claude	495
1789 Charles	310	1870 Charles Cooper	508
1790 Charles	170	1885 Charles Dunn	434
(1792) Charles	192	(1858) Charles E	540
(1793) Charles	237	1860 Charles E	552
1793 Charles	334	1860 Charles E	561
1797 Charles	183	1852 Charles Edward	452
(1799) Charles	138	1825 Charles Edwin	240
1800 Charles	203	1854 Charles Edwin	396
(1802) Charles	245	1875 Charles Edwin	524
1809 Charles	216	1863 Charles Elbridge	369
1810 Charles	177	1875 Charles Elmer	423
1811 Charles	340	1863 Charles Estes	547
1818 Charles	363	(1815) Charles F	204
1821 Charles	303	(1841) Charles F	204
1821 Charles	307	1826 Charles Francis	237
1821 Charles	402	1854 Charles Franklin	539
1824 Charles	282	1829 Charles Frederick	457
(1825) Charles	149	1862 Charles Frederick	553
(1826) Charles	220	1829 Charles G	415
1826 Charles	281	1845 Charles G	342
(1832) Charles	245	1830 Charles H	500
(1833) Charles	217	1835 Charles H	379
(1833) Charles	236	1849 Charles H	581
1843 Charles	314	1858 Charles H	290
1844 Charles	301	1879 Charles H	252
1845 Charles	315	1844 Charles Hamilton	503
1845 Charles	578	(1870) Charles Hayward	458
1848 Charles	446	1874 Charles Henderson	521
(1852) Charles	453	1812 Charles Henry	225
(1852) Charles	479	1832 Charles Henry	316
1865 Charles	320	1858 Charles Henry	437
1888 Charles	447	1865 Charles Henry	287
1892 Charles	536	1866 Charles Henry	316
1867 Charles A	439	1889 Charles Henry	399
1816 Charles Allensby	262	1896 Charles Howard	570
1868 Charles Arthur	430	(1848) Charles Humphrey	378
1828 Charles Augustus	284	(1836) Charles J	587

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1850 Charles Jackson.	333	1794 Chauncy.	110
1816 Charles Jarvis.	188	1820 Chauncy.	335
1878 Charles Jay.	498	1855 Chauncy Drew.	435
1871 Charles L.	497	1817 Chloe A.	335
1832 Charles Leavitt.	495	1798 Chloe C.	194
1854 Charles M.	257	1841 Chloe E.	501
1791 Charles Mott.	249	1869 Chloe Helena.	500
1851 Charles Perry.	490	1789 Chrissey Thaxter.	120
1845 Charles Quincy.	422	1775 Christiana.	77
1840 Charles Russell.	263	1817 Christiana.	264
1830 Charles Samuel.	517	(1892) Christie.	539
1814 Charles Smith.	174	1881 Christine.	467
1831 Charles Stockbridge. ..	320	1766 Christopher.	120
1879 Charles Strong.	527	1774 Christopher.	117
1867 Charles Stuart.	440	1818 Christopher.	368
1842 Charles Sullivan.	521	1820 Christopher.	364
1854 Charles Sumner.	424	1800 Christopher C.	337
(1735) Charles W.	236	1859 Christopher Berry.	494
1802 Charles W.	236	1848 Christopher Choate.	364
1866 Charles W.	415	1822 Christopher Columbus.	490
1824 Charles Wesley.	480	1857 Christopher Samuel.	368
1766 Charles Whiting.	152	1885 Claire Clarke.	389
1811 Charles Whiting.	261	1852 Clara.	562
1854 Charles Wild.	324	1882 Clara B.	560
1811 Charles William.	181	1849 Clara Bostwick.	442
1852 Charles William.	467	1815 Clara Cornin.	140
1852 Charles Wilson.	555	1880 Clara Eileen.	559
1833 Charlotte.	347	1854 Clara Elizabeth.	519
(1833) Charlotte.	406	(1859) Clara Elizabeth.	482
1765 Charlotte.	99	1889 Clara Louise.	434
1783 Charlotte.	282	(1857) Clara Maria.	485
1786 Charlotte.	118	(1904) Clare.	560
1798 Charlotte.	232	1851 Clarence Merton.	423
1824 Charlotte Amanda.	202	1784 Clarissa.	118
1836 Charlotte Augusta.	283	1795 Clarissa.	232
1882 Charlotte Belle.	525	1796 Clarissa.	245
1823 Charlotte C.	235	1805 Clarissa.	256
1815 Charlotte Caldwell.	288	1814 Clarissa.	182
1896 Charlotte Elizabeth.	565	1831 Clarissa Adams.	401
1833 Charlotte J.	500	(1814) Clarissa Amelia.	145
(1865) Charlotte M.	570	(1843) Clarissa Naomi.	342
1838 Charlotte Roberts.	301	1804 Clarissa W.	123
1809 Charlotte Vose.	210	1853 Clark Harding.	503
1852 Charlotte Waddington.	580	1891 Clementine.	540
1885 Charlotte Waddington.	581	1840 Clinton.	508
1844 Chastine Lincoln.	364	1883 Clive Clark.	559
1828 Chauncey G.	499	1881 Clyde O.	558
1772 Chauncy.	106	1875 Constance Josephine.	463
1791 Chauncy.	335	1722 Content.	58

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1751 Content	58	(1864) Daniel Wilson	405
1865 Cora Jacob	419	1812 Daranzel Woodruff	478
1863 Corille	539	1694 David	43
1886 Corille	539	1727 David	77
1808 Cornelia	197	1740 David	110
1835 Cornelia	347	1754 David	149
(1852) Cornelia	479	1768 David	199
1874 Cornelia A.	393	1771 David	174
1893 Cornelia Briggs.	570	1783 David	81
(1789) Cornelius	580	1784 David	147
(1878) Cortez	452	1785 David	253
1809 Courtland	241	1792 David	128
1824 Crawford	494	1799 David	151
1789 Cynthia	124	1800 David	233
1780 Cynthia	112	1801 David	260
(1795) Cynthia	193	1808 David	410
1843 Cynthia Annie Kimball	396	1811 David	408
(1893) Cyril	540	1813 David	278
(1804) Cyrus	245	1819 David	154
D		1826 David	419
1901 Dana Fayette	471	1842 David	409
1852 Dana Foreman	470	1850 David Barton	322
1619 Daniel	23	1814 David F.	303
1648 Daniel	26	1854 David F.	304
1685 Daniel	35	1875 David Freeman.	441
1717 Daniel	66	1847 David Harris	572
1744 Daniel	111	1861 David J.	543
1752 Daniel	122	1839 David M.	416
1753 Daniel	126	(1850) David P.	478
1769 Daniel	113	1850 David Sherman	546
1778 Daniel	126	1867 David Stetson	278
1794 Daniel	240	1816 David Story	520
1805 Daniel	347	1818 David Waterman	276
1806 Daniel	320	(1842) David Waterman	276
1860 Daniel	321	1830 Davis	390
1872 Daniel	398	1882 Dean Stearns	474
1883 Daniel	467	1625 Deborah	22
1804 Daniel B.	347	1651 Deborah	23
(1816) Daniel B.	478	1674 Deborah	25
1783 Daniel Cooke	187	1693 Deborah	47
1813 Daniel Cooke	188	1694 Deborah	36
1841 Daniel Huron	242	1699 Deborah	30
1858 Daniel Jarvis	324	1700 Deborah	53
1764 Daniel Lewis	139	1707 Deborah	27
1834 Daniel Lewis	397	1718 Deborah	48
1880 Daniel Theophilus	397	1721 Deborah	53
1840 Daniel Webster	320	1722 Deborah	34
		1738 Deborah	101
		1740 Deborah	45

ix

BIRTH		PAGE	BIRTH		PAGE
1746	Deborah	38	(1800)	Dorothy	577
1746	Deborah	67	1803	Dorothy	238
1749	Deborah	91	(1878)	Dorothy	478
1752	Deborah	62	1894	Dorothy Darling	571
1754	Deborah	154	1841	Dorothy Helen	238
1762	Deborah	104	1901	Dorothy Helen	573
1771	Deborah	185	1886	Dougall	447
1772	Deborah	123	1891	Dudley H.	515
1772	Deborah	167			
1774	Deborah	180			
1774	Deborah	198			
1787	Deborah	156			
1789	Deborah	131	1873	E. Maud	529
1793	Deborah	159	1759	Ebed	129
(1798)	Deborah	182	1794	Ebed	129
1813	Deborah	159	1804	Eben	378
(1814)	Deborah	310	1837	Eben	378
1811	Deborah Ann	379	1710	Ebenezer	57
1801	Deborah Barker	271	1724	Ebenezer	67
1844	Deborah Briggs	275	1735	Ebenezer	112
1841	Deborah Ellen	220	1755	Ebenezer	67
1809	Deborah H.	185	1787	Ebenezer	128
1823	Deborah Jacobs	367	(1862)	Edith	416
1818	Deborah Kempton	346	1871	Edith	542
1796	Deborah Richmond	152	1872	Edith	276
1827	Deborah Turner	457	1894	Edith	424
1850	Delia	490	1897	Edith	575
(1826)	Delia Amanda	214	1886	Edith Ellen	558
1883	Delia Rich	434	1871	Edith Forbes	460
1820	Delia Sawyer	461	1877	Edith Granger	518
1861	Delilah	402	1891	Edith Hazel	554
1839	Delmont Oliver	418	1872	Edith Jewett	551
(1792)	Dennis	192	1881	Edith Liliat	442
1775	Desire	89	1874	Edith Myrtle	307
1829	Dewitt Clinton	343	1892	Edith Ross	447
1822	Dexter Adams	247	1861	Edith Stearns	327
(1797)	Diana	334	1774	Edmund	189
1779	Doddridge	87	1824	Edmund	373
1811	Dolly Naomi	197	1838	Edmund Henry	326
1890	Donald F.	529	1865	Edmund Herbert	373
1892	Donald F.	515	1807	Edmund Lambert	326
1867	Dora Corinne	523	1886	Edna Ellen	492
1874	Dora May	470	1851	Edna Louise	417
(1798)	Dorcas	210	1879	Edna Louise	530
1897	Doris H.	425	1896	Edna Pearson	466
(1887)	Doris Lucille	547	1822	Ednah	286
(1796)	Dorothea	360	1727	Edward	52
1893	Dorothea	474	(1764)	Edward	188
1769	Dorothy	209	1765	Edward	91
			1768	Edward	182

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
(1775) Edward	587	1842 Edwin James	514
1778 Edward	116	1873 Edwin Lewis	397
1793 Edward	127	1846 Edwin O.	290
1799 Edward	164	1815 Edwin Shaw	193
(1805) Edward	587	1893 Eileen Christine	550
1809 Edward	361	1830 Elbridge G.	248
1820 Edward	319	1877 Eldoretta	440
(1826) Edward	330	1805 Eleanor	146
(1834) Edward	587	1829 Eleanor	298
(1851) Edward	228	1846 Eleanor	247
1855 Edward	403	1889 Eleanor	471
1856 Edward	317	1856 Eleanor Philbrook	369
1858 Edward	554	1890 Eleanor Stockbridge ..	464
1846 Edward Abbott	333	1866 Elfie H.	407
1815 Edward Alanson	193	(1848) Eli	219
1854 Edward Allen	324	1876 Eli Jay	575
1827 Edward Anselm	228	1809 Eli W.	451
1867 Edward Bascom	492	1698 Elijah	49
1862 Edward Benjamin	537	1713 Elijah	41
1866 Edward Clinton	571	1725 Elijah	97
1864 Edward E.	580	1756 Elijah	97
1872 Edward E.	588	1789 Elijah	127
1862 Edward Fitch	570	(1799) Elijah	577
1872 Edward Harmon	573	1801 Elijah	152
1898 Edward Harvey	571	1806 Elijah	314
1829 Edward Hopkins	398	1833 Elijah	579
1824 Edward Jarvis	323	1850 Elijah D.	366
1850 Edward Jarvis	470	1861 Elijah Herbert	395
1812 Edward John	121	1852 Elijah Hinckley	544
1854 Edward Kennedy	545	1682 Elisha	35
1844 Edward Loring	533	1719 Elisha	65
1802 Edward Martyn	362	1746 Elisha	123
1884 Edward Mitchell	528	1784 Elisha	219
1841 Edward Narrette	387	1826 Elisha	283
1874 Edward Oakes	522	(1773) Elisha Stetson	69
(1846) Edward Quincy	402	1793 Eliza	147
1894 Edward Raymond	565	1797 Eliza	174
1832 Edward Sargent	419	1798 Eliza	146
1878 Edward Sargent	545	1800 Eliza	136
1879 Edward Stanley	403	1805 Eliza	216
1851 Edward Thaxter	441	1813 Eliza	367
1845 Edward Theodore	518	1815 Eliza	204
1810 Edwin	290	1828 Eliza	497
1827 Edwin	321	1833 Eliza	583
1857 Edwin	321	1838 Eliza A.	503
(1876) Edwin	478	1838 Eliza Alfred	256
(1884) Edwin	452	1817 Eliza Ann	176
1848 Edwin F.	529	1835 Eliza Brackley	538
1862 Edwin George	516	1872 Eliza H.	533

INDEX

xi

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1876 Eliza Harriet.....	463	(1823) Elizabeth.....	580
1842 Eliza J	379	1824 Elizabeth.....	240
1821 Eliza Jones	161	1829 Elizabeth.....	178
1859 Eliza M	580	(1830) Elizabeth.....	406
1865 Eliza Watson.....	316	1836 Elizabeth.....	522
1688 Elizabeth.....	26	1839 Elizabeth.....	247
1691 Elizabeth.....	30	1842 Elizabeth.....	521
(1711) Elizabeth.....	33	(1882) Elizabeth.....	563
1714 Elizabeth.....	35	1901 Elizabeth.....	505
1725 Elizabeth.....	35	1839 Elizabeth Almena....	422
1733 Elizabeth.....	52	1836 Elizabeth Ann.....	284
1736 Elizabeth.....	49	1873 Elizabeth Ann.....	514
1741 Elizabeth.....	57	1845 Elizabeth Aretta.....	490
1741 Elizabeth	61	1819 Elizabeth Angela.....	306
1744 Elizabeth.....	90	1817 Elizabeth Barker.....	288
1745 Elizabeth.....	126	1818 Elizabeth Beal....	299
(1747) Elizabeth.....	65	1847 Elizabeth Braxton....	279
1760 Elizabeth.....	147	1845 Elizabeth Coburn....	451
1763 Elizabeth.....	129	1854 Elizabeth Edmonds ...	409
1766 Elizabeth.....	89	1874 Elizabeth Hale.....	523
1767 Elizabeth.....	119	1786 Elizabeth Hanson....	218
(1767) Elizabeth.....	184	1831 Elizabeth Hanson....	371
1767 Elizabeth.....	209	1873 Elizabeth Huntington.	287
1768 Elizabeth.....	187	1832 Elizabeth Jenckes....	466
1772 Elizabeth.....	95	1850 Elizabeth Johnson ...	516
1775 Elizabeth.....	115	1848 Elizabeth King.....	389
1777 Elizabeth.....	142	1819 Elizabeth Lane.....	281
1782 Elizabeth.....	224	1818 Elizabeth Lincoln....	373
1783 Elizabeth.....	162	1831 Elizabeth Lincoln....	428
1783 Elizabeth.....	221	1865 Elizabeth Lincoln....	307
1784 Elizabeth.....	127	1904 Elizabeth Louise.....	567
(1788) Elizabeth.....	581	(1866) Elizabeth Maria....	405
1793 Elizabeth.....	90	1800 Elizabeth Marsh.....	196
1794 Elizabeth.....	293	(1896) Elizabeth Maud.....	585
1797 Elizabeth.....	179	1820 Elizabeth Moore.....	283
1798 Elizabeth.....	224	1844 Elizabeth Morton....	276
1799 Elizabeth.....	251	1844 Elizabeth N	252
(1800) Elizabeth.....	192	1878 Elizabeth Norris.....	542
(1802) Elizabeth.....	138	1863 Elizabeth O.....	497
1812 Elizabeth.....	221	1892 Elizabeth Odelia.....	567
(1813) Elizabeth... ..	582	1853 Elizabeth Olney.....	461
1815 Elizabeth.....	586	(1792) Elizabeth Orne.....	188
1816 Elizabeth.....	372	(1829) Elizabeth R.....	316
(1817) Elizabeth.....	191	1848 Elizabeth Richardson..	277
1817 Elizabeth.....	248	1845 Elizabeth Stillman ..	472
1818 Elizabeth.....	410	1802 Elizabeth Talbot.....	201
1819 Elizabeth.....	298	1835 Elizabeth Waters.....	541
1823 Elizabeth.....	254	1819 Elizabeth West.....	225
1823 Elizabeth.....	482	1848 Ella.....	479

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
(1849) Ella	394	1809 Emily Morrill.....	358
1884 Ella.....	546	1834 Emily Resia.....	481
1842 Ella L.....	452	1728 Emma.....	80
1854 Ella May.....	572	1772 Emma	81
1840 Ellen	366	1800 Emma.....	160
(1852) Ellen	587	1816 Emma.....	222
1828 Ellen Dodge.....	461	(1820) Emma.....	577
1851 Ellen E.....	417	(1859) Emma.....	480
1838 Ellen Elizabeth.....	410	1882 Emma.....	540
1834 Ellen Frances.....	491	1873 Emma Bird.....	556
1847 Ellen L.....	528	1899 Emma Fay.....	559
1836 Ellen Lucretia.....	278	1867 Emma Helen.....	551
1873 Ellen M.....	543	1855 Emma Julia.....	543
1827 Ellen Maria	268	1875 Emma L.....	580
1869 Ellen Watson.....	316	1867 Emma Luetta.....	323
1848 Ellison Baylies.....	215	(1842) Emma M.....	450
1828 Elliot Fletcher.....	330	1874 Emma Mabel.....	503
1900 Ellsworth Stetson.....	574	1845 Emma Susan Thurston	263
1762 Elmer.....	168	1846 Emma Thaxter.....	530
1876 Elmer.....	461	1833 Emmeline.....	360
(1860) Elmira Eliza.....	396	1812 Emmeline.....	372
1777 Elnathan.....	154	1877 Enda Leora.....	575
1807 Elnathan.....	263	1779 Enos.....	197
1810 Elnathan Hammond ..	378	1850 Enos H.....	342
1887 Eloise Bostwick.....	389	1850 Enos Lewis.....	343
1824 Alphalet Loring.....	417	1796 Ensign.....	223
(1794) Elsie Adams.....	163	1734 Ephraim	46
1882 Elsie Richmond.....	423	1750 Er.....	145
1895 Elsie Wild.....	472	1786 Er.....	145
1859 Elvira.....	395	1802 Erastus.....	346
1828 Emeline.....	417	1893 Eric Albert.....	447
1796 Emery.....	294	(1874) Ernest.....	394
(1807) Emery.....	237	(1880) Ernest.....	587
1865 Emery Allsworth.....	395	1847 Ernest Watson.....	463
1831 Emery Blanchard.....	237	1872 Ernest Wolcott.....	492
1886 Emery Charles Percival	555	1757 Esther.....	145
1826 Emery Job.....	442	1851 Esther.....	524
1808 Emily.....	174	1810 Esther Elizabeth.....	174
1811 Emily.....	182	1855 Esther Jacobs.....	545
1818 Emily.....	279	1848 Esther W.....	556
1819 Emily.....	197	1834 Ethalinda.....	526
(1830) Emily.....	330	1799 Ethan Allen.....	241
(1838) Emily D.....	401	1836 Ethan Allen.....	399
1848 Emily Eliza.....	487	1882 Ethel Frey.....	476
1840 Emily F.....	337	1885 Ethel M.....	424
1815 Emily Frances.....	336	1887 Ethel May.....	441
1841 Emily Houghton.....	483	1887 Ethel Thayer.....	527
1865 Emily Louisa.....	343	1863 Ethel Wright.....	475
1839 Emily Louise.....	436	(1848) Eton Ray.....	219

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
(1848) Eugene B.....	478	1837 Fanny Theresa.....	531
1852 Eugene Beauharnais...	388	1840 Fanny Windsor.....	392
1872 Eugene Zattu.	389	1799 Fatima.....	153
1845 Eugenia.....	262	1862 Faustine Priscilla.	278
1860 Eugenie.....	458	1843 Ferdinand.....	261
(1756) Eunice.....	70	1814 Fernando Cortez.....	305
1803 Eunice.....	124	(1842) Ferris.....	378
1809 Eunice Hammond.....	225	1810 Fidelia Daniels.....	176
1806 Eunice Jacobs.....	153	1827 Fisher Ames.....	343
1881 Euylla Josephine.....	526	1816 Flavilla E.....	484
1865 Eva Brainerd.....	534	1818 Flavilla P.....	479
1852 Eva Cordelia.....	358	(1854) Flora.....	479
1857 Eva J.....	478	1862 Flora Ann.....	520
1852 Eva Josephine... ..	414	1854 Flora Elizabeth.....	485
1882 Eva Louise.....	581	1864 Flora Gertrude.	421
1887 Eva Mae.....	553	1874 Flora Leopold.....	404
1826 Evalena T.....	498	(1888) Florence Bertha.....	555
1843 Eveline Sarah.....	303	1876 Florence Bradford....	516
1861 Everly West.....	391	1893 Florence E.....	538
1748 Ezra.....	144	1874 Florence Ethelwyn....	446
1773 Ezra.....	144	1887 Florence Louise.....	525
1791 Ezra.....	112	1853 Florence Maria.....	345
1800 Ezra.....	245	1878 Florence Richmond...	423
1698 Ezekiel.....	39	1863 Florence Wilson.....	391
1724 Ezekiel.....	70	1839 Foster Milton.....	532
(1746) Ezekiel.....	135	(1778) Frances.....	117
1757 Ezekiel.....	135	1784 Frances.....	135
1759 Ezekiel.....	124	(1809) Frances.....	180
1769 Ezekiel.....	196	1811 Frances.....	154
1804 Ezekiel.....	236	(1822) Frances.....	298
(1824) Ezekiel.....	394	1824 Frances.....	319
1835 Ezekiel C.....	493	(1846) Frances.....	378
1790 Ezekiel Dodge.....	312	1888 Frances Adelaide.....	488
1869 Ezekiel Sylvester.....	395	1843 Frances C.....	342
F		(1859) Frances C.....	541
(1858) Fannie.....	450	1807 Frances Dunning. . .	175
1808 Fannie A.....	331	1845 Frances E.....	400
1903 Fannie Elizabeth.....	576	1843 Frances Louisa.....	410
1856 Fannie M.....	372	1874 Frances Louise.....	433
1884 Fannie Newton.....	565	1895 Frances R.....	538
1771 Fanny.....	88	1847 Frances Wentworth...	473
(1806) Fanny.....	138	1745 Francis.....	179
1821 Fanny Almira.....	479	1773 Francis.....	310
1863 Fanny Elizabeth.....	354	1785 Francis.....	221
1791 Fanny Lincoln.....	212	1793 Francis.....	138
1856 Fanny Oscar.....	221	1818 Francis... ..	221
1882 Fanny S.....	392	1825 Francis.....	311
		1836 Francis.....	309
		1847 Francis.....	297

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1863 Francis	539	1860 Fred L.....	390
1900 Francis	530	1864 Fred Lovell	437
1896 Francis Clinton	571	1861 Fred M.....	580
1844 Francis Cromwell	408	1729 Frederic.....	74
1875 Francis Cromwell	542	1763 Frederic.....	146
1847 Francis Edwin.....	536	1792 Frederic.....	308
1903 Francis Hutchins.....	448	1864 Frederic.....	321
1849 Francis John	518	1867 Frederic.....	321
1838 Francis Louis.....	302	1857 Frederic C.....	394
1880 Francis Manning Hill..	444	1844 Frederic E.....	370
(1847) Francis Marion	502	(1813) Frederick.....	204
(1822) Francis Thaxter.....	213	(1824) Frederick.....	298
1819 Frank	322	1851 Frederick.....	297
1825 Frank.....	231	1853 Frederick.....	290
1835 Frank.....	252	1857 Frederick.....	350
(1842) Frank.....	303	1858 Frederick.....	396
1848 Frank.....	323	1884 Frederick.....	566
1852 Frank.....	455	1891 Frederick Earle.....	553
1858 Frank.....	557	1884 Frederick Goss.....	397
(1880) Frank	452	1867 Frederick Hale.....	458
1876 Frank Albert.....	558	1855 Frederick Herbert	527
1876 Frank Allen	470	1850 Frederick Taylor.....	315
1877 Frank Almon.....	433	1856 Frederick William	555
1848 Frank B.....	452	1817 Freeman B	247
1897 Frank Breck.....	471		
1859 Frank Burton	465		
1859 Frank C.....	231		
1871 Frank Delano.....	369		
1860 Frank E.....	257		
1836 Frank H	394		
1857 Frank Hamilton	503		
1872 Frank Hamilton	508		
1885 Frank Leavitt.....	502		
(1837) Frank Low.....	239		
1893 Frank Myrle.....	471		
1849 Frank Russell	275		
1887 Frank Theophilus	399		
1862 Frank Wesley.....	496		
1875 Frank Willis.....	546		
1843 Frank Worthly.....	508		
(1824) Franklin	139		
1857 Franklin P.....	529		
1877 Franklin Perez.....	404		
1880 Franklin Pierce.....	540		
1864 Franklin Seth.....	552		
1856 Fred.....	450		
1898 Fred.....	447		
1872 Fred A	494		
1860 Fred Bradford	419		

G

1837 Gamaliel.....	285
1896 Genevieve Nichols.....	557
1898 Geoffrey Edgar.....	447
1736 George.....	116
1776 George.....	210
1789 George.....	281
1799 George.....	183
1809 George.....	201
1823 George.....	282
(1831) George.....	236
1832 George.....	462
1834 George.....	525
1839 George.....	317
1841 George.....	422
1843 George.....	578
(1849) George.....	238
(1850) George.....	301
1857 George.....	447
1857 George.....	585
(1877) George.....	585
1896 George.....	447
1802 George A.....	171

INDEX

xv

BIRTH	PAGE
1852 George Addison.....	565
1838 George Alden.....	399
1816 George Ammi.....	362
(1818) George Annis.....	213
1773 George Augustus.....	171
1813 George Augustus.....	327
1826 George B.....	248
1859 George B.....	437
1836 George Barrows.....	491
1891 George Benjamin.....	435
1828 George Bradford.....	351
1864 George Briggs.....	507
1831 George Byron.....	431
1898 George Byron.....	551
1846 George Clarke Vickery	368
1878 George Clinton.....	508
1847 George Dana.....	362
1870 George Dana.....	520
(1885) George Dizer.....	547
1879 George Ford.....	525
1833 George Frederick.....	309
1838 George Gardner.....	423
1901 George Green.....	569
1879 George Harris.....	522
1860 George Harwood.....	569
1853 George Heaton.....	401
1847 George Henry.....	490
1859 George Henry.....	443
1868 George Henry.....	432
1884 George Henry.....	526
1871 George Holmes.....	287
1871 George Holmes.....	441
1829 George Hoppin.....	287
1805 George King.....	182
1806 George King.....	363
1857 George Langton.....	393
1802 George Lewis.....	171
1843 George Lincoln.....	416
1872 George Marston.....	464
1905 George Marston.....	464
1862 George Maurice.....	552
1853 George Mitchell.....	476
1885 George Myron.....	558
1894 George Otto.....	536
1848 George Perkins.....	548
1865 George Pomeroy.....	491
1843 George R.....	257
1835 George Rice.....	347
1768 George Russell.....	153

BIRTH	PAGE
1804 George Russell.....	151
1835 George Russell.....	416
1866 George Russell.....	544
1861 George Scammell.....	549
1830 George Shattuck.....	315
1825 George Shaw.....	332
1815 George Sprague.....	173
(1848) George Stewart.....	237
1835 George Thompson.....	234
(1829) George W.....	217
1847 George W.....	297
1848 George W.....	558
1869 George W.....	413
1890 George W.....	543
1836 George Wales.....	281
(1840) George Walter.....	401
1778 George Washington...	102
1805 George Washington...	203
1809 George Washington...	160
1867 George Watson.....	377
1857 George Wiley.....	475
1811 George Willard.....	262
1809 George William.....	321
1829 George William.....	496
1835 George William.....	322
1898 George Williamson.....	435
1869 George Woodman.....	573
1849 Georgia Anna.....	317
1843 Georgiana.....	362
1840 Gertrude.....	297
1891 Gertrude.....	544
1900 Gertrude Augusta.....	442
1865 Gertrude Clinton.....	449
1799 Gilbert.....	251
1834 Gilbert.....	251
1837 Gilbert.....	250
1786 Gilman.....	219
1890 Glen.....	566
1888 Gordon D.....	529
1880 Gordon Cameron.....	446
1901 Grace.....	531
1877 Grace E.....	558
1893 Grace Evelyn.....	549
1880 Grace Minerva.....	556
1882 Grace Whittier.....	529
1864 Grafton Dulany.....	459
1844 Granville.....	236
1744 Greenwood.....	73
1783 Greenwood.....	247

BIRTH	PAGE
1798 Greenwood	400

H

(1876) H. Emma	537
1832 Hamilton	241
1687 Hannah	27
1694 Hannah	26
1703 Hannah	30
1714 Hannah	38
1722 Hannah	76
1723 Hannah	46
1732 Hannah	41
1735 Hannah	63
1737 Hannah	56
1738 Hannah	95
1739 Hannah	55
1740 Hannah	39
1744 Hannah	72
1750 Hannah	122
1751 Hannah	137
1753 Hannah	75
1753 Hannah	154
(1754) Hannah	68
(1759) Hannah	74
(1759) Hannah	78
1760 Hannah	83
1762 Hannah	88
1766 Hannah	88
1766 Hannah	196
1769 Hannah	114
(1770) Hannah	112
(1774) Hannah	89
1774 Hannah	116
1774 Hannah	159
1776 Hannah	81
1777 Hannah	120
1783 Hannah	150
1785 Hannah	122
1786 Hannah	106
1786 Hannah	111
1788 Hannah	112
(1790) Hannah	123
(1792) Hannah	378
1797 Hannah	175
(1798) Hannah	192
1799 Hannah	173
1800 Hannah	244
1804 Hannah	160

BIRTH	PAGE
(1804) Hannah	210
1806 Hannah	285
1807 Hannah	187
1813 Hannah	216
1817 Hannah	412
1825 Hannah	177
1831 Hannah Abigail	357
1824 Hannah Collamore	390
1840 Hannah E.	400
1816 Hannah Elizabeth	167
1841 Hannah Elizabeth	254
(1815) Hannah Gilbert	199
1825 Hannah Hawkes	122
1798 Hannah J.	258
1825 Hannah Jane	247
1811 Hannah Lewis	242
1794 Hannah Lincoln	265
1855 Hannah M.	477
1814 Hannah S.	331
1834 Hannah Tucker	511
1873 Harold Beveridge	445
1893 Harold Leavitt	567
1887 Harold Martin	526
(1790) Harnum	142
(1851) Harrie H.	424
1853 Harrie Horton	215
(1869) Harry	451
1869 Harry	543
(1879) Harry	585
1880 Harry	433
1882 Harry	545
1870 Harry Alonzo	481
1841 Harry Cooke	468
1869 Harry Cooke	558
1895 Harry Cooke	558
1878 Harry Edward	470
1875 Harry Howard	465
1882 Harry Johnson	559
1868 Harry K	450
1889 Harry Lee	536
1860 Harry Munroe	524
1854 Harry Reed	556
1878 Harry W.	587
1784 Harriet	95
1796 Harriet	151
1801 Harriet	149
1803 Harriet	174
1803 Harriet	295
1805 Harriet	212

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
(1815) Harriet.....	245	1848 Helen Cordelia....	437
(1827) Harriet.....	177	1823 Helen Elizabeth.....	121
1831 Harriet.....	248	1888 Helen G.....	572
(1836) Harriet.....	251	1896 Helen Grant.....	435
1837 Harriet.....	443	1890 Helen Gertrude.....	524
(1866) Harriet.....	396	1829 Helen M.....	355
1868 Harriet.....	287	1869 Helen May.....	525
1822 Harriet Adams.....	256	1840 Helen Maria.....	303
1822 Harriet Augusta Paine.	181	1861 Helen Maria.....	465
1839 Harriet Bacon.....	483	1898 Helen P.....	553
1822 Harriet Briggs.....	160	1848 Helen Porter.....	466
1798 Harriet Byron.....	355	1884 Helen Prince.....	463
1832 Harriet Elizabeth.....	220	1886 Helen S.....	529
1833 Harriet Frances.....	277	1808 Henrietta.....	203
1838 Harriet Gage.....	492	1832 Henrietta.....	511
(1846) Harriet L.....	237	1838 Henrietta.....	267
1847 Harriet L.....	400	1842 Henrietta.....	256
1871 Harriet Loring.....	429	1850 Henrietta.....	290
1831 Harriet Maria.....	254	1764 Henry.....	157
1844 Harriet Maria.....	424	1774 Henry.....	87
1842 Harriet Melissa.....	358	1776 Henry.....	203
1866 Harriet Morrill.....	528	1777 Henry.....	165
1831 Harriet Philbrook....	287	(1786) Henry.....	142
(1870) Harrietta L.....	394	(1792) Henry.....	193
1903 Harriette M.....	553	1795 Henry.....	138
1808 Harrison.....	182	1798 Henry.....	267
1882 Harvey Dexter.....	559	(1808) Henry.....	245
1875 Harvey Morse.....	576	1827 Henry.....	373
1869 Harvey Williams.....	571	(1830) Henry.....	220
1869 Hattie.....	407	1836 Henry.....	309
(1850) Hattie E.....	374	(1838) Henry.....	245
1870 Hattie Estelle.....	521	1838 Henry.....	318
(1888) Hattie Ethel.....	585	1841 Henry.....	378
1864 Hattie Willard.....	424	1846 Henry.....	301
1745 Hawke.....	118	1854 Henry.....	515
1788 Hawkes.....	197	(1864) Henry.....	416
1816 Haynes Porter.....	479	(1845) Henry Baxter.....	416
1812 Hayward Peirce.....	344	1855 Henry C.....	587
1854 Hayward Warren.....	505	1828 Henry Caleb.....	494
(1897) Hazel.....	547	1868 Henry Clark.....	397
1900 Hazel.....	540	1845 Henry Clay.....	277
1892 Hazel Morton.....	529	1881 Henry Clifford.....	522
1896 Hazel Rich.....	435	1849 Henry D.....	355
1843 Helen.....	365	1803 Henry Dearborn.....	207
(1868) Helen.....	396	1865 Henry Dexter.....	508
1896 Helen.....	505	1882 Henry Dwight.....	545
1827 Helen Amelia.....	427	1863 Henry Francis.....	530
(1838) Helen Augusta.....	237	1834 Henry Greenwood.....	538
1884 Helen Butler.....	521	1853 Henry Herbert.....	522

BIRTH		PAGE	BIRTH		PAGE
1831	Henry Howard.....	282	1897	Horace Howard.....	562
1843	Henry Jacob.....	392	1859	Horace L....	561
1820	Henry Jewett.....	166	1904	Horace Lyman.....	562
1837	Henry Joseph.....	465	1899	Horace S	554
1827	Henry Kirke	506	1776	Horatio.....	186
1809	Henry Knox.....	300	1805	Horatio.....	317
1833	Henry Knox.....	450	1813	Horatio.....	318
1823	Henry Lincoln.....	258	1857	Horatio.....	31
1833	Henry Mead.....	344	1850	Horatio Wheeler.....	465
1841	Henry Miller.....	542	1854	Hortense Carlysle....	229
(1868)	Henry Murray.....	405	1875	Hortense Mary.....	389
1860	Henry Platt.....	570	1765	Hosea.....	152
1847	Henry Prescott.....	327	1780	Hosea.....	201
1830	Henry Samuel.....	448	1792	Hosea.....	152
1878	Henry Stanley.....	474	1800	Hosea.....	338
1856	Henry Stanwood	323	(1822)	Hosea.....	259
1839	Henry T.....	290	1847	Hosea.....	366
1828	Henry Theodore	517	1823	Hosea Ballou.....	520
1814	Henry Waldo.....	349	1808	Hosea Gould ..	277
1815	Henry Waldo.....	318	1842	Hosea Gould.....	277
1862	Henry Waldo.....	534	(1873)	Howard	451
1822	Henry Washington....	395	1871	Howard B....	580
1848	Henry Winthrop.....	426	1838	Howard Bass.....	381
1730	Hepsibah.....	56	1869	Howard Gardner.....	459
1843	Herbert Baldwin.....	462	1893	Howard H.....	529
1863	Herbert E.....	567	1903	Howard Otis.....	558
1870	Herbert Giddings.....	432	1815	Huldah.....	177
1872	Herbert Howard.....	571	1855	Huldah Gertrude....	391
1876	Herbert J.....	587		I	
1859	Herbert Kimball.....	420			
1861	Herbert L.....	318			
1890	Herbert Lewis	502	1858	Ida.....	495
1826	Herman.....	416	(1860)	Ida.....	404
1888	Herman.....	544	1860	Ida.....	506
1799	Hervey.....	145	1877	Ida.....	580
(1812)	Hervey.....	219	1868	Ida Belle.....	509
1703	Hezekiah.....	53	1863	Ida Elizabeth.....	350
1792	Hezekiah Rice.....	292	(1877)	Ida Elvira.....	537
1887	Hilda.....	540	1861	Ida M.....	318
1825	Hiram.....	338	1856	Ida May.....	257
1831	Hiram.....	451	1871	Ida Olive.....	536
1852	Hiram Chafey.....	307	1689	Ignatius.....	38
1838	Hiram H.....	252	1720	Ignatius.....	67
(1890)	I Homer.....	541	1756	Ignatius.....	56
1898	Hope Arnold.....	472	1846	Ira Barrows.....	493
1806	Horace.....	201	1878	Ira Barrows.....	492
1821	Horace.....	418	1875	Ira May.....	493
1865	Horace Albert.....	443	1816	Irene.....	241
1832	Horace Gay.....	438	1845	Irene.....	366

INDEX

xix

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1901 Irene	560	(1792) Jacob	298
1853 Irene Luella	391	1817 Jacob	189
1889 Irene Mary	525	1836 Jacob Gilkey	220
1903 Irma Aletha	561	1706 Jael	47
1895 Irma Estevan	438	1726 Jael	46
1857 Irvin H.	561	1764 Jael	83
1858 Irving	350	1739 Jairus	59
1889 Irving Beecher	522	1668 James	31
1887 Irving David	543	1705 James	60
1903 Irwin	536	1716 James	57
1724 Isaac	46	1739 James	60
1747 Isaac	106	1740 James	113
1749 Isaac	51	(1756) James	69
1766 Isaac	108	1765 James	206
1768 Isaac	98	(1785) James	143
1775 Isaac	118	1788 James	135
(1779) Isaac	89	1793 James	135
1779 Isaac	190	(1795) James	207
1780 Isaac	98	1800 James	172
1795 Isaac	174	1809 James	244
1813 Isaac	174	1812 James	303
1817 Isaac	211	1818 James	372
1823 Isaac	426	1820 James	262
1821 Isaac Chauncy	191	(1822) James	587
1826 Isaac Hinckley	418	1830 James	392
1864 Isaac Joshua	393	(1832) James	587
(1762) Isabella	69	1839 James	249
(1826) Isabella	298	1849 James	403
1847 Isabella	261	1848 James B	285
1831 Isabella Jane	263	1839 James Brock	444
1730 Isaiah	84	1901 James Buckley	441
1747 Isaiah	68	1834 James E	249
1777 Isaiah	167	1839 James Edward	523
1850 Isaiah W	425	1902 James Edward	536
1834 Israel	405	1878 James Everett	523
(1892) Israel	541	1843 James Francis	301
1889 Ivan E	561	1827 James H	331
1824 Ivers Allan	259	1792 James Harvey	192
1874 Ivers Lapham	545	1845 James Henderson	521
1898 Ivers Leslie	545	1827 James Henry	485
		1876 James Henry	436
		1806 James Hervey	152
		1849 James Lovell	277
		1808 James Madison	355
		1821 James Matthews	214
		1834 James Nelson	334
		1814 James Otis	290
		1800 James Royal	357
		1837 James Royal	517

J

1696 Jacob	52
1730 Jacob	85
1742 Jacob	105
1749 Jacob	111
1782 Jacob	112
1784 Jacob	189

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1878 James Stevenson.....	446	1734 Jeremiah	56
1807 James Sullivan.....	361	(1748) Jeremiah	136
1827 James Sullivan.....	520	1794 Jeremiah	136
1829 James Thomas.....	387	1799 Jeremiah	316
1841 James Tufts.....	436	1780 Jerom	166
1869 James Warren.....	536	1849 Jerome	557
1750 James White.....	139	1779 Jerusha	78
1776 James White.....	139	1805 Jerusha Gay.....	154
1850 James Whiting.....	423	1807 Jesse A.....	176
(1809) James William.....	208	1872 Jesse Merrill.....	490
1772 Jane.....	77	1894 Jesse V.....	561
(1776) Jane.....	130	1879 Jessie Ina.....	567
(1797) Jane.....	577	1872 Jessie Lapham	547
(1801) Jane.....	194	1773 Joanna.....	106
1806 Jane.....	174	1795 Joanna.....	205
1807 Jane.....	205	1808 Joanna.....	159
1808 Jane.....	199	1828 Joanna	268
(1808) Jane	361	1837 Joanna Alden.....	427
1813 Jane.....	411	1857 Joanna Wilder	548
1819 Jane	248	1694 Job	45
1866 Jane Delia	369	1728 Job	84
1830 Jane Elizabeth.....	334	1744 Job	90
1836 Jane Elizabeth	198	1765 Job	169
1851 Jane Elizabeth.....	532	1785 Job	177
1827 Jane F.....	249	1811 Job ..	297
1805 Jane Jewett.....	285	1831 Job	307
1813 Jane Moulton.....	201	(1821) Job Alexander.....	293
1805 Jane Patterson.....	148	1735 Joel	88
1859 Jane Woodard	368	1778 Joel	172
1840 Janet Mary.....	409	1782 Joel	111
1816 Jarvis	370	1801 Joel	172
(1790) Jason.....	192	1627 John	24
1852 Jason Roscoe.....	488	1662 John	28
(1836) Jay B.....	500	1688 John ..	30
1890 Jay Lee.....	562	1695 John	48
1778 Jemima	111	1705 John	57
1784 Jemima ..	131	1709 John	61
1751 Jemima Ford.....	68	1722 John.....	90
1840 Jennie.....	301	1723 John.....	66
1858 Jennie	505	1730 John.....	33
1866 Jennie A	553	(1735) John	214
1885 Jennie Parker.....	528	1741 John.....	115
1621 Jeremiah	22	1743 John	178
1654 Jeremiah	26	1744 John	86
1666 Jeremiah	31	1746 John	143
1695 Jeremiah	39	1749 John ..	61
1696 Jeremiah	56	(1750) John	70
1729 Jeremiah	70	1751 John	41
1733 Jeremiah	57	1753 John.....	38

INDEX

xxi

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1761 John	56	1836 John Cargill ..	172
1761 John	66	1795 John Church	207
1761 John	68	1849 John Clement	362
1763 John	119	1854 John D	441
1770 John	243	1795 John Dean	283
1771 John	170	(1842) John Edward	394
1771 John	209	1887 John Eldridge	471
(1772) John	582	1849 John Eliot	474
1774 John	178	1823 John Fletcher	350
1775 John	75	1893 John Francis	581
1781 John ..	245	1848 John G	347
1782 John	98	1834 John Gardner	459
(1784) John	581	1872 John Grinnell	393
1792 John	145	1822 John Hathaway	186
1792 John	219	1827 John Hazeltine	332
1796 John	205	1830 John Henry	380
1797 John ...	148	1856 John Henry	377
1797 John	213	(1818) John J	219
1798 John	235	1822 John J	323
1802 John	138	1845 John J	588
1802 John	360	1875 John J	588
(1802) John	582	1854 John Jenckes	323
1804 John	211	1816 John King	199
1804 John	244	(1822) John L	219
1804 John	245	1813 John Lewis	248
(1806) John ...	245	1845 John M	361
1807 John	587	1893 John Melvin	558
1808 John	195	1851 John Mereen	527
1808 John	220	1880 John Mereen	528
1808 John	408	1893 John Miller	475
1809 John	303	1825 John Morland	439
1815 John	586	1874 John Nelson	485
1819 John	580	1779 John Newmarch	206
1820 John	213	1820 John Newmarch	353
1822 John	403	1862 John Newmarch	353
1832 John	507	1847 John P	528
1834 John	393	1861 John P ...	481
1837 John	542	1826 John Parker Hale	454
1849 John	455	1888 John Paterson	543
(1851) John	238	1787 John Perkins	311
1852 John	544	1866 John Perkins	459
1854 John	585	1783 John Prentice	291
1887 John	546	1818 John Prentice	291
1889 John	540	1842 John Quincy	246
1876 John Albion	430	1820 John R	177
1894 John Alden	553	1810 John Ripley	216
1849 John Augustus	401	1838 John Russell	564
1834 John Beal	439	1880 John Russell	546
1833 John Bostwick	295	1830 John S	465

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1801 John Samuel Thomas..	309	(1828) Joseph.....	330
1808 John Schwartkin.....	302	1831 Joseph.....	541
1807 John Shaw.....	201	(1835) Joseph.....	236
1812 John T.....	455	1838 Joseph.....	254
1803 John Tuckerman.....	203	1839 Joseph.....	361
1831 John Turner.....	458	1842 Joseph.....	564
1809 John W.....	410	1846 Joseph.....	348
1782 John Wainwright.....	208	1847 Joseph.....	539
(1781) John Wait.....	142	(1848) Joseph.....	453
1845 John Waldo.....	303	(1871) Joseph.....	541
1848 John Walter.....	411	1901 Joseph.....	574
1838 John Wesley.....	537	1846 Joseph Adams.....	256
1865 John Wesley... ..	404	1811 Joseph Adams D.....	201
1689 Jonathan.....	34	1810 Joseph Alva.....	483
1701 Jonathan... ..	30	1850 Joseph B.....	285
1720 Jonathan.....	34	1817 Joseph Bowers.....	153
1732 Jonathan.....	39	1821 Joseph Charles.....	495
1737 Jonathan... ..	57	1897 Joseph Charles.....	531
1759 Jonathan.....	150	1769 Joseph Cooke.....	102
1764 Jonathan.....	202	1844 Joseph Edmands.....	409
1772 Jonathan.....	109	1847 Joseph Goodale.....	350
1773 Jonathan.....	210	1829 Joseph J.....	413
1778 Jonathan.....	216	1835 Joseph Lawrence.....	357
1786 Jonathan.....	204	1850 Joseph Leavitt.....	466
1789 Jonathan.....	254	1835 Joseph MacKenzie....	407
1801 Jonathan.....	196	(1827) Joseph W.... ..	217
(1817) Jonathan... ..	416	(1810) Joseph Wainwright...	359
1806 Jonathan Ambrose... ..	355	1837 Joseph Whitney.....	513
1786 Jonathan Hayes.....	123	1872 Joseph Whitney.....	514
1793 Jonathan Peter.....	218	1670 Joshua.....	31
1677 Joseph.....	33	1706 Joshua.....	59
1711 Joseph.....	61	1735 Joshua.....	114
1728 Joseph.....	83	1766 Joshua.....	175
1732 Joseph.....	98	1766 Joshua.....	204
1733 Joseph.....	62	1769 Joshua.....	67
1757 Joseph.....	192	1769 Joshua.....	577
1768 Joseph.....	211	1775 Joshua.....	83
1770 Joseph.....	185	1786 Joshua.....	131
(1772) Joseph.....	114	(1790) Joshua.....	577
(1775) Joseph.....	69	1801 Joshua.....	351
1781 Joseph.....	252	1802 Joshua.....	233
1782 Joseph.....	83	1848 Joshua.....	533
1785 Joseph.....	201	1796 Joshua Barker.....	214
1785 Joseph.....	330	1841 Joshua Hersey.....	427
1794 Joseph.....	211	1833 Joshua Marston.....	515
1801 Joseph.....	317	1863 Joshua Thomas.....	516
1806 Joseph.....	407	1707 Josiah.....	54
1817 Joseph.....	413	1715 Josiah.....	51
1818 Joseph.....	186	1736 Josiah.....	110

xxiii

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
(1740) Josiah	51	1803 Laban	260
1778 Josiah	113	1820 Laban	414
1781 Josiah	78	1830 Laban Furgerson	260
1789 Josiah	144	1860 Lafayette	395
1789 Josiah	145	(1790) Lambert	175
1793 Josiah	202	1805 Laura	176
1806 Josiah	182	1830 Laura	507
1817 Josiah	348	1835 Laura	366
1821 Josiah	154	1853 Laura	587
1815 Josiah Dana	201	1841 Laura A	366
1840 Josiah Nelson	509	1879 Laura Ann	572
1854 Josiah Stearns	474	1852 Laura Clarence	262
1796 Josiah Willard	111	1864 Laura Electa	485
1726 Judith	57	1879 Laura Elizabeth	453
1786 Judith	264	1833 Laura Ellen	521
1818 Judson Elderkin	134	1860 Laura Frances	443
1807 Julia	212	1828 Laura Stevens	299
1846 Julia	586	1892 Lawrence	276
1845 Julia Adelaide	436	1845 Lawrence Brown	353
1796 Julia Ann	171	1875 Lawrence Canfield	433
1832 Julia Ann	237	1885 Lawrence Edwin	514
1855 Julia Elizabeth	546	1791 Leafy	211
1901 Julia Larnard	441	1757 Leah	66
(1839) Julia M	239	1815 Leah	199
1868 Julia M	380	1809 Leander	138
1843 Julia Maria	523	1734 Leavitt	107
1850 Julia Willis	328	1773 Leavitt	194
1850 Juliet P	507	1786 Leavitt	195
1848 Justin O	342	1806 Leavitt	339
1819 Justus	303	(1876) Leavitt	501
K		1819 Leavitt B	495
1904 Karl	560	(1839) Leavitt Wilson	500
1904 Karl Pyam	438	1885 Leigh Bangs	453
1866 Kate	563	1813 Leland	177
1852 Kate E	499	(1862) Lelia	564
1864 Kate McClellan	524	1746 Lemuel	62
1820 Katharine	178	1780 Lemuel	118
1883 Katharine Bullard	453	1806 Lemuel	296
1814 Katherine	244	1842 Lemuel	445
1882 Kathryn Margaret	470	1875 Lemuel	444
1883 Katie	567	1831 Lemuel Hezekiah	443
(1895) Kenneth	547	1895 Lemuel Holt	443
1894 Kirke Williams	570	1869 Lemuel Kennedy	443
		1812 Lemuel P	138
		1880 Lena	540
		1851 Lena W	371
		1852 Leona Parker	257
		1772 Leonard	86
		1796 Leonard	297

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
(1797) Leonard.....	138	1875 Lot V.....	497
1797 Leonard.....	268	1876 Louis.....	421
1887 Leonard Gilman.....	556	1870 Louis Taylor.....	522
1894 Leonard H.....	560	1849 Louis Thomas.....	463
1900 Leonard Jarvis.....	558	1804 Louis Tileston.....	302
1855 Leonard Pitman.....	559	1804 Louisa.....	138
1830 Leonard Wareham.....	448	1821 Louisa.....	412
1782 Leonard Williams.....	297	1835 Louisa.....	217
1900 Leonice.....	524	1850 Louisa.....	584
(1774) Leonise.....	114	(1878) Louisa A.....	585
1857 Leonora Bell.....	476	1822 Louisa Hutchinson.....	198
1895 Leroy Martin.....	573	1827 Louisa Maria.....	263
1878 Leroy Pearce.....	436	1898 Lovell Mills.....	438
(1842) Leslie.....	290	1802 Lucas.....	338
1902 Leslie C.....	424	1834 Lucas.....	274
1896 Leslie Frederick.....	447	1840 Lucena H.....	249
1889 Lester Howard.....	534	1794 Lucinda.....	225
1794 Levi.....	330	1822 Lucinda.....	379
1805 Levi A.....	177	1860 Lucinda.....	430
(1816) Levi L.....	219	1815 Lucinda A.....	291
1795 Levi Lincoln.....	127	1829 Lucinda Caroline.....	272
1838 Levi Woodbury.....	237	1874 Lucinda Currier.....	434
1855 Lillian Caroline.....	343	1851 Lucinda Rich.....	434
1896 Lillian Davis.....	534	(1799) Lucretia.....	210
1869 Lillian.....	580	1735 Lucy.....	70
1874 Lillian.....	509	1738 Lucy.....	38
1881 Lillian E.....	537	1745 Lucy.....	96
1891 Lillias Stearns.....	475	1747 Lucy.....	61
1856 Livingston.....	345	1755 Lucy.....	85
1855 Lizzie E.....	568	1757 Lucy.....	58
1852 Lizzie F.....	319	1764 Lucy.....	183
1860 Lizzie Herbert.....	420	1770 Lucy.....	75
1863 Lizzie Somerby.....	373	1771 Lucy.....	118
1739 Lois.....	47	1773 Lucy.....	153
1775 Lois.....	88	1779 Lucy.....	180
1791 Lois.....	238	1780 Lucy.....	181
1894 Lois.....	497	1782 Lucy.....	170
(1900) Loren.....	560	1791 Lucy.....	292
1721 Loring.....	69	1793 Lucy.....	211
1738 Loring.....	39	1796 Lucy.....	313
1752 Loring.....	69	1800 Lucy.....	201
1773 Loring.....	200	1807 Lucy.....	135
1779 Loring.....	124	1824 Lucy.....	461
1794 Loring.....	135	1833 Lucy.....	458
1803 Loring.....	246	(1855) Lucy.....	303
1815 Loring.....	200	1820 Lucy Ann.....	331
1840 Loring Hersey.....	246	1827 Lucy Ann.....	248
(1876) Lottie.....	532	1877 Lucy Earle.....	546
1886 Lottie B.....	559	1829 Lucy Eaton.....	319

INDEX

XSV

BIRTH		PAGE
1814	Lucy Humphrey.....	219
1829	Lucy Jacob.....	269
1848	Lucy Jane.....	572
1818	Lucy Lee.....	184
1879	Lucy Lee.....	316
1837	Lucy Maria.....	410
1828	Lucy Nelson.....	371
(1826)	Lucy Reid.....	40
1871	Lucy S.....	428
1786	Lucy Thaxter.....	120
1820	Lucy Thaxter.....	289
1875	Lucy Wilder.....	419
1805	Lucy Woodbury.....	136
(1832)	Luella.....	578
(1850)	Luella.....	477
(1799)	Lunan..	194
1735	Luranah.....	39
(1792)	Luther.....	175
1793	Luther.....	196
1814	Luther.....	318
1884	Luther Granville.....	522
1874	Luther Hosea.....	498
1803	Luther Stearns.....	325
1857	Luther Stearns.....	328
1684	Lydia..	26
1695	Lydia.....	35
1708	Lydia..	32
1712	Lydia.....	66
1714	Lydia.....	31
1726	Lydia.....	108
1732	Lydia.....	33
1738	Lydia.....	78
1740	Lydia.....	38
1743	Lydia.....	58
1745	Lydia.....	68
1745	Lydia.....	127
1753	Lydia.....	85
1761	Lydia.....	109
1761	Lydia.....	151
1769	Lydia.....	66
1770	Lydia.....	83
1779	Lydia.....	65
1786	Lydia.....	116
1790	Lydia.....	163
1797	Lydia.....	165
1798	Lydia.....	340
1805	Lydia..	206
1806	Lydia.....	200
1807	Lydia.....	455

BIRTH	PAGE
(1811) Lydia	579
(1825) Lydia	222
1820 Lydia Abigail	216
1817 Lydia Beal.....	283
(1858) Lydia Blanchard.....	247
1798 Lydia C	227
1858 Lydia C. H.....	454
1829 Lydia E.	496
1895 Lydia Edna.....	441
1846 Lydia Emily....	401
1829 Lydia Gilman.....	122
1813 Lydia Hastings	291
1831 Lydia James.....	259
1816 Lydia King.....	367
1835 Lydia L	499
1834 Lydia Lincoln.....	247
1831 Lydia Loring....	425
1840 Lydia Maria.....	444
1834 Lydia Vaux.	277
1793 Lydia Wingate	123
(1794) Lyman.....	193
1872 Lyman Charles	531
1886 Lynn	567
1811 Lysander....	401
1836 Lysander Francis	401

M

1783	Mabel.....	78
1801	Mabel.....	151
1803	Mabel.....	261
(1870)	Mabel.....	406
(1900)	Mabel.....	539
1877	Mabel Frances.....	275
1894	Mabel Frances.....	558
1866	Mabel Louise.....	516
1876	Mabel Lucretia.....	525
1843	Madeline Lainoie.....	387
1892	Madge Lucille.....	562
1881	Madge North.....	498
1884	Mae Myrtle.....	562
(1898)	Malcolm.....	539
1883	Malcolm Pearson.....	522
1880	Mamie A.....	470
1798	Manda Thurber.....	332
1835	Manford.....	378
1696	Margaret.....	30
1726	Margaret....	53
1736	Margaret.....	45

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
(1759) Margaret.....	68	1827 Martha Ann.....	246
(1766) Margaret	104	1837 Martha Ann.....	172
1785 Margaret.....	162	1818 Martha Ann Stearns...	328
1831 Margaret.....	303	1834 Martha Anna Louisa..	172
1880 Margaret.	588	1808 Martha C.....	152
1857 Margaret Daisy.....	573	1899 Martha Elizabeth	552
1867 Margaret Elizabeth...	555	1854 Martha Ella.....	524
1890 Margaret Elizabeth....	531	1847 Martha Ellen	236
1799 Margaret Goodale.....	188	1853 Martha Frances.....	317
1897 Margaret Louisa	475	1844 Martha Furgerson	260
1891 Margaret Louise.....	522	1873 Martha Paul.....	564
1891 Margaret Putnam.....	463	1823 Martha Rebecca.....	249
1844 Margaret Wiley.....	473	1831 Martha Reed.....	297
1855 Margaret Woodbridge.	353	1808 Martha Rogers.....	300
1891 Margot.....	555	1903 Martha Thompson	572
1801 Maria.....	174	1862 Martha V.....	561
1803 Maria.....	305	1809 Martha Watson.	184
1828 Maria.....	268	1772 Martin.....	64
1838 Maria.....	301	1781 Martin.....	124
1838 Maria.....	366	1783 Martin.....	118
1812 Maria Abigail.....	208	1788 Martin.....	107
1899 Maria Carmen.....	447	1793 Martin.....	170
1814 Maria Eliza.....	248	1810 Martin.....	366
1834 Maria Elizabeth.....	269	1828 Martin.....	178
(1836) Maria F.....	401	1852 Martin.....	526
1835 Maria Josephine.....	256	(1844) Martin E.....	290
1824 Maria Louisa.....	211	1827 Martin Gay	282
1858 Maria Theresa.....	581	1676 Mary.....	25
1827 Maria Welsh	184	1691 Mary.....	26
1809 Marian	291	1700 Mary.....	29
1861 Marian.....	471	1702 Mary.. ..	58
1850 Marie J	559	1716 Mary.....	29
1825 Mariette.....	338	1717 Mary.....	45
(1802) Mariner....	577	1718 Mary.....	53
1887 Marion Jay	502	1728 Mary.. ..	52
1835 Marion N.....	340	1730 Mary.....	39
1877 Marion Sumner.....	525	1730 Mary.....	81
1821 Mark Anthony.....	201	1730 Mary.....	91
1780 Marquis Delafayette...	81	1732 Mary.....	43
1860 Marshall Henry.....	546	1732 Mary.....	56
1796 Martha	132	1734 Mary.....	39
1819 Martha.....	189	1734 Mary.....	100
1843 Martha.....	501	1741 Mary.....	86
1889 Martha	546	1744 Mary.....	59
1894 Martha.....	535	1748 Mary.....	188
1836 Martha A	340	1752 Mary.....	58
1852 Martha A	371	(1752) Mary.....	70
1840 Martha Abigail.....	518	1753 Mary.....	65
1834 Martha Amanda.....	330	1754 Mary	65

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1756 Mary.....	77	1848 Mary.....	290
1759 Mary.....	91	1855 Mary.....	573
1762 Mary.....	83	(1857) Mary.....	563
1767 Mary.....	89	(1871) Mary.....	465
(1768) Mary.....	112	1874 Mary.....	490
1769 Mary.....	106	1874 Mary.....	588
1770 Mary.....	108	(1804) Mary A.....	229
1773 Mary.....	88	1822 Mary A.....	177
1774 Mary.....	84	(1828) Mary A.....	401
1774 Mary.....	95	1848 Mary A.....	355
1774 Mary.....	123	1863 Mary A.....	318
1777 Mary.....	110	1858 Mary Abbie....	262
1778 Mary.....	116	1841 Mary Adelaide....	320
1780 Mary.....	145	1871 Mary Albina.....	493
1782 Mary.....	87	1857 Mary Alexandra....	555
1783 Mary.....	122	1847 Mary Alice.....	363
(1785) Mary.....	116	1855 Mary Alice.....	411
1786 Mary.....	135	1861 Mary Alice.....	500
1787 Mary.....	123	1861 Mary Alice.....	533
1788 Mary.....	212	1847 Mary Amelia....	489
1789 Mary.....	206	(1760) Mary Ann....	69
(1791) Mary.....	202	1799 Mary Ann.....	170
1793 Mary.....	174	(1809) Mary Ann.....	582
1796 Mary.....	146	1813 Mary Ann.....	191
1797 Mary.....	224	(1816) Mary Ann.....	210
1798 Mary.....	137	1818 Mary Ann....	247
1802 Mary.....	129	1822 Mary Ann.....	178
1802 Mary.....	284	1824 Mary Ann.....	259
1803 Mary.....	212	1829 Mary Ann.....	294
1804 Mary.....	126	1838 Mary Ann.....	586
(1808) Mary.....	138	(1848) Mary Ann.....	301
(1810) Mary.....	401	1845 Mary Ann Thaxter....	513
1811 Mary.....	161	1844 Mary Anna.....	516
(1813) Mary.....	208	1800 Mary Anne.....	351
1814 Mary.....	288	1881 Mary Anne Anderson..	522
(1815) Mary.....	253	1803 Mary AnneColesworthy	203
1819 Mary.....	201	1865 Mary Bell.....	465
(1821) Mary.....	580	1808 Mary Blossom.....	157
(1823) Mary.....	214	1811 Mary C.....	411
(1829) Mary.....	251	1824 Mary C.....	331
(1829) Mary.....	530	1799 Mary Chauncy.....	268
1830 Mary.....	254	1805 Mary Croade.....	325
(1832) Mary.....	330	1824 Mary Crosby.....	484
1833 Mary.....	307	1858 Mary D.....	441
1833 Mary.....	588	1821 Mary Davis.....	268
1834 Mary.....	400	1835 Mary Dorothea.....	486
1836 Mary.....	397	(1863) Mary Dunlop.....	295
(1844) Mary.....	378	1850 Mary Dunning.....	302
(1845) Mary.....	339	1842 Mary E.....	370

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1848 Mary E.....	567	1821 Mary Louisa.....	235
1854 Mary E.....	231	1846 Mary Louisa.....	460
1863 Mary E.....	380	1850 Mary Louisa.....	327
1875 Mary Eames.....	466	1859 Mary Louisa.....	343
1837 Mary Eliza.....	249	1865 Mary Louisa.....	459
1839 Mary Eliza Bagnall....	512	1820 Mary Louise.....	214
1821 Mary Elizabeth.....	319	1866 Mary Lydia.....	539
1822 Mary Elizabeth.....	456	1882 Mary Magdalen.....	463
1829 Mary Elizabeth.....	395	1886 Mary Marinda.....	262
(1830) Mary Elizabeth.....	400	1819 Mary Martin.....	489
1832 Mary Elizabeth.....	329	1842 Mary N.....	532
1835 Mary Elizabeth.....	246	(1847) Mary Olive.....	394
1855 Mary Elizabeth.....	568	1841 Mary Otis.....	472
1857 Mary Elizabeth.....	395	1838 Mary Parsons.....	215
1874 Mary Elizabeth.....	516	1870 Mary Porter.....	397
1887 Mary Elizabeth.....	535	(1854) Mary S.....	331
1839 Mary Ella.....	377	1813 Mary Sheafe.....	312
1859 Mary Ellen.....	350	(1847) Mary Simmons.....	417
1839 Mary Emily.....	321	1851 Mary Stearns.....	473
1838 Mary Emma.....	249	1803 Mary Stockbridge....	154
1860 Mary Emma.....	368	(1829) Mary Thomas.....	222
1870 Mary Emma.....	549	1833 Mary Thomas.....	263
1875 Mary Emma.....	528	1835 Mary Washington....	429
1883 Mary Ethel.....	558	1892 Mary Wells.....	449
1867 Mary Etta.....	508	1846 Mary Wendell.....	428
1824 Mary Eveline.....	334	1766 Mary White.....	73
1893 Mary F.....	560	1851 Mary Wild.....	471
1851 Mary Frances.....	364	1874 Mary Willard.....	344
1810 Mary Gardner.....	152	(1861) Mary Wolfe.....	541
1825 Mary Garduer.....	267	1800 Matilda.....	228
1855 Mary Georgiana.....	554	1801 Matilda.....	365
1870 Mary Gertrude.....	431	(1814) Matilda Ann.....	210
1838 Mary Gile.....	283	1832 Matilda Sumner.....	269
1803 Mary Hamilton.....	310	1589 Matthew.....	21
1789 Mary Hayes.....	123	1623 Matthew.....	22
1821 Mary Hobart.....	375	1660 Matthew.....	28
1865 Mary Imogene.....	477	1665 Matthew.....	30
1847 Mary Isabel.....	386	1698 Matthew.....	53
1879 Mary Isabelle.....	433	1720 Matthew.....	45
1825 Mary J.....	495	1728 Matthew.....	108
(1819) Mary Jane.....	211	1730 Matthew.....	107
1826 Mary Jane.....	415	1750 Matthew.....	191
1858 Mary Jane.....	525	1767 Matthew.....	195
1820 Mary Jones.....	495	1768 Matthew.....	165
1888 Mary Katherine J.....	566	1786 Matthew.....	329
1798 Mary Keith.....	171	1804 Matthew.....	196
1849 Mary L.....	304	1804 Matthew.....	284
1900 Mary Lillian.....	552	1859 Matthew.....	554
1836 Mary Lovell.....	435	1832 Matthew Henry.....	440

INDEX

xxix

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1878 Matthew M.....	543	1787 Milton Foster... ..	224
1877 Mattie.....	566	1810 Milton Foster.....	377
1873 Maud Helen.....	539	1871 Milton L.....	574
1861 Maud N.....	390	1844 Milton Marble.....	543
1862 Maud Wales.....	417	1899 Milton Whitney.....	574
1848 Maude.....	557	1824 Minerva.....	365
1877 Maude Elizabeth.....	493	1859 Minerva A.....	362
1872 Maurice A.....	489	1852 Minna Troil.....	274
1903 Maurice Kendrick.....	552	1861 Minnie J.....	420
1885 Maurice McBain.....	553	1863 Minnie May.....	560
1903 Maurice Thomas.....	567	1890 Minnie Wiley.....	475
1886 Max Pearson.....	432	1886 Mira.....	540
1860 May.....	455	1895 Mira.....	575
1874 May.....	566	1861 Mira Belle.....	373
1883 May.....	540	1869 Mira Brown.....	493
(1886) May.....	587	1812 Miranda.....	176
1901 May Russell.....	574	1845 Miriam Eastman.....	446
1792 Mehetabel.....	313	1761 Molly.....	107
(1793) Mehetabel.....	348	1766 Molly.....	68
(1754) Mehetable.....	69	1895 Monica.....	447
(1792) Melitable.....	136	1845 Monroe Delewan.....	377
1805 Melitable.....	238	1822 Montgomery H.....	476
1836 Melitable Fuller.....	246	1835 Morgiana.....	274
(1788) Melinda.....	192	(1873) Morris.....	541
1831 Melinda.....	248	1704 Moses.....	38
1839 Melinda.....	556	1745 Moses.....	61
1892 Melva Amy.....	569	1796 Moses.....	254
1871 Melvin Abbott.....	307	1821 Moses Harris.....	360
1826 Melvin Augustus.....	477	1844 Moses Harris.....	522
1864 Melvin D.....	318	1801 Moses Merrill.....	137
1867 Melvin Eugene.....	580	1871 Myra.....	554
1803 Melzar.....	317	1862 Myra Ann.....	517
1848 Melzar Curtis.....	317	1874 Myra B.....	413
1860 Melzar Hatch.....	535	1870 Myron Edgar.....	560
1889 Melzar Hatch.....	535	1879 Myron Howard.....	558
1739 Mercy.....	62	(1881) Myrtle.....	585
1805 Mercy.....	197		
1834 Michael Lapham.....	420		
1889 Mildred.....	537		
1889 Mildred.....	561		
1891 Mildred.....	518		
1905 Mildred Lane.....	576		
(1834) Millard.....	578		
1843 Miles Stanley.....	241		
1812 Milo A.....	341		
1820 Milo Morris.....	489		
1859 Milo Morris.....	566		
1800 Milton Buckingham.....	227		
1837 Milton Buckingham.....	380		

N

1778 Nabbe.....	118
1747 Nabby.....	140
1778 Nabby.....	144
(1786) Nabby.....	243
1770 Nancy.....	77
1781 Nancy.....	113
1782 Nancy.....	118
1784 Nancy.....	111
1787 Nancy.....	122
1800 Nancy.....	147

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1803 Nancy	210	1812 Nathaniel Williams. . .	314
(1813) Nancy	245	1703 Nazareth	50
1845 Nancy	403	1783 Ned	121
1847 Nancy Adelaide.	333	1689 Nehemiah	41
1831 Nancy Anthony.	398	1721 Nehemiah	73
1867 Nancy Jean	500	1758 Nehemiah	73
1851 Nancy Lee	368	1777 Nehemiah	160
1819 Nancy Page	426	1804 Nehemiah	273
1852 Nancy Wesson	487	1828 Nehemiah	273
1813 Nancy Whitney	254	1863 Nellie	321
1880 Natalie Scoville	518	(1866) Nellie	564
1742 Nathan	117	1875 Nellie	421
1793 Nathan	240	(1878) Nellie	501
1814 Nathan	345	1884 Nellie	588
1818 Nathan	371	1864 Nellie A	517
1842 Nathan	240	1862 Nellie Emily	569
1860 Nathan	403	1860 Nellie Maynard	563
1836 Nathan F	249	1872 Nellie Tileston	450
1709 Nathaniel	29	1864 Nettie L	534
1724 Nathaniel	68	(1862) Nevet	396
1730 Nathaniel	54	1842 Nicholas Booth	377
1730 Nathaniel	98	1776 Nicholas Cooke	187
1731 Nathaniel	57	1818 Nicholas Cooke	187
1733 Nathaniel	59	1873 Nicholas Cooke	469
(1747) Nathaniel	71	1714 Noah	55
1752 Nathaniel	131	1752 Noah	91
1753 Nathaniel	110	1752 Noah	192
1753 Nathaniel	141	(1782) Noah	192
1762 Nathaniel	183	1878 Nora	588
1766 Nathaniel	50	1865 Nora Barney.	493
1768 Nathaniel	91	1867 Norman Revere	521
(1768) Nathaniel	114		
1769 Nathaniel	138		
1779 Nathaniel	198		
1779 Nathaniel	225		
1782 Nathaniel	115		
1793 Nathaniel	205		
(1795) Nathaniel	138		
1802 Nathaniel	147		
1805 Nathaniel	225		
1807 Nathaniel	239		
1809 Nathaniel	199		
1818 Nathaniel	460		
1847 Nathaniel	461		
1804 Nathaniel Sawyer	357		
1830 Nathaniel Shurtleff. . .	440		
1869 Nathaniel Shurtleff. . .	440		
(1779) Nathaniel Stone	142		
1847 Nathaniel William	315		

O

1892 Olind R	561
1755 Olive	124
1766 Olive	69
1783 Olive	179
1801 Olive	177
1804 Olive	234
1822 Olive	334
1894 Olive	438
1837 Olive A	361
1889 Olive Alice	566
1816 Olive Gould	279
1836 Olive Gould	277
1882 Olive L	587
1787 Oliver	199
1804 Oliver	270

INDEX

xxxi

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1878 Oliver.....	429	1718 Peter.....	65
1829 Oliver Edwards.....	526	1741 Peter.....	64
1829 Oliver Wendel.....	270	1757 Peter.....	123
(1816) Olivia.....	309	1765 Peter.....	64
1871 Olivia Donaldson.....	459	1776 Peter.....	216
(1808) Olivia Mary.....	453	1790 Peter.....	217
1838 Olivia Whitridge.....	310	1794 Peter.....	214
1820 Ordella M.....	476	1796 Peter.....	123
1815 Orlando.....	342	1798 Peter.....	196
(1837) Orrin.....	236	1806 Peter.....	273
1865 Oscar Kennedy.....	439	(1824) Peter.....	213
1878 Oswald J.....	428	1827 Peter.....	368
1820 Otho Williams.....	469	1848 Peter Giddings.....	432
1837 Otis.....	421	1799 Peter Hawkes.....	214
1842 Otis.....	525	1861 Peter Loring.....	368
1811 Otis H.....	321	1759 Phebe.....	70
(1844) Otis Merriam.....	262	1807 Phebe Eliza.....	225
1891 Otis Boswell.....	525	(1878) Philip.....	478
P		1798 Philip A.....	259
1881 Palmer.....	467	1855 Philip Austin.....	423
1836 Pamela Adams.....	410	1818 Philip Johnson.....	206
1796 Pamela.....	156	1890 Philip Stone.....	569
1814 Patience Dunbar.....	270	1738 Phœbe.....	71
1780 Patty.....	89	1791 Phœbe.....	131
1887 Paul Dana.....	470	1795 Phœbe.....	375
1874 Paul Jones.....	543	(1804) Phœbe.....	138
1901 Pearl.....	470	1899 Phœbe Mary.....	531
1782 Peleg.....	109	1794 Phylena.....	111
1887 Penelope True.....	522	1744 Pickels.....	118
1876 Percival Lowell.....	523	1769 Pickels.....	211
1884 Percy Marks.....	449	1855 Pierre.....	557
1746 Perez.....	81	1837 Pluma Victoria.....	333
1771 Perez.....	161	(1755) Polly.....	74
1781 Perez.....	110	1784 Polly.....	170
1806 Perez.....	276	1792 Polly.....	243
1809 Perez.....	161	(1794) Polly.....	175
1825 Perez Lincoln.....	222	1804 Polly.....	338
1832 Perez M.....	405	(1808) Polly.....	245
(1882) Perry.....	452	1816 Polly Haldane.....	460
1826 Perry B.....	493	1758 Prentice.....	86
1820 Perry Green Ladd.....	330	1815 Prince E.....	247
1766 Persis.....	130	1752 Priscilla.....	73
1828 Persis.....	457	1779 Priscilla.....	190
1896 Persis.....	552	1783 Priscilla.....	124
1818 Persis Hobart.....	374	1795 Priscilla.....	157
1646 Peter.....	25	1807 Priscilla.....	579
1686 Peter.....	26	1826 Priscilla.....	404
		1854 Priscilla P.....	403
		1788 Prudence.....	170

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1725 Pyam.....	79	1834 Rebecca Edmands.....	408
1751 Pyam.....	79	1837 Rebecca Edmands	409
1778 Pyam.....	161	1897 Rebecca Fletcher.....	435
1789 Pyam.....	264	1815 Rebecca Partridge....	275
1811 Pyam.....	277	1847 Rebecca Partridge....	433
1814 Pyam.....	424	1843 Rebecca Saulsbury	327
1838 Pyam.....	278	1746 Regemelech.....	144
		1740 Regemelech	42
		(1891) Reginald.....	540
		1883 Rena.....	539
		1888 Reno.....	560
		1865 Reuben.....	402
		1846 Reuben P.....	285
		(1781) Rhoda.....	90
		1803 Rhoda.....	177
		1842 Richard Cromwell....	408
		1889 Richard Dunham.....	467
		1876 Richard Lewis.....	492
		1842 Richard Waterman....	492
		1885 Richard Watson.....	464
		1853 Richmond Hersey.....	435
		1898 Richmond Hersey....	435
		1755 Robert.....	180
		1756 Robert.....	156
		1783 Robert.....	116
		1789 Robert.....	248
		1790 Robert.....	248
		1819 Robert.....	424
		1833 Robert.....	249
		(1839) Robert....	236
		1842 Robert.....	548
		(1860) Robert.....	541
		1846 Robert B.....	567
		1866 Robert Delano Chauncy	328
		1868 Robert Francis..	548
		1896 Robert H.....	553
		1798 Robert Hayes.....	123
		1835 Robert Henry.....	409
		1823 Robert I.....	248
		1877 Robert Lee	464
		1836 Robert Maynard.....	459
		1904 Robert Milner....	576
		1877 Robert Parsons.....	369
		1812 Robert Thaxter.....	290
		1805 Robert Williams.....	252
		1884 Robertson Macaulay..	447
		1750 Roland.....	97
		1791 Roland.....	178
		1794 Roland.....	211

Q

1788 Quincy..	81
1824 Quincy.....	248
(1842) Quincy F.....	305

R

1705 Rachel.....	54
1714 Rachel.....	72
1719 Rachel.....	43
1724 Rachel.....	53
1728 Rachel.....	39
1742 Rachel.....	73
1755 Rachel.....	162
1757 Rachel.....	113
1764 Rachel.....	125
1777 Rachel.....	98
1781 Rachel.....	116
(1791) Rachel.....	131
1805 Rachel.....	376
1813 Rachel.....	230
(1847) Rachel.....	238
1827 Rachel A.....	246
1807 Rachel Andrews.....	164
1839 Rachel Hersey.....	270
1873 Ralph.....	432
1873 Ralph Edwards.....	422
(1894) Ralph George....	585
(1886) Randolph.....	585
1881 Raymond.....	490
1893 Raymond.....	452
1893 Raymond Alonzo.....	529
1887 Raymond E.....	359
1739 Rebecca.....	64
1759 Rebecca.....	172
1796 Rebecca.....	123
1799 Rebecca.....	211
1821 Rebecca.....	161
(1813) Rebecca Ann.....	409
1822 Rebecca Ann.....	414

xxiii

BIRTH		PAGE	BIRTH		PAGE
(1890)	Roland	539	1793	Ruth Lincoln.....	255
(1846)	Rollin L....	219	1888	Ruth Miller.....	475
(1854)	Rollo T.....	306	1881	Ruth Thomas.....	548
1812	Rollo Tileston.....	305		S	
(1886)	Rollo Tileston.....	452			
1847	Romaine Vinton	388	1796	Sabina.....	331
1895	Ronald.....	548	1881	Sadie.....	539
1867	Rosalie Emma.....	508	1772	Sally.....	111
1812	Rosamund.....	235	1776	Sally.....	190
1796	Roswell.....	219	1784	Sally.....	170
1839	Roswell Dearborn.....	525	1784	Sally.....	243
1849	Roswell S.....	538	1787	Sally.....	124
1829	Rowena Sophia	228	(1797)	Sally.....	210
1798	Rowland.....	150	1798	Sally.....	244
1888	Roxy Boardman.....	467	1799	Sally.....	341
1805	Royal.....	124	1800	Sally.....	200
1875	Royal Barrows.....	492	1803	Sally.....	176
1836	Royal J.....	537	1803	Sally.....	205
(1902)	Ruby.....	539	1804	Sally.....	193
1889	Ruby May.....	565	1843	Sally Blake.....	315
1794	Rufus ...	360	1887	Sally Fabens.....	464
1802	Rufus King.....	301	1891	Salma Converse.....	537
1819	Rufus Monroe.....	360	1810	Salome.....	333
1889	Russell Emery.....	544	1699	Samuel.....	46
1876	Russell Lane.....	576	1729	Samuel.....	87
1692	Ruth.....	36	1742	Samuel.....	108
1726	Ruth.....	39	1745	Samuel.....	58
1739	Ruth.....	53	1764	Samuel.....	75
(1744)	Ruth.....	51	1768	Samuel.....	148
1752	Ruth.....	68	1771	Samuel.....	67
1752	Ruth.....	77	1772	Samuel.....	176
1762	Ruth.....	82	1773	Samuel.....	88
(1762)	Ruth.....	99	1774	Samuel.....	65
1772	Ruth.....	118	1784	Samuel.....	89
(1792)	Ruth.....	163	1787	Samuel.....	110
1793	Ruth.....	283	1794	Samuel.....	222
1797	Ruth.....	182	(1794)	Samuel.....	577
1797	Ruth.....	185	1795	Samuel.....	149
1797	Ruth.....	211	1796	Samuel.....	338
1799	Ruth.....	129	1799	Samuel.....	356
1813	Ruth.....	161	1800	Samuel.....	299
(1818)	Ruth.....	244	1802	Samuel.....	304
1824	Ruth.....	283	1804	Samuel.....	195
1885	Ruth.....	561	1810	Samuel.....	301
1891	Ruth.....	540	1825	Samuel.....	307
1904	Ruth.....	553	1829	Samuel.....	403
1867	Ruth Anna.....	318	1839	Samuel.....	217
1899	Ruth Green.....	569	(1860)	Samuel.....	301
1894	Ruth Hamilton.....	518			

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1815 Samuel Andrews.....	215	1777 Sarah.....	181
1845 Samuel Andrews.....	369	1778 Sarah.....	118
1812 Samuel Augustus.....	483	1779 Sarah.....	89
1811 Samuel Barrett.....	322	1781 Sarah.....	126
1846 Samuel Barrett.....	322	1783 Sarah.....	110
1789 Samuel Carpenter.....	194	(1786) Sarah.....	581
1853 Samuel Dayton.....	369	1787 Sarah.....	118
1779 Samuel Dexter.....	328	1790 Sarah.....	255
1823 Samuel Dexter.....	477	1793 Sarah.....	151
1870 Samuel Dewey.....	468	1793 Sarah.....	354
1861 Samuel E.....	562	(1794) Sarah.....	136
1840 Samuel Edward.....	522	(1796) Sarah.....	577
1855 Samuel Everett.....	417	1799 Sarah.....	132
1849 Samuel Greenleaf.....	564	1800 Sarah.....	146
1821 Samuel Nichols.....	173	1800 Sarah.....	295
(1840) Samuel Ritner.....	305	1807 Sarah.....	149
1823 Samuel Thaxter.....	374	1807 Sarah.....	185
1828 Samuel Thomas A.....	454	1810 Sarah.....	137
1863 Samuel Tileston.....	449	1810 Sarah.....	191
1839 Samuel Tobey.....	467	1812 Sarah.....	258
1779 Samuel Wallingford.....	179	1816 Sarah.....	200
1857 Samuel Wentworth.....	454	(1817) Sarah.....	409
1802 Samuel Wingate.....	217	1821 Sarah.....	189
1821 Samuel Woodard.....	369	1823 Sarah.....	456
1671 Sarah.....	25	1826 Sarah.....	298
1690 Sarah.....	26	(1827) Sarah.....	236
1690 Sarah.....	29	1839 Sarah.....	378
1711 Sarah.....	55	(1843) Sarah.....	238
1711 Sarah.....	72	1850 Sarah.....	279
1720 Sarah.....	36	1854 Sarah.....	317
1720 Sarah.....	90	1825 Sarah A.....	249
1727 Sarah.....	57	1870 Sarah A.....	569
1728 Sarah.....	53	1878 Sarah A.....	534
1737 Sarah.....	39	1856 Sarah Abby.....	370
1738 Sarah.....	55	1852 Sarah Adeline.....	544
1747 Sarah.....	59	1869 Sarah Allen.....	419
1748 Sarah.....	67	1804 Sarah Ann.....	216
1750 Sarah.....	38	1836 Sarah Ann.....	366
1750 Sarah.....	58	1820 Sarah Augusta.....	453
(1753) Sarah.....	70	1834 Sarah Belle.....	399
1753 Sarah.....	74	1837 Sarah Briggs.....	274
1757 Sarah.....	83	1837 Sarah Corwin.....	242
(1758) Sarah.....	69	1835 Sarah Curtis.....	233
1764 Sarah.....	132	1822 Sarah Dean.....	284
1765 Sarah.....	88	1836 Sarah E.....	337
1768 Sarah.....	88	1837 Sarah E.....	290
1771 Sarah.....	89	1840 Sarah E.....	532
1771 Sarah.....	115	1885 Sarah E.....	533
1777 Sarah.....	87	(1852) Sarah Ellen.....	306

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1832 Sarah Eliza Sigourney .	172	1795 Seth	280
1833 Sarah Elizabeth	486	(1847) Seth	239
1860 Sarah Elizabeth	585	1812 Seth Briggs	274
1858 Sarah Eva	535	1839 Seth Briggs	433
1863 Sarah F	304	1816 Seth S	216
(1831) Sarah Frances	317	1806 Sewall	400
1850 Sarah Frances	409	1884 Sewall Leroy	537
(1846) Sarah Genish	276	1860 Shailer Goodrich	362
1864 Sarah H	517	1839 Sidney	421
1853 Sarah Hatch	234	1857 Sidney Barlow	471
1857 Sarah Heaton	401	1875 Sidney Smith	519
1842 Sarah Helen	302	1762 Silence	107
1832 Sarah J	260	1771 Silence	143
1836 Sarah J	252	1799 Silence Alexander	215
1815 Sarah Jacob	265	1792 Silence Burr	213
1834 Sarah Jane	410	1830 Silence Langdon	214
1844 Sarah Jane	256	1833 Simeon Miller	379
1793 Sarah Jones	266	1692 Solomon	45
1872 Sarah Katharine	468	1742 Solomon	163
1834 Sarah Lapham	259	1760 Solomon	177
1798 Sarah Leavitt	150	1777 Solomon	302
1834 Sarah Lovica	498	1788 Solomon	283
1818 Sarah M	484	(1796) Solomon	303
1847 Sarah Margaret	389	(1853) Solomon	348
1833 Sarah Maria	449	1808 Solomon Bryant	451
(1823) Sarah Marice	293	1860 Solon P	124
1843 Sarah Martha	359	1790 Sophia	153
1833 Sarah Melinda	491	1814 Sophia Bradford	331
1851 Sarah Mildred	356	1794 Sophronia	486
1852 Sarah Moody	517	1837 Sophronia Peck	540
1876 Sarah Moody	516	1896 Stanley	399
1819 Sarah Page	204	1882 Stanley Ethan	475
1840 Sarah Page	350	1885 Stearns	321
1834 Sarah Pinkerton	541	1870 Stella	33
1806 Sarah Rogers	174	1687 Stephen	62
1837 Sarah S	257	1723 Stephen	130
1881 Sarah Stetson	437	1749 Stephen	119
1840 Sarah W	378	1765 Stephen	136
1815 Sarah Whittington	254	(1782) Stephen	203
1823 Sarah Wilder	374	1784 Stephen	138
1829 Sarah Williamson	397	1791 Stephen	119
1821 Savila	497	1792 Stephen	364
(1783) Selah	90	1797 Stephen	376
1838 Seneca O	496	1807 Stephen	247
1705 Seth	44	1813 Stephen	514
1732 Seth	82	1841 Stephen	532
1762 Seth	161	(1868) Stephen	378
1769 Seth	158	1812 Stephen Booth	
1795 Seth	267		

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1824 Stephen Emery.....	395	1766 Tamar.....	97
1830 Stillman Simon.....	283	1759 Tamsen.....	156
(1790) Sukey.....	163	1779 Tamsen.....	160
1803 Sumner L.....	252	1816 Tamsen.....	161
1772 Susan.....	89	1758 Tamsin.....	97
1781 Susan.....	105	1777 Temperance.....	180
1806 Susan.....	220	1801 Temperance F... ..	455
1820 Susan.....	254	1846 Thankful Woodbury..	238
1860 Susan.....	414	1750 Theodore.....	65
1869 Susan.....	531	1770 Theodore.....	207
1824 Susan A.....	415	1776 Theodore.....	124
1820 Susan Barnes.....	121	1799 Theodore.....	124
1831 Susan C.....	336	1838 Theodore.....	462
1861 Susan Cheney.....	323	1847 Theodore.....	518
1826 Susan Elizabeth.....	448	(1824) Theodore J.....	219
1841 Susan Elmira.....	410	1817 Theodore Sheafe.....	312
1843 Susan Green.....	483	1899 Thera.....	575
1828 Susan Humphrey.....	219	1831 Theresa Charlotte..	284
1823 Susan J.....	412	1821 Theron.....	402
1866 Susan J.....	420	1657 Theophilus.....	27
1827 Susan Jarvis.....	324	1703 Theophilus.....	43
1806 Susan Neat.....	298	1719 Theophilus.....	72
1863 Susan Thaxter.....	290	1740 Theophilus.....	80
(1740) Susanna.....	56	1746 Theophilus.....	73
1763 Susanna.....	88	1770 Theophilus.....	81
1764 Susanna.....	112	1791 Theophilus.....	239
1777 Susanna.....	144	1802 Theophilus.....	271
1790 Susanna.....	170	1811 Theophilus.....	270
(1794) Susanna.....	202	1839 Theophilus.....	429
1828 Susanna.....	189	1857 Theophilus.....	540
1749 Susannah.....	67	1865 Theophilus.....	551
1777 Susannah.....	111	1867 Theophilus Edward..	549
1788 Susannah.....	150	1827 Theophilus Hamilton..	430
(1827) Susannah.....	376	1663 Thomas....	29
1808 Sybil.....	303	1694 Thomas.....	51
(1844) Sybil.....	303	1721 Thomas... ..	74
1880 Sybil.....	566	1722 Thomas.. ..	39
1872 Sybil E.....	575	1725 Thomas.....	103
1794 Sylvanus.....	144	1745 Thomas.....	122
1835 Sylvanus E.....	498	1747 Thomas.....	109
1840 Sylvanus Morton.....	406	(1750) Thomas.....	188
1808 Sylvia.....	177	1753 Thomas.....	128
		1755 Thomas.....	142
		1758 Thomas.....	56
		1760 Thomas.....	146
		1768 Thomas.....	144
		1770 Thomas.....	118
		1770 Thomas.....	182
		1774 Thomas.....	202

T

1749 Tabitha.....	68
1754 Tabitha.....	74
1730 Tamar.....	44
1762 Tamar.....	156

BIRTH	PAGE
1780 Thomas	183
1781 Thomas	221
1782 Thomas	106
1787 Thomas	246
1790 Thomas	135
(1792) Thomas	142
1798 Thomas	203
1806 Thomas	217
1808 Thomas	196
1811 Thomas	246
1814 Thomas	315
1821 Thomas	342
1843 Thomas	446
1835 Thomas A	528
1838 Thomas Beedee	351
1764 Thomas Croade	164
1799 Thomas Croade	164
1828 Thomas Croade	283
1853 Thomas Edgar	528
1838 Thomas Forbes	459
1805 Thomas Hanson	369
1877 Thomas Hubert	446
1882 Thomas J	503
1801 Thomas Jefferson	355
1872 Thomas Johnson	463
1838 Thomas Newman	337
(1753) Thomas Nichols	41
1787 Thomas Parkman	171
1822 Thomas Richardson	396
1831 Thomas Roswell	343
1829 Thomas Seth	438
1818 Thomas V	248
1780 Thomas Wallingford	179
1837 Thomas Watson	539
1870 Thomas Watson	316
1891 Thurber Wesson	487
1767 Tileston	173
1803 Tileston	299
1738 Timothy	88
(1790) Timothy	188

U

1865 Ulysses L	477
1834 Urban Wilder	391
1853 Ursula Elizabeth	536

V

1904 Veronica Catharine	448
1900 Veronie Sybil	567

BIRTH	PAGE
(1830) Victor	578
1872 Vinnie	403
1856 Virginia Lane	261
1894 Vivian Carlton	574
1826 Volney	276
1856 Volney Byron	432

W

1841 Wainwright	519
1868 Waldo	422
1880 Waldo Emerson	441
(1846) Wallace	303
1857 Wallace E	580
1860 Wallace G	221
1860 Wallace Gilkey	422
1854 Walter	462
(1867) Walter	451
(1872) Walter	394
1884 Walter	436
1796 Walter Bradley	226
1887 Walter Burgess	475
1877 Walter Daniel	533
1856 Walter Davis	534
1870 Walter Edgar	445
1857 Walter Foster	453
1879 Walter Harlow	430
1873 Walter Jenkins	543
1852 Walter John	322
(1844) Walter Johnson	237
(1864) Ward	396
1754 Wareham	169
1768 Warren	175
1777 Warren	145
1785 Warren	199
(1796) Warren	193
1800 Warren	176
1807 Warren	124
1816 Warren	303
1888 Warren James	536
(1880) Warren Leroy	563
1873 Warren Sherman	546
1873 Warren Sherman	574
1816 Warren Vinson	247
1776 Washington	159
1849 Washington	395
1774 Waterman	81
1839 Webster A	257
1806 Wendall	159

BIRTH	PAGE	BIRTH	PAGE
1859 Wilfred Hawkes.....	343	1882 William Edson.....	522
(1892) Wilfred Louis.....	585	1844 William Edward.....	322
1841 Wiley Edmonds.....	541	1834 William Edwin.....	478
1723 William.....	34	1856 William Edwin.....	359
1732 William.....	91	1853 William Erastus.....	506
1751 William.....	140	(1838) William F.....	304
1754 William.....	162	(1750) William F.....	453
1756 William.....	170	1876 William Fabens.....	464
1774 William.....	223	1855 William Forbes.....	475
(1779) William.....	141	1887 William Forbes.....	475
1779 William.....	162	1846 William Frank.....	467
1782 William.....	217	1880 William Frank.....	519
1784 William.....	145	1886 William Frank.....	566
1785 William.....	110	(1862) William Gerome.....	405
1785 William.....	308	1855 William Granger....	519
(1789) William.....	211	1810 William Gray.....	256
(1790) William.....	135	1836 William Gray.....	257
1792 William.....	211	(1811) William H.....	204
1792 William.....	337	1831 William H.....	378
1810 William.....	160	(1843) William H.....	204
1811 William.....	327	1852 William H.....	584
1813 William.....	154	1857 William H.....	496
1813 William.....	238	1860 William H.....	560
1815 William.....	246	1902 William H.....	560
1817 William.....	186	1903 William Harvey.....	571
(1818) William.....	453	1823 William Henry.....	393
1821 William.....	282	1836 William Henry.....	295
(1822) William.....	212	1862 William Henry.....	566
1823 William.....	353	(1865) William Henry.....	295
1826 William.....	583	(1822) William Horton..	187
1828 William.....	451	1863 William Joseph.....	531
(1831) William.....	217	1859 William Le Barron....	471
1836 William.....	428	1849 William Lee.....	527
1837 William.....	273	1849 William Lincoln....	216
(1851) William.....	238	1853 William Mair.....	447
1881 William.....	403	1835 William Merrill.....	396
(1881) William.....	537	1823 William Orcutt.....	189
(1894) William.....	539	1831 William Parker Hale..	454
1898 William.....	557	1849 William Philip.....	516
1864 William Althause.....	449	(1830) William Pomeroy....	214
1834 William Ashley.....	402	1834 William R.....	407
1842 William Barker.....	383	1809 William Robinson....	378
1818 William Barnes.....	215	1877 William S.....	497
1836 William Bradford....	419	1834 William Stephen.....	376
1838 William Channing....	273	1870 William Stetson.....	574
1863 William Channing....	550	1827 William Stone.....	390
1829 William David.....	347	1861 William Stone.....	390
1853 William Dawes.....	461	1886 William Strong.....	527
1857 William Dexter.....	347	1867 William Thatcher....	394

INDEX

xxxix

BIRTH	PAGE
1816 William Theodore.....	359
1844 William Thurber.....	487
1833 William Tileston	449
1886 William Tyler.....	565
1803 William Van Horne ...	241
(1806) William Wales	245
(1874) William West	459
1881 William Whelan.....	542
1835 William Whitridge....	458
(1851) Willis.....	303
1859 Willis.....	318
1869 Willis Earle... ..	553
1898 Willis Harmon.....	573
1867 Wilson R	494
1864 Wilson Sylvanus	569
1885 Winifred.....	540
1894 Winifred.....	556
1895 Winsor Howard.	571

BIRTH	PAGE
1878 Winthrop Jacobs	426
1824 Woodard.....	303

Z

1891 Zana.....	471
(1733) Zattu.....	69
1768 Zattu.....	134
1771 Zattu.....	132
1802 Zattu.....	229
1809 Zattu.....	234
1869 Zattu.....	387
1744 Zebediah.....	57
(1881) Zelotus.....	452
1769 Zenas.....	173
1813 Zenas	300
1889 Zoe.....	540
1863 Zoeth	403
1831 Zoeth F.....	403

INDEX

TO

NAMES OTHER THAN "CUSHING."

A		PAGE
Abbot, John C.....	212	
Abbott, Edward Thayer.....	574	
Abbott, Patty Eliza.....	332	
Abbott, Salome.....	307	
Abrams, Melietabel.....	202	
Adams, Abigail.....	175	
Adams, Clarissa.....	158	
Adams, Huldah.....	177	
Adams, Malvina Fitzallen ..	282	
Adams, Mary A.....	341	
Adams, Polly.....	253	
Adams, Polly M.....	303	
Alden, Hannah Elizabeth....	493	
Aldwich, A. C.....	413	
Alers, Annie.....	321	
Allan, Barzillai.....	96	
Allan, Frank Edwin.....	451	
Allan, Mark.....	127	
Allen, Addie.....	470	
Allen, Edward F.....	437	
Allen, Eliza.....	284	
Allen, John Chaddock.....	460	
Allen, John Mitchell....	460	
Allen, Micah.....	55	
Allen, Thomas.....	53	
Allen, Wallace H.....	368	
Alley, Betsey.....	138	
Alling, James.....	32	
Althause, Jerusha.....	449	
Amos, Betsey ..	129	
Amos, Edward.....	58	
Anderson, Andreas.....	459	
Anderson, Samuel W.....	333	
Andrews, Benjamin.....	64	
Andrews, Elizabeth.....	62	
Andrews, Florence.....	499	
Andrews, F. Herbert	350	
		PAGE
Andrews, Frank L.....	499	
Andrews, Rachel.....	164	
Andrews, Samuel.....	64	
Andrews, Thomas.....	120	
Andrews, Thomas.....	167	
Annis, Hannah	577	
Annis, James H....	404	
Anthony, Alfred	489	
Anthony, Nancy.....	240	
Antrim, Elizabeth.....	50	
Arms, George.....	213	
Armstrong, Charles D.....	580	
Arnold, E.....	131	
Arnold, Hannah N.....	417	
Arnold, Maay Ann.....	414	
Arnold, Nettie Douglas.....	472	
Ashmun, Eli P.....	95	
Aspinwall, Mary.....	423	
Atkin, Mary.....	534	
Atkiuson, Alexandrina M. M.	443	
Austin, Sarah	217	
Averill, Elihu R.....	356	
Avery, Ann.....	83	
Avery, John.....	188	
Ayer, Abigail.....	127	
Ayer, Hannah... ..	577	
Aylwin, Thomas.....	96	
Aylwin, William C.....	181	
Ayres, James.....	494	
		B
Babcock, Dorcas.....	579	
Bacall, Susan	299	
Baccoon, Mary.....	581	
Bacon, Mary.....	32	
Bagley, Dorothy.....	115	
Bailey, Adams	63	
Bailey, Asa.....	209	

	PAGE		PAGE
Bailey, Caleb.....	298	Barnes, Fanny.....	351
Bailey, Emma Florence.....	426	Barnes, Jesse T.....	374
Bailey, Ruth.....	186	Barnes, John.....	578
Bailey, Sarah.....	578	Barnes, Susan.....	121
Bailey, Sarah Paxton.....	397	Barney, Mary.....	336
Bailey, Seth.....	209	Barney, Anna L.....	490
Baker, Hannah.....	41	Barrell, Mary.....	31
Baker, Harry.....	564	Barrell, Mary.....	80
Baker, Joshua.....	72	Barret, George L.....	227
Baker, Joseph.....	234	Barrett, Lucy.....	240
Baker, Mary.....	59	Barrett, William Dyer.....	409
Baker, Mary.....	232	Barron, Thomas.....	443
Baker, Snow.....	139	Barron, William A.....	516
Baker, William King.....	367	Barrows, Melinda Peck.....	335
Balch, Benjamin.....	50	Barry, Charles C.....	298
Balcom, Rachel.....	339	Barry, Frank E.....	581
Baldwin, Charles.....	303	Barstow, Abby E.....	243
Baldwin, Elizabeth Adelaide.....	315	Barstow, Charles.....	243
Baldwin, Harris.....	457	Barstow, Elizabeth.....	49
Baldwin, Luke.....	188	Barstow, Elizabeth.....	460
Baldwin, Mary Ellen.....	315	Barstow, Gideon.....	97
Baldwin, Samuel.....	95	Barstow, Mary.....	398
Ball, Dolly.....	168	Barstow, Nathaniel.....	184
Ballagh, John C.....	496	Barter, Franklin A.....	528
Ballou, David.....	108	Bartholomew, A. L.....	413
Ballou, Mabel.....	472	Bartlett, Edith Isabelle.....	554
Bampton, Mary.....	65	Bartlett, Eliza.....	400
Bangs, Jennie Frances.....	452	Bartlett, Mary Ellen.....	280
Banks, William Henry.....	276	Bartlett, William.....	209
Barber, Benjamin C.....	176	Bartol, Samuel.....	235
Barker, Celia.....	455	Barton, Porter E.....	254
Barker, Deborah.....	90	Basey, Daisy Clinton.....	552
Barker, Isaac.....	49	Bash, Susan L.....	410
Barker, Jesse S.....	395	Bassett, Emily.....	500
Barker, John.....	26	Bassett, Harriet A.....	548
Barker, Josiah.....	367	Bassett, Kate A.....	502
Barker, Samuel.....	27	Bassett, Mary G.....	372
Barker, Ursula T.....	395	Bassett, Susan E.....	501
Barker, Walter Stephen.....	525	Bates, Amos Binney.....	274
Barker, William.....	226	Bates, Adeline L.....	245
Barker, William S.....	435	Bates, Elizabeth.....	37
Barley, Prudence Rebecca.....	490	Bates, Grace.....	74
Barlow, Frederick.....	238	Bates, Hannah L.....	374
Barlow, Harriet Reed.....	323	Bates, Joshua.....	74
Barnaby, Samuel Gardner.....	339	Bates, Martha.....	213
Barnard, Betsey.....	297	Bates, Mary.....	36
Barnes, Arwilda.....	242	Bates, Ruth.....	78
Barnes, Celia.....	79	Bates, Urban.....	157
Barnes, Cornelius.....	79	Bates, Zibiah.....	63

	PAGE		PAGE
Battell, A. E.....	234	Billings, William S.....	521
Baxter, Caroline Lewis.....	511	Binney, Charles.....	212
Baylies, Hodijah.....	101	Binney, Mary.....	119
Baylies, Nicholas.....	121	Binney, Sarah Stowell.....	374
Bayley, Amasa.....	46	Bird, Mary L.....	448
Beal, Alfred.....	256	Bissell, Mary J.....	319
Beal, Betsy Pratt.....	234	Black, Melvina A.....	396
Beal, Deborah.....	83	Blackwood, James.....	163
Beal, Elizabeth.....	63	Blackwood, William.....	163
Beal, Eunice.....	172	Blaisdell, Harriet P.....	493
Beal, George Edward.....	392	Blake, E. Wilson.....	534
Beal, H. M.....	566	Blake, Grace C.....	567
Beal, Hammond J.....	534	Blake, Sophia F.....	454
Beal, Jemima.....	78	Blake, Sally.....	314
Beal, John.....	213	Blanchard, Fred.....	520
Beal, Lucy.....	58	Blanchard, George.....	450
Beal, Lydia.....	163	Blanchard, Hannah.....	76
Beal, Sophronia W.....	264	Blanchard, Nathaniel.....	76
Beale, Helen.....	437	Blanchard, Osias.....	136
Bean, Laura E.....	514	Blodgett, Addie.....	391
Bean, Lucretia.....	363	Blood, Mary.....	190
Bear, Helen Jane.....	490	Blöte, Martin C.....	508
Beardsley Cyn tha.....	470	Bodily, Benjamin.....	206
Beattie, Mary.....	405	Bohonan, Ananiah.....	115
Becker, Mary E.....	511	Boit, Edward Darby.....	460
Beckwith, John B.....	412	Bolles, Johanna.....	225
Beckwith, Philo.....	303	Bolles, John D.....	532
Beers, Frank.....	502	Bonney, Hannah.....	162
Beeson, James Orval.....	575	Bonney, Joel.....	244
Bemis, Isaac D.....	562	Bordwett, Peter.....	197
Bender, Georgie H.....	497	Rostwick, Mary Ann.....	294
Bennet, Annis	338	Bourret, Edward C.....	293
Bennett, Clarissa Virginia...	355	Bouton, Christopher B.....	358
Benson, Rebecca.....	335	Bouton, Christopher C.....	518
Benson, Sarah Lorella.....	492	Bouton, E. H.....	386
Benson Sewell.....	455	Bouvé, Ephraim Osborn.....	151
Bentley, Cynthia.....	494	Bowen, Elizabeth.....	575
Benton, Orlando M.....	496	Bowen, Fannie E.....	407
Betts, Sarah.....	562	Bowen, James.....	251
Beveridge, Robert.....	444	Bowen, John.....	53
Bibby, George Washington..	417	Bowen, Thomas.....	237
Bickford, David H.....	536	Bowen, William.....	406
Bickford, Thomas.....	216	Bowers, Luke Horace.....	274
Bidwell, Birdsey J.....	306	Bowker, Clementina.....	256
Bidwell, Lottie.....	305	Bowker, D. C.....	479
Bigelow, Henry Nelson.....	328	Bowker, Desire.....	211
Bigelow, Sarah.....	170	Bowker, John Wilson.....	549
Billings, Jane C.....	227	Bowker, Joshua.....	113
Billings, Jerome.....	174	Bowker, Perez J.....	153

	PAGE		PAGE
Boyce, Charles Augustus	433	Brown, Freeloze	199
Boyd, James	238	Brown, Gertrude	574
Boyden, Peter	170	Brown, Mary Ann	493
Boyer, Peter	581	Brown, Mary Lawrence	353
Boylington, Eliza A.	300	Brown, William	476
Boynton, Henry	397	Bruce, Marcia E.	517
Boylston, Hannah	75	Brush, John	375
Brace, Aurora	114	Brush, Milton	376
Bradford, Caroline	351	Bryant, Solomon	112
Bradman, Benjamin	284	Buck, Corlis D.	570
Bragg, Sarah	209	Buckingham, Rachel	132
Branch, Daniel	53	Buckingham, Thomas	495
Brant, Gerald Clark	476	Buckley, Mary	388
Brayton, Benjamin	202	Buckman, P. P.	368
Breck, Martha Cogswell	470	Buckman, William	76
Breck, Martha W.	465	Budd, Martha Wetherill	468
Breed, Mary D.	322	Budlong, James E.	187
Brewer, Martha C.	363	Bullard, Carrie E.	453
Bridges, Mary	127	Bullions, Alice	481
Briggs, Abby L.	530	Bullock, George Saunders	471
Briggs, Alice T.	315	Bullock, Richmond	187
Briggs, Antoinette F.	461	Bullock, Sarah	338
Briggs, Deborah	160	Burbank, Abraham	96
Briggs, Deborah Clapp	198	Burbank, David B.	365
Briggs, Elizabeth A.	502	Burbank, Elizabeth C.	264
Briggs, George P.	347	Burbank, Mary	482
Briggs, John	47	Burbee, Anson	410
Briggs, Laura	155	Burdett, Henry	167
Briggs, Lucy T.	198	Burdick, Mary H.	321
Briggs, Matthias	22	Burgess, Arabel E.	475
Briggs, Susan Frances	235	Burgess, E. G.	314
Briggs, Thomas Barker	71	Burke, Horace	399
Brigham, Abraham	168	Buake, Matilda	398
Brigham, Joseph	30	Burke, Narcissa	403
Brigham, Winslow	168	Burke, Sarah	402
Brockway, Augusta	332	Burleigh, Parker B.	434
Bromfield, Mary	51	Burlingham, Mary Amelia	489
Bronson, David	91	Burns, Peter	579
Brook, Goldie	452	Burr, Cushing	83
Brooks, Betsy	75	Burr, David	365
Brooks, Hannah Raleigh	495	Burr, John	80
Brooks, Gilbert	185	Burr, John	83
Brooks, Nathaniel	275	Burr, Mary	89
Brown, Ann S.	520	Burr, Mary	228
Brown, Asa A.	228	Burr, Silence	64
Brown, Charles E.	262	Burrell, Abraham	75
Brown, David	111	Burrell, Albert P.	421
Brown, Edward	286	Burrell, Elias A.	268
Brown, Eliza H.	538	Burrell, Isaac	261

	PAGE
Burrell, Mabel C.....	428
Burrell, Mary.....	145
Burrell, Parkhurst.....	368
Burrows, Mary.....	442
Burt, Marilla C.....	332
Butler, Alice	571
Butler, Charles W.....	319
Butler, John.....	579
Butler, La Roy.....	415

C

Cadwell, William Peter Smith	346
Calder, Grace B.....	487
Calhoun, Emma	393
Calkins, Jesse Hibberd.....	390
Caldwell, Lina.....	348
Callander, Abigail.....	202
Calwell, William Henry.....	409
Cameron, Margaret Ellen.....	446
Cameron, William.....	577
Campbell, Amos Wooden.....	503
Campbell, Anna.....	588
Campbell, Mary Ann.....	301
Campbell, Nellie N.....	399
Campbell, Philo.....	303
Campbell, Robert.....	283
Canney, Lydia Abigail.....	216
Cannovan, May.....	442
Canwell, Nellie.....	549
Carey, Augusta H.....	190
Cargill, Martha Ann.....	171
Carlton, John T.	413
Carnathan, William.....	483
Carney, Clementina.....	198
Carpenter, Chloe.....	194
Carpenter, Curtis.....	410
Carpenter, Edwin P.....	479
Carpenter, James S.....	410
Carpenter, Josephine.....	490
Carpenter, Lunan.....	410
Carpenter, Sue.....	443
Carpenter, William Henry ..	437
Carr, Amelia	333
Carr, Lyman D.....	340
Carroll, Nancy Page.....	267
Carter, James.....	378
Carter, Lucy.....	176
Carver, Mira Washburn.....	204

	PAGE
Cary, George B.....	181
Case, Lyman G.....	458
Case, Lyman Grant.....	456
Cass, George N.....	480
Caswell, George.....	132
Cates, M. J.....	537
Chafey, Martha S	307
Chafin, Minerva.....	372
Chamberlain, Olive.....	339
Chamberlain, Zeruiah.....	139
Chandler, Cora.....	421
Chandler, Mary.....	235
Chandler, Rachel.....	235
Chandler, Wadsworth.....	461
Chapin, Martha.....	155
Chaplin, Richard.....	330
Chapman, Lucy.....	203
Chase, Abel.....	137
Chase, Abigail.....	237
Chase, Anna J.....	395
Chase, Darius.....	112
Chase, Elizabeth.....	112
Chase, Emma.....	490
Chase, Hannah.....	235
Chase, Otho W.....	457
Chauncy, Mary.....	52
Cheney, Frank.....	324
Cheney, Sarah A.....	411
Cherny, Helen E.....	524
Cherny, Leonice.....	524
Chick, Harriet.....	276
Chick, Mary Elizabeth.....	431
Chick, Sarah.....	137
Chickering, Horatio.....	184
Child, Charles Tripler.....	575
Chittenden, Sarah Hardiug...	342
Choate, Frank.....	411
Choate, Mary Frances.....	364
Church, Mary.....	207
Church, William.....	318
Churchill, Jesse.....	264
Churchill, Joseph R.	290
Chute, Frank S.....	429
Clapp, Hannah.....	71
Clapp, Lucy A.....	545
Clapp, Maria F.....	267
Clapp, Robert.....	569
Clapp, Sarah Austin.....	369
Clark, Amy.....	563

	PAGE		PAGE
Clark, Augusta	237	Cook, Leander B	556
Clark, Edward	580	Cook, Lydia	68
Clark, Elizabeth T	288	Cook, Peleg	205
Clark, Ellen	462	Cooke, Hannah	101
Clark, Ellen F	397	Cooke, Sarah Shepard	321
Clark, Huldah	477	Cooke, William	187
Clark, Mary M.	476	Coolidge, Elisha	87
Clark, Seth	137	Cooper, Charles	233
Clarke, William Mathis	351	Cooper, Elizabeth Dutton	325
Clay, Elizabeth Carr	332	Copeland, Joseph	76
Clemens, Caroline	318	Corbett, John M.	220
Cleveland, Levi	291	Corbett, Sarah Elizabeth	421
Cleveland, Rebecca	79	Corey, Charles	297
Cleveland, Rebecca	160	Corey, Jonas	415
Cleveland, Winfield Scott ..	524	Corliss, Dorothy	478
Cloutier, A. P.	442	Cornelius, Sarah C	347
Cobb, Eliza	314	Corthell, Gustavus Bennett ..	419
Cobb, Lyman	304	Corthell, Margaret J.	222
Cobb, Martha F	264	Cortis, William Percy	525
Cobb, Silas Henry	264	Cotton, Elizabeth	32
Cobleigh, Emma	478	Cotton, Mary	48
Cochran, Thomas	185	Covey, Emery H.	339
Cochrane, Ethel	459	Cowles, H. E. S.	513
Cochrane, Matthew Pollock ..	446	Cox, Lillian M.	554
Codman, Stephen	95	Coy, C. H.	355
Coffin, Peter	56	Crabtree, Benjamin	316
Coffin, Thomas Sheafe	180	Craddock, Alice Maud	398
Coit, Richard	348	Craig, William	294
Colbath, Sarah A	365	Crain, Rhoda	410
Colby, Philip N	267	Crane, Thomas R	409
Cole, Charles	403	Crawford, Charles A	307
Cole, Theodore Charles	535	Creager, Charles E.	500
Colesworthy, Mary	112	Croade, Hannah	105
Colesworthy, Sarah	57	Croade, Ruth	38
Collamore, Abigail	183	Croade, Ruth	82
Collamore, Elizabeth	182	Croade, Thomas	54
Collamore, Enoch	154	Crocker, Alvah	365
Collins, Benjamin	216	Crocker, Hannah	78
Colman, Carrie E	474	Cromwell, Frances	408
Cone, Lyman	251	Crook, D. W.	406
Conner, D. E.	400	Crosby, Waterman	131
Connfelt, Adelaide Blanche ..	558	Cross, Abidah	108
Connolly, Louisa Catherine ..	96	Cross, Jennie	339
Conway, Ralph	185	Crossman, Joseph	238
Cook, Charles Albert	274	Crossman, Martha	236
Cook, Charlotte Waddington ..	580	Crouse, Enos	249
Cook, Edna A	508	Crouse, Naomi	539
Cook, Isaac	179	Crowell, Katharine Stone	571
Cook, John C	497	Cruikshank, Alexander	387

	PAGE
Cumming, Ellen.....	230
Cumming, P. H.	389
Cummings, George.....	256
Cummings, Sarah.....	302
Cunningham, Ephraim May,	150
Cunningham, Zabdiel A.....	325
Currier, Clara Lawrence	434
Curtis, Hannah	455
Curtis, Harriet N.....	270
Curtis, James.....	71
Curtis, Kezia	185
Curtis, Melzar	155
Curtis, Michael.....	154
Curtis, Rachel	155
Cushman, Elizabeth.....	111
Cushman, Julius.....	461
Cushman, Rowland.....	73
Cushman, Spenser	182
Cutler, Mary.....	478
Cutler, Mamie.....	307
Cutler, Otis.....	411

D

Dagget, Franklin.....	403
Daliley, Mary.....	155
Dakin, Mary Bathsheba.....	263
Dame, Amelia	308
Dame, Jabez.....	218
Damon, Agnes Isabella.....	391
Damon, Daisy Agnes.....	397
Damon, Sarah.....	366
Dana, Benjamin.....	147
Danforth, Joshua	206
Daniels, Dorcas.....	176
Daniels, Elizabeth.....	57
Daniels, Unity Myra	357
Darling, John G	410
Darling, Lucy	168
Darling, Samuel.....	45
Davenport, William	144
Davidson, Harriet P.....	271
Davis, Abram.....	197
Davis, Alice.....	452
Davis, Clara.....	450
Davis, Eva.....	581
Davis, Hannah	76
Davis, Joseph.....	310
Davis, Mary.....	343

	PAGE
Davis, Mary	396
Davis, Thomas	484
Davis, Thomas Appleton.....	232
Davol, Albert	457
Dawes, James W	147
Dean, David.....	337
Dean, Francis W	454
Dean, Joshua W.....	284
Dean, Laurretta.....	318
Dean, Sally.....	164
Deane, Eliab.....	132
Deane, Thomas B.....	242
Dearborn, Simeon.....	156
Dearborn, William Hooper...	302
DeCosta, Percy S.....	450
Deland, Arthur.....	485
Dellaway, Caroline.....	176
Denning, Mary Wilson.....	251
Dennington, Elizabeth.. .	583
Dennison, Bradbury.....	361
Dennison, Harlan P.....	524
Dennison, Lucretia.....	210
Denniston, Juliana H.....	230
Derbyshire, George Audley..	442
Derning, Alonzo.....	331
Derning, Alonzo.....	484
De Sano, Ida.....	390
Devol, Bathsheba.....	148
Dewey, Katharine Virginia..	467
Dewitt, Jane	453
Dexter, Asa Allen.....	507
Dexter, Mamie Frances.....	574
Dexter, Mary.....	102
Dexter, Mary.....	191
Dexter, Susan, Prescott ...	459
Dexter, Thomas S.....	490
Dickerson, Susan.....	232
Dickinson, Myra.....	458
Dickinson, Charles P.....	414
Dickson, Henry A.....	483
Dillaway, Lydia Vaux..	276
Dillingham, Abigail.....	316
Dimick, Abigail.....	113
Dixon, Emma.....	542
Dickson, W. A	517
Dizer, Clara A.....	547
Doane, Elisha.....	99
Doane, Hannah.....	35
Doane, Lucina.....	285

	PAGE		PAGE
Doane, William Edward.....	212	Dwelley, Lennuel	77
Dobson, Maria S	542	Dwinell, Llewellyn E.....	452
Dobson, Sarah	542	Dyar, Sarah Jane	300
Dodge, Ephraim.	457	Dye, Mary Bacon	550
Dodge, Mehetabel	183	Dyer, James.....	136
Doe, George S.....	254	Dyer, Jane	74
Dolly, Mary Ann.....	394	Dyer, Lucy	179
Donald, Lizzie.....	580	Dyer, Mary.....	71
Donaldson, Sereno Edwards.	491	Dyer, Thirza J.....	480
Donehue, Frank Sevyne ...	437		
Donnelly, Joseph Bernard ...	509	E	
Dohohoe, Rosser.....	495	Eadie, Kate E.....	408
Dorby, Eleazer.	29	Eager, George Russell	279
Dorr, Eunice Colby.....	273	Eames, Elizabeth Bates.....	466
Dorwin, Canfield.....	453	Eames, Laura T.....	423
Dow, Lydia.....	206	Eastman, Cyrus	293
Doyle, Benjamin	137	Eastman, Ebenezer.....	282
Doyle, C. W.....	498	Eastman, Mary.....	332
Drew, Lydia.....	165	Eastman, Thomas.....	127
Drew, Thomas	269	Eastman, Thomas.....	292
Drinkwater, Ellen	432	Eaton, Shepherd Freeman P.	392
Drinkwater, Martha L.....	77	Ecklin, Mary J.	545
Drown, Francis.....	368	Eckstein, Oscar.....	287
DuBois, John Butler.....	242	Eddy, Mary.....	404
Dudley, M. Elizabeth.	515	Edes, Richard Sullivan.....	288
Dulany, Olivia Donaldson....	459	Edgerton, Erastus	253
Duly, Charles.....	135	Edmands, John Wiley.....	409
Duly, Rachal.....	135	Edmands, Rebecca	252
Dummer, Charles H.....	286	Edson, Mary.....	526
Dunbar, Patience	80	Edwards, Alexander.....	555
Dunbar, Sarah Ann.....	223	Edwards, Ethalinda.....	364
Duncan, Athalana Golderman	525	Eells, Nathaniel	29
Duncan, George H.....	379	Eimbeck, Emma A.....	396
Duncan, Harry	569	Elderkin, Eunice.....	132
Dunham, Charles.....	350	Eldredge, Hezekiah.....	293
Dunham, Henry.....	401	Eldridge, Grace Nettleton...	471
Dunham, Joseph M	394	Elliott, Caroline M.....	263
Dunham, Sarah H	467	Elliott, Henry.....	216
Dunlop, Catherine	295	Ellis, Elizabeth F.....	412
Dunlop, Christine Jane	549	Ellis, Elvina V.....	315
Dunlop, John.	239	Ellis, Francis Asbury	519
Dunn, George B	434	Ellis, Samuel.....	254
Dunn, George H.....	532	Ellison, Andrew.....	122
Dunning, Mary.....	175	Ely, Ralph.....	563
Dunstan, Timothy	115	Emerson, Jesse.....	491
Durfee, Minnie J.....	492	Emerson, Mary W.....	113
Durham, Henry.....	530	Emery, Bathsheba.....	136
Durham, Joseph J.....	432	Emery, Hattie Sophia	544
Dust, Fleanore Wilhelmina..	438		

	PAGE
Emery, Jacob	61
Emery, Joseph	185
Emery, Mehitable	136
Essick, R. M.	413
Estabrooks, Joseph	183
Estabrooks, Nathaniel C.	313
Estes, Stephen	218
Estudillo, Maria Dolores G.	316
Esty, W. C.	172
Evans, Artemesia	332
Everett, Ollie	519
Everson, Lydia	82
Ewer, Henry S.	264
Eyre, George L.	206

F

Facey, William	516
Fairbrother, Patience	111
Fairchild, J. Blair	460
Fairfield, Calvin P.	113
Fall, Stephen	123
Fancy, Rebecca	403
Farley, Alfred	294
Farley, Gustavus	324
Farnham, Leroy	198
Farnham, Sarah Maria	343
Farnsworth, Elizabeth M.	559
Farnsworth, Thomas F.	168
Farquhar, Rollin	461
Farrar, Helen M.	425
Farrar, Rufus	152
Farrar, Sarah	144
Farrington, Annette	507
Farrington, Mary E.	544
Farrow, Abiel	113
Faxon, William	186
Faxon, William	319
Fay, Julia	243
Fearing, Abel	124
Fearing, Abel	264
Fearing, Albert	121
Fearing, Benjamin D.	147
Fearing, Ebenezer C.	255
Fearing, Ezekiel	265
Fearing, George Jacob	247
Fearing, Hawkes	538
Fearing, Henry	375
Fearing, Israel	221

	PAGE
Fearing, Lydia	44
Fearing, Lydia	157
Fearing, Mercy	125
Fearing, William	425
Fearing, William	436
Fellers, George	294
Fellows, William Edward ..	549
Felton, Lucy	84
Ferguson, Olive F.	304
Fernald, Elizabeth	282
Fernald, Sarah A.	244
Ffoulke, Charles M.	544
Fillebrown, William	366
Finney, Alfred L.	479
Finnie, Ellen	577
Finnie, Mary Ann	578
Fish, Betsey	168
Fish, Tabitha	67
Fisher, Caleb	89
Fisher, Clara E.	380
Fisher, Onesiphorous	76
Fiske, Betsey	282
Fiske, Herbert A.	411
Fiske, William E.	411
Fitch, James L.	484
Flagg, Benjamin	244
Flagg, Gershom	143
Fletcher, Annie	513
Fletcher, Deborah	103
Fletcher, Harriet Clarke	418
Fletcher, Josephine	435
Fletcher, Josiah	150
Fletcher, Lelia A.	317
Fletcher, Mary E.	368
Fletcher, William	30
Flint, Benjamin	354
Floyd, Rose	566
Fogg, Nathaniel S.	521
Fogg, William	243
Fogler, Mary C.	519
Folger, Josephine Della	458
Follett, Nancy	321
Folsom, Josiah	122
Folson, Margaret E.	542
Foote, Enoch	208
Forbes, Franklin	328
Forbes, Katharine Louise ..	383
Ford, Abigail	50
Ford, Elizabeth	250

	PAGE
Gifford, Abbie	378
Gilbert, Fannie	457
Gilbert, Lucy	114
Gilbert, Philena Jane	390
Gilchrist, Martha R.	326
Gilchrist, Mary Jane	347
Giles, John T.	466
Giles, Timothy	163
Gilhooney, Anna	378
Gilkel, John	125
Gilkey, Harriet Jacob	220
Gilkey, Jacob	156
Gilkey, Philip	156
Gill, Abigail	196
Gilman, Ludia	23
Gilman, Mary B.	366
Given, J. P.	368
Glazier, Mary	155
Glisan, Jennie	231
Goddard, Josiah Ripley,	367
Godfrey, Betsy	112
Goldrup, John Milton	572
Goodale, Eliza	203
Goodale, Mary	188
Goodale, Nathan	104
Goodenough, C. Jay	501
Goodhue, Francis A.	516
Goodhue, Patty	282
Goodno, Daniel	243
Goodrich, Abbie	362
Goodrich, Eliza A.	340
Goodrich, Emma	496
Goodrich, Jane	339
Goodspeed, Clara B.	415
Goodwin, Elizabeth	243
Goodyear, Annie	531
Goold, Joseph	373
Gordon, Ariel	503
Gorham, Priscilla	165
Gould, Augustus Addison. .	181
Gould, Miriam E.	339
Gould, Newell	226
Goulding, Sarah	84
Gourley, Mary	422
Gove, Andrew J.	259
Graham, Ephraim	191
Graham, Florence.	442
Grandgent, Charles H.	475
Granger, Susan Arabella....	359

	PAGE
Graupner, Catherine C.	281
Gray, Elizabeth	70
Gray, Helen	585
Gray, Sarah Haradon	390
Greeley, Eliphalet	76
Green, Carrie	560
Green, Fanny	377
Green, Francis M.	473
Green, Francis Matthews. .	472
Green, Katherine A.	569
Green, Myrick	131
Green, Prudence Moore	483
Green, Rachel	246
Greene, Eliza	102
Greene, Samuel	102
Greenough, John J.	515
Greenwood, Hannah	42
Gregory, Emily A.	339
Gregory, Ira	193
Gregory, Susan H.	297
Greild, Lucy A.	351
Grey, Jane	205
Gridley, Mary	251
Griffin, Ina G.	439
Griffin, Jeremiah	137
Griffin, Mary	236
Griffith, Elizabeth	284
Griggs, Alonzo	375
Grinnell, Fannie Leslie	459
Griswold, Inez M.	492
Griswold, William G.	490
Groce, John D.	375
Groce, Lewis	125
Groce, Samuel L.	366
Grosvenor, Ellen Douglas. .	380
Grover, Mary Frances	454
Groves, Emma Julia	433
Gurney, Sarah	244

H

Hadley, Jesse H.	470
Hagar, Bigelow	298
Haight, Caroline H.	343
Haight, William	197
Halbin, George A.	563
Hale, Eliza C. P.	309
Hale, Hortense	458
Hall, Charles	561

	PAGE
Hall, Eben.....	400
Hall, Elizabeth Sargent.....	484
Hall, James.....	404
Hall, Joseph.....	404
Hall, Linville J.....	279
Hall, Martha S.....	237
Hall, Martin Ellsworth.....	573
Hallaham, D. F.....	442
Hallenbeck, Charles.....	396
Hallet, Emeline.....	186
Hani, Mary Elizabeth.....	525
Hamblin, Sarah.....	569
Hamilton, Clara Jane.....	508
Hamilton, Elizabeth.....	241
Hamilton, Lucy E.....	552
Hamn, G. W.....	485
Hammond, Alice.....	225
Hammond, Elizabeth Lisle...	270
Hampton, Blanche.....	518
Hand, William.....	531
Hannon, Lucy S.....	234
Hannum, Achsabe Curtis.....	496
Hanson, Hannah.....	123
Hanson, Sarah.....	122
Harding, Ida Elizabeth.....	430
Harlan, George C.....	314
Harlow, Patience.....	131
Harmon, Evaline N.....	523
Harrington, Charles A.....	406
Harrington, Lucy.....	169
Harrington, William.....	106
Harris, Adelbert Smith.....	559
Harris, Bethiah Jane.....	520
Harris, Elizabeth.....	310
Harris, Mark.....	138
Harris, Stephen.....	102
Hart, Mary.....	237
Hartley, William.....	584
Hartwell, Chastine.....	163
Harvey, John.....	137
Harvey, Melanie.....	570
Haslett, Lou.....	560
Hastings, Lydia.....	168
Hatch, Abigail.....	118
Hatch, Caroline.....	155
Hatch, Harriet Webb.....	556
Hatch, Horatio.....	149
Hatch, Lemuel B.....	182
Hatch, Lydia.....	59

	PAGE
Hatch, Olive Wade.....	546
Hatch, Sally.....	234
Hatch, Walter.....	155
Hathaway, John.....	185
Hatmaker, Benjamin R.....	563
Haven, James H.....	292
Hawes, Sarah.....	102
Hawke, Hannah.....	25
Hawke, Sarah.....	24
Hawkes, Jeremiah W.....	521
Hawkins, Gardner, P.....	415
Haycock, Ernest.....	404
Hayden, Sarah J.....	390
Hayes, Charles.....	555
Hayes, Nancy.....	217
Hayes, Rachel Griffin.....	361
Hayes, Sarah.....	76
Hayes, Tamsin.....	122
Haynes, H. H.....	364
Hayward, Gideon.....	78
Hayward, Mary.....	457
Hayward, Webster G.....	530
Hayward, William Pliny.....	426
Hazeltine, Hannah.....	114
Hazeltine, Moses.....	486
Hazeltine, Sally.....	332
Healey, Nancy P.....	282
Healey, Jefferson.....	211
Heath, A.....	321
Heath, Elizabeth.....	141
Hebard, Mary.....	564
Hedges, Silas.....	149
Heineman, Theodore H.....	580
Heines, Bertha.....	406
Hemphill, Emeline A.....	278
Hender, Eva.....	368
Henderson, Eva.....	494
Hendron, Emma.....	387
Henry, Grace.....	443
Hensley, Dora.....	470
Herrick, Joseph.....	27
Hersey, Benjamin.....	159
Hersey, Caleb Francis.....	269
Hersey, Caroline Frances.....	421
Hersey, Cotton.....	130
Hersey, Deborah C.....	125
Hersey, Ebed.....	64
Hersey, Edmund.....	223
Hersey, Henry.....	269

	PAGE		PAGE
Hersey, Jacob.....	130	Hobart, Arthur E.....	261
Hersey, Joanna K.....	154	Hobart, Bela.....	374
Hersey, John.....	158	Hobart, Ebed.....	223
Hersey, Jonathan.....	66	Hobart, Edmund.....	129
Hersey, Joshua.....	271	Hobart, Edmund.....	130
Hersey, Lucy.....	269	Hobart, Elizabeth.....	221
Hersey, Mabel Allen.....	574	Hobart, Elizabeth.....	223
Hersey, Margaret.....	127	Hobart, Emma	222
Hersey, Martha	246	Hobart, Peter.....	65
Hersey, Mary	424	Hobart, Thomas.....	373
Hersey, Priscilla S.....	130	Hobart, William Henry.....	263
Hersey, Samuel F.....	130	Hobbs, Hiram Hay.....	310
Hersey, Seth.....	160	Hodgdon, Catherine Heath..	448
Hersey, Seth Stowers	261	Hodge, Euphemia	203
Hersey, Seth Stowers	428	Hodgkins, Celia Persis.....	555
Hersey, Thomas.....	78	Hodkinson, Kate H.....	450
Hersey, Webster.....	269	Hoey, William	420
Hewes, John.....	541	Hoffman, Maria E	155
Higbee, Charles.....	268	Holbrook, Delia B.....	370
Higby, Pitt.....	305	Holbrook, Ellen M.....	354
Higgins, Abigail S	173	Holbrook, George Boutell....	391
Higgins, Edmund.....	70	Holbrook, Lois S.....	350
Higgins, Hannah Lewis.....	277	Holbrook, Sarah.....	232
Higgins, Harriet Ann.....	428	Hollis, John.....	372
Higgins, Lulie Evelyn.....	464	Hollis, John Adams.....	372
Higgins, Susan.....	173	Holman, Silas.....	313
Higginson, Henry	311	Holmes, Augusta Child.....	430
Hill, Asa Lucius	232	Holmes, Dimis H.....	517
Hill, Elizabeth Titcombe....	444	Holmes, Ebenezer	225
Hill, Hannah Russell.....	153	Holmes, Elizabeth.....	48
Hill, John H.....	567	Holmes, Lewis	367
Hill, John L.....	215	Holmes, Lucy A.....	392
Hill, Nancy W.....	355	Holmes, Mary S.....	315
Hill, Spencer R.....	523	Holmes, Nathaniel	28
Hill, Thomas	30	Holstead, Henrietta R.....	404
Hillabrant, Minnie	561	Holt, Alphaenia.....	443
Hills, Samuel.....	53	Holt, Grenville M.....	580
Hinckley, Isabella.....	202	Holt, Laura	366
Hinckley, William S	121	Hooper, John.....	216
Hine, Harry H.....	304	Hooper, Sarah.....	360
Hine, Margaret.....	306	Hooper, Warren D.	484
Hinman, Mary Ella.....	430	Hoover, Margaret.....	205
Hinson, Thomas W	147	Hopkins, Mary.....	402
Hitchcock, Katherine.....	462	Hopkinson, Mary F.....	456
Hoag, John I.....	340	Hopwood, Amarylla G.....	558
Hoag, Lovina	502	Horton, Hannah.....	187
Hoag, Solomon.....	130	Hoskins, Samuel.....	355
Hoar, Ella L.....	350	Hough, Oscar E	546
Hobart, Amanda Frances....	257	Hough, She'don L.....	581

	PAGE
Houghton, Daniel Sterne. . .	227
Houghton, Lewis Sanford... 564	
House, Betty..... 72	
House, Jared..... 174	
House, Julia..... 226	
House, Sarah..... 31	
Hovey, Hiram B..... 332	
Howard, Amos..... 411	
Howard, Charles..... 196	
Howard, Gertrude..... 498	
Howes, Eunice..... 238	
Howland, F. P..... 182	
Howland, Joanna..... 223	
Hoxie, Phcebe Swift..... 533	
Hoyt, Hannah..... 362	
Hoyt, Mary..... 452	
Hoyt, Mary Chace..... 517	
Hoyt, William..... 209	
Hudson, Bridner..... 556	
Hudson John O..... 243	
Hudson, Lizzie..... 526	
Hudson, Sarah..... 243	
Huggupp, Bessie..... 427	
Hugins, Clara B..... 515	
Hulick, John Wilber..... 400	
Humphrey, Charles T. A.... 479	
Humphrey, James..... 219	
Humphrey, Lucy..... 219	
Humphrey, Mary..... 159	
Humphrey, Priscilla V..... 255	
Humphrey, Sarah..... 73	
Humphrey, Sylvender B.... 486	
Humphrey, Timothy..... 331	
Hunnewell, William..... 170	
Hunt, Ann..... 56	
Hunt, Betsey..... 146	
Hunt, Sarah E..... 280	
Huntingdon, Grace..... 479	
Huntley, Emma F..... 482	
Hurd, Frank Webster..... 486	
Huske, Ann..... 180	
Hutchins, Catherine..... 296	
Hutchinson, Louisa..... 197	
Hutchinson, Nellie D..... 465	
Hyatt, Clara..... 342	
Hyatt, George W..... 197	
Hyde, Arsenath..... 217	

I

	PAGE
Ide, William Tiffany.....	336
Irving, Francis D.....	371
Isherwood, Ann M.....	230
Israel, Robert W.....	312

J

	PAGE
Jackman, Abigail.....	207
Jackman, Ophelia.....	137
Jackson, Fanny Cabot.....	181
Jackson, S. L.....	231
Jackson, Walter E.....	502
Jacob, Cynthia Cushing.....	270
Jacob, David.....	25
Jacob, Deborah.....	30
Jacob, Elizabeth.....	23
Jacob, Jael.....	28
Jacob, Jael.....	37
Jacob, John.....	157
Jacob, John.....	26
Jacob, John.....	264
Jacob, Lydia..	36
Jacob, Lydia.....	124
Jacob, Mary.....	43
Jacob, Sarah.....	22
Jacob, Sarah.....	264
Jacobs, Betsy.....	273
Jacobs, Deborah.....	152
Jacobs, Deborah.....	214
Jacobs, E. Augustus.....	263
Jacobs, Fanny Adams.....	426
Jacobs, George Franklin...	267
Jacobs, Grace Ann.....	418
Jacobs, Joseph.....	401
Jacobs, Joshua.....	159
Jacobs, Jotham.....	145
Jacobs, Mary.....	266
James, Almira C.....	547
James, Edward Holton.....	459
James, Florence H.....	437
James, W. F.....	252
Jameson, Alice.....	580
Jaques, James.....	411
Jarvis, Samuel T.....	314
Jarvis, Susan Barrett.....	187
Jay, Sarah.....	209
Jenckes, John.....	187

	PAGE
Jenckes, Mary	102
Jenckes, William	200
Jenkins, Deidamia.....	477
Jenkins, Betsy A.....	264
Jenkins, Desire.....	88
Jenks, Leslie Hall	487
Jennerson, Mary E	537
Jennings, Allen Gary.....	545
Jepson, Samuel.....	202
Jernegan, Jared	157
Jerome, Nancy M.....	413
Jewett, Ednah	165
Jewett, Haynes.....	341
Jewett, Joseph	150
Jewett, Joseph B	204
Johnson, Albert	395
Johnson, Elizabeth.....	206
Johnson, Ellen T.....	379
Johnson, Emma	536
Johnson, Henry C	397
Johnson, John	81
Johnson, John.....	379
Johnson, Julia A.....	417
Johnson, Mary Rebecca.	463
Johnson, Sarah.....	181
Jones, Anne.....	207
Jones, Benjamin.....	222
Jones, Eliza Jane.....	274
Jones, Elmer A	394
Jones, Evaline	190
Jones, Frances.....	36
Jones, Franklin.....	426
Jones, Jacob S.....	251
Jones, Lizzie	547
Jones, Lydia.....	53
Jones, Lydia Maria	425
Jones, Mary	106
Jones, Robert Keltie	551
Jones, Robert Morrison.....	543
Jones, Sarah	124
Jones, Solomon	126
Jones, Thomas	126
Jones, Thomas.....	175
Jordan, Mary.....	39
Joseph, Hannah.....	357
Joslyn, Lucy.....	361
Josselyn, William.....	243
Joy, Lydia Maria.....	247
Joy, Susan Frances.....	402

	PAGE
K	
Kei h, Hannah B.....	171
Keith, Julia	170
Kelley, Louisa F.....	441
Kelley, Mary	413
Kelley, Michael.....	262
Kelley, William.....	122
Kellogg, Alonzo.....	258
Kellogg, Carolyn Jane.....	506
Kelly, Caroline Ellen.....	345
Kelly, Myron H.....	553
Kempton, Addie.....	541
Kempton, Ansilla	402
Kendall, John C.....	523
Kennedy, Ann M.....	439
Kennedy, Judith L.....	419
Kennedy, Robert.....	443
Kennicott, Amasa.....	380
Kent, Ezra	53
Kent, Adam T.....	568
Kessler, Sabinus.....	406
Ketcham, John	224
Ketchum, A. V.....	284
Keyes, Adeline.....	414
Kilburn, Elizabeth.....	173
Kilby, Catherine.....	33
Kilby, Richard.....	37
Kilby, William.....	127
Kimball, D. A.....	297
Kimball, Irene.....	239
Kimball, Josephine	420
King, Abbie F.....	366
King, Almira.....	373
King, Elizabeth.....	230
King, Francis C	342
King, Frederick.....	575
King, Lydia	61
King, Mehitabel.....	54
King, Verona	240
King, William Yuile.....	444
Kingman, Abel	132
Kingman, Delia.....	213
Kingman, John	74
Kinkead, Charles, R.....	476
Kinkead, Emma Lena.....	562
Knapp, John	193
Knebel, Josephine.....	566
Knights, Oreana.....	237

	PAGE		PAGE
Knox, Thomas	58	Leavitt, Elizabeth	320
Kuykendall, William T.	509	Leavitt, Ezra	126
L		Leavitt, John	190
Lacy, Martin L.	230	Leavitt, Mary	53
Ladd, William Gardner	188	Leavitt, Sally	191
Lafkin, Katherine E.	350	Leavitt, Samuel	125
Lake, Jeremy	357	Leavitt, Sarah	83
Lamb, A. F.	400	LeBaron, Joshua	285
Lamb, Marshal Dana.	564	LeBarron, Albert S.	131
Lambert, Asa	210	LeBlanc, Carrie	554
Lambert, Dorcas C.	520	Lee, Anna F.	230
Lamp, Jonas	85	Lee, Rebecca H.	356
Landers, John F.	495	Lee, Ruth	440
Lane, Caroline E.	483	Lee, William	120
Lane, Cassandana	266	Leet, Eugene D.	501
Lane, Charles B. W.	267	Leighton, Isabella C.	524
Lane, David	255	Leland, Ellen M.	543
Lane, Elizabeth	162	Lent, Ernest Stanley	430
Lane, Elizabeth Ann.	261	LeRean, Elizabeth Augusta ..	349
Lane, Hannah	341	Leslie, Frederick Charles ..	427
Lane, Josiah	267	Lester, Sarah B.	230
Lane, Julia Drew	534	Levangia, Eliza J.	421
Lane, Peter	159	Lewis, Alice M.	488
Lane, Quincy	158	Lewis, C. A.	499
Lane, Ruth	416	Lewis, David	154
Lane, Sally	341	Lewis, Ellen E.	492
Langdon, Annie E.	585	Lewis, Hannah	72
Lanning, Benjamin D.	235	Lewis, Hannah	127
Lapham, Lucinda	271	Lewis, John Briggs	530
Lapham, Lydia	259	Lewis, Rachel	43
Lapham, Mary Souther	260	Lewis, Rebecca	418
Lapham, Naomi	59	Lewis, William	127
Larimer, Ethel	406	Libbey, Belle	450
Larnard, Lavinia C.	287	Libby, Martha York	362
Larnard, May H.	287	Libby, Sarah Cordelia	393
Lasell, John	47	Lincoln, Abner	101
Lasell, Susanna	105	Lincoln, Asa	163
Latham, Abby	394	Lincoln, Bela	298
Lawrence, Eve	223	Lincoln, Benjamin	100
Lawrence, Louisa A.	433	Lincoln, Betsy	125
Lawrence, Washington	140	Lincoln, Calvin	121
Lazell, Sally	204	Lincoln, Charles Dana	174
Leary, T.	463	Lincoln, Chastine	363
Leavitt, Almira	246	Lincoln, Daniel	37
Leavitt, Benjamin	79	Lincoln, David	84
Leavitt, Charles Thomas	546	Lincoln, Daniel W.	259
Leavitt, Elijah	196	Lincoln, Elizabeth	66
		Lincoln, Elizabeth	128
		Lincoln, Elizabeth	177

	PAGE
Lincoln, Ephraim	35
Lincoln, Ezra	162
Lincoln, Gorham	212
Lincoln, Hannah	79
Lincoln, Hannah	106
Lincoln, Heman	87
Lincoln, Henry W.	212
Lincoln, Ida M.	557
Lincoln, Jonathan	63
Lincoln, Kezia	108
Lincoln, Martin	65
Lincoln, Mary	65
Lincoln, Mary Otis	325
Lincoln, Moses	127
Lincoln, Olive	66
Lincoln, Ruth	77
Lincoln, Samuel	36
Lincoln, Sarah	35
Lincoln, Sarah	67
Lincoln, Sarah	126
Lincoln, Stephen	108
Lincoln, Susanna	36
Lincoln, Walter M.	307
Lincoln, William	83
Lincoln, William Shattuck..	121
Lindley, Lue	407
Lindstrom, Gertrude	512
Litchfield, Evelyn	361
Litchfield, Francis H.	425
Litchfield, H.	361
Litchfield, Louisa	426
Litchfield, Nichols	365
Little, Ann E.	514
Little, Isaac	59
Little, John	232
Little, Polly	154
Littlejohn, Asa	236
Littlejohn, Charles	238
Littleton, Grace	464
Livingstone, Harrison	283
Long, Frank B.	495
Long, Julia	328
Look, Margaret	284
Loper, George H.	482
Loring, Abner	126
Loring, Alfred H.	260
Loring, Benjamin	30
Loring, Benjamin	36
Loring, Deborah	28

	PAGE
Loring, Enos	158
Loring, Hannah	26
Loring, Harriet	255
Loring, James	116
Loring, James I.	375
Loring, Judith	156
Loring, Leah	35
Loring, Leah	55
Loring, Lydia	156
Loring, Melatiah	373
Loring, Pyam	190
Loring, Richardson F.	266
Loring, Sally	72
Loring, Sarah	45
Loring, Sarah	110
Loring, Solomon	76
Loring, Submit	157
Loring, Thomas	25
Lothrop, Thomas	37
Loud, Ebenezer	245
Loud, Sarah Emeline	269
Louis, Anna	413
Love, Hamilton	513
Lovell, Emeline	131
Lovell, Laura Elizabeth	326
Lovell, Moodie Brock	486
Lovell, Olive	161
Low, Ruth	88
Lowell, Henry	259
Lowell, James Russell	239
Lowell, Julia C.	523
Lowne, Henrietta	532
Lukens, Ella Mabel	565
Lyman, Henry K.	437
Lynn, L. K.	568
Lynn, Mary Addie	567
Lyon, Fannie Allen	515

M

Macaulay, Lily M.	446
MacCallum, Charles F.	442
MacDougall, Ellen Myra	445
MacKenzie, Ann	407
Mackintosh, Henry B.	314
MacNutt, Edward K.	406
Madden, Lawrence	579
Maddock, Sarah	307
Magill, Emily Tennison	504

	PAGE		PAGE
Maguire, Mary Ann.....	442	May, Jennie E.....	565
Mair, William Wallace.....	462	May, Nancy Augusta.....	407
Maken, Anna M.....	552	Mayhew, Hannah.....	101
Malcolm, Douglas.....	370	Mayhew, William.....	127
Malcolm, George Frederick..	279	Maynard, Ann.....	180
Mann, Arlon.....	102	Maynard, Edwin Lambert..	511
Mann, Charlotte.....	172	Maynard, Ellen.....	482
Mann, Daisy.....	464	Mayo, Harriet.....	406
Mann, Edith.....	413	Mayo, Walter John.....	519
Mann, James.....	176	McBain, Harriette A ...	553
Mann, Joshua.....	77	McBride, Isabel.....	547
Mann, Nelson Edwin.....	392	McCarthy, Kate Young.	377
Mann, Ruth.....	128	McCauselin, Hannah.....	216
Manners, Jessie.....	501	McChesney, Floyd.....	388
Mansfield, Ezra Abbot.....	310	McClellan, Catharine Jane. .	409
Mansfield, Robert.....	427	McCobb, Frances.....	135
Manton, Henry.....	187	McCormack, Fannie....	441
Marble, Elmira.....	413	McCormick, Dulcie B.....	494
Marble, Joseph.....	58	McCowan, Earl.....	396
Marble, Nellie C.....	415	McCoy, Herbert.....	419
March, Nathaniel.....	155	McCrannels, Annie.	579
Marrcatt, Emily.....	541	McElroy, Margaret Jane....	490
Marsh, Charles A.....	456	McFarland, David.....	376
Marsh, Dennis E.....	565	McFarland, Sarah.....	263
Marsh, Elisha.....	37	McFarlin, Polly S.....	440
Marsh, Elizabeth.....	108	McGeachey, James H.....	579
Marsh, Mary.....	61	McGinty, Oliver B.....	470
Marshall, Emily C.....	492	McGrath, William.....	415
Marshall, John.....	35	McIntyre, Flora A.....	519
Marshall, William C.....	372	McKay, Donald.....	365
Marston, Mary E.....	236	McKenna, Mary Ann.....	261
Martin, Aritta.....	335	McKenny, Matthew.....	135
Martin, Avis Gail.....	519	McKenzie, Sarah Alice.....	285
Martin, Betsey.....	336	McKinley, John R.....	486
Martin, Cora L.....	573	McLean, Frances.....	503
Martin, Electa.....	485	McLeod, Mary.....	539
Martin, Elizabeth.....	61	McMahon, John.....	312
Martin, Euke ..	477	McMahon, William.....	312
Martin, Mary Sumner.....	268	McNeal, Mary.....	578
Martin, Maud.....	452	McPherson, Alexander.....	579
Martin, Felix.....	294	Mead, Estella A.....	411
Martin, William H.....	380	Melendy, George Boutell....	294
Mason, Margaret.....	134	Meredith, William C.....	371
Masterman, Emma.....	393	Mereen, Mary Ann.....	369
Matthews, Mary.....	214	Merrifield, Nathan.....	176
Maxham, Herbert O.....	333	Merrill, Abbie E.....	522
Maxon, Edward Samuel.....	557	Merrill, Fannie Whiton.....	448
Maxon, Harriet.....	334	Merrill, George S.....	365
May, Calvin Sloan.....	434	Merrill, Hazen.....	292

	PAGE
Merrill, Kitty.....	456
Merrill, Jennie.....	312
Merrill, Roger.....	209
Merrill, Sarah.....	136
Merrills, Giles.....	61
Merritt, Ellen M.....	298
Merritt, Frank.....	306
Merritt, Sarah.....	257
Merwin, A. G.....	376
Messenger, Edward C.....	212
Middlemas, John.....	249
Miles, Deborah.....	330
Miller, Alden.....	317
Miller, Eliza H.....	378
Miller, James.....	137
Miller, John.....	70
Miller, Maacha T.....	355
Miller, Mary Ann Alice.....	475
Miller, Mary S.....	438
Miller, Norman.....	482
Milner, Daisy Dean.....	576
Minard, Frederick.....	248
Minard, Mary.....	248
Mirsch, Eva.....	536
Mitchell, Benjamin.....	76
Mitchell, Charles F.....	320
Mitchell, Edward.....	35
Mitchell, Edward.....	79
Mitchell, Ezekiel W.....	360
Mitchell, George F.....	406
Mitchell, Jacob.....	43
Mitchell, Jeremiah.....	163
Mitchell, Lucy Whitman.....	327
Mitchell, William.....	143
Moise, Hammond.....	174
Moise, Jerry.....	168
Montgomery Eliza.....	543
Moody, Joshua.....	33
Moore, James Batchelder.....	302
Moore, Milton Greene.....	242
More, William.....	249
Morey, Webster H.....	373
Morgan, Harriet D.....	521
Morgan, Lorenzo.....	580
Morgan, Lovina.....	580
Morgan, S.....	227
Morland, John.....	283
Morley, John S.....	293
Morrill, Anna.....	359

	PAGE
Morrill, Harriet Elizabeth...	528
Morris, Grace B.....	397
Morris, Hannah.....	334
Morris, Hannah E. B.....	423
Morris, Thomas J.....	541
Morse, Anna Maria.....	275
Morse, Caroline Alice...	279
Morse, Fanny A.....	564
Morse, Henry.....	202
Morss, Eben Harris.....	441
Mortemore, Ann.....	56
Morton, Arthur Silver.....	434
Morton, Emma M.....	497
Mortou, Harriet R.....	423
Morton, John.....	137
Morton, Sarah.....	243
Mosher, Mehetabel S.....	203
Mott, Louisa B.....	255
Motz, Fred.....	580
Munroe, John.....	254
Munson, M Thaddeus.....	484
Murdock, Hiram.....	410
Murdock, Waitstil.....	440
Murray, David.....	258
Murray, Fanny.....	578
Murray, Josephine.....	578
Mustard, William.....	23
Muzer, Martha.....	22

N

Nash, Frank Wilfred.....	461
Nash, John.....	198
Nash, Julia Maria.....	521
Nash, William G.....	493
Nash, Zadock.....	74
Nation, James.....	295
Navares, Simona.....	447
Neally, John H.....	370
Neat, Susanna.....	88
Needham, Clarissa.....	197
Needham, John.....	109
Neff, Loretta.....	498
Nelson, Annie.....	584
Nelson, Ellen Elizabeth.....	379
Nelson, Eugene R.....	319
Nelson, John.....	256
Newcomb, William J.....	189
Newell, F. A.....	479

	PAGE		PAGE
Newell, George N.....	511	Olmsted, Arthur H.....	367
Newell, Nancy	143	Olmsted, D. Edward.....	499
Newham, Edward F.....	286	Olmsted, Henry J.....	498
Newman, Eleanor	337	Olmsted, Herbert C....	501
Newman, Henry	104	Olmsted, Sarah E.....	499
Newman, Sarah Catherine....	494	Olney, D.....	338
Newmarch, Mary	60	Olney, Mary Ann.....	322
Newson, Clara P.....	494	Olney, Sarah	338
Newton, Carrie Alleta.....	280	Onderdonk, Ella Harold...	513
Nicholas, Fanny.....	224	Onderdonk, Emma T.	513
Nichols, Alfred.....	366	Orcutt, HuldaH	37
Nichols, Elias.....	90	Orcutt, Martha.....	189
Nichols, Hannah.....	173	Ormsbee, Abraham....	194
Nichols, Jazaniah	63	Ormsbee, Helen.....	335
Nichols, Kate Belle....	557	Ormsbee, Syril.....	201
Nichols, Lucy.....	117	Orne, Catherine Sewell P..	188
Nichols, Martha	47	Orr, Elizabeth.....	252
Nichols, Martha.....	90	Orr, Silence.....	193
Nichols, Mary	63	Osgood, John.....	360
Nichols, Mary Ella.....	572	Osgood, Martha.....	360
Nichols, Nathaniel.....	63	Osgood Mehitable.....	61
Nichols, Ruth.....	64	Ostrander, Ada C.....	476
Nichols, Sally B.....	213	Ostrom, Hannah.....	326
Nichols, Sarah.....	41	Otis, Cushings	117
Nicholson, John M	493	Otis, James	70
Nickerson, George H.....	256	Otis, Jane E. I.....	119
Nickerson, Lois A	285	Otis, Mary	59
Nodder, John W.....	388	Otis, Mary.....	100
Nordyke, Leora.....	561	Otis, Noah.....	71
Norris, Henry Latimer.....	541	Our, Mary Binney	527
North, Sarah Elizabeth.....	498	Owen, Alice E.....	552
Northrop, D. J....	560	Owen, Dolly.....	175
Noteaware, George J	497		
Nowlin, Martha Belle.....	535		
Noyes, C. H.....	562		
Noyes, Mary E	328		
Nutting, Granville	414		
Nye, Atkinson.....	271		
Nye, Henry	271		
		P	
		Pacetti, Louis Adams.	543
		Padelford, Mary Ann	132
		Padelford, Solomon.....	132
		Page, Edward S.....	507
		Page, Lucy Jane.....	218
		Page, Mary Maria.....	218
		Paine, Charles.....	181
		Paine, Francis M.....	379
		Paine, Josephine A....	465
		Paine, Sarah.....	96
		Paine, Sarah C.....	290
		Painter, Mary	96
		Palfrey, Margaret Harvey. .	269
		Palmer, Jennie.....	467

	PAGE		PAGE
Palmer, Pamela.....	266	Peters, John.....	71
Park, Cassie.....	406	Peterson, George.....	205
Park, Richard Francis.....	456	Peterson, Martha A.....	407
Parker, Anna J.....	317	Pettengill, Blanchard Tyner..	448
Parker, Betsy.....	339	Pettingill, Stephen.....	136
Parker, Clarissa.....	147	Percy, Martha.....	135
Parker, Emily.....	405	Perkins, Alexander.....	298
Parker, Jacob.....	39	Perkins, Benjamin Garland..	135
Parker, Mary.....	69	Perkins, Fred.....	482
Parker, Mary.....	147	Perkins, Harriet M.....	424
Parker, Phebe.....	41	Perrin, Martha.....	234
Parker, Rachel Taylor.....	370	Perry, Alvan.....	132
Parker, Sarah.....	230	Perry, Dimon.....	140
Parker, William.....	237	Perry, Ida L.....	359
Parkman, Sarah.....	86	Perry, Theodore.....	142
Parmalee, Emeline.....	341	Pfulb, Mary.....	470
Parmenter, Judith.....	31	Phelan, Maria.....	393
Parrish, Ella M.....	566	Phelps, William D.....	203
Parsons, Abigail Thorts.....	361	Philbrook, Eleanor.....	120
Parsons, Frank.....	198	Philbrook, Harriet.....	165
Parsons, John D.....	508	Phillips, Christopher.....	73
Parsons, Ruth H.....	458	Phillips, Hannah.....	91
Paterson, Benjamin.....	59	Phillips, Harry L.....	528
Patterson Alma Wing.....	279	Phillips, Lee.....	562
Patterson, Anna M.....	490	Pickels, Mary C.....	33
Pattee, Emmett Nay.....	568	Pierce, Adeline.....	274
Paul, Emma.....	542	Pierce, Ellen E.....	227
Paul, Martha A.....	483	Pierce, Jane.....	198
Payne, Henry.....	586	Pierce, May.....	502
Payson, Matilda H.....	309	Pierce, Samuel.....	208
Payson, Samuel Russell.....	199	Pierce, Seth.....	131
Pearce, Thomas.....	437	Pierpont, Ebenezer.....	90
Pearson, Fannie D.....	465	Pigott, Mary.....	489
Pearson, Nellie M.....	432	Pike, John.....	372
Pearsons, Elizabeth H.....	480	Pilbeam, Jessie.....	483
Pease, Hannah C.....	259	Pillsbury, Georgiana D.....	508
Peebles, Martha.....	477	Pinkham, Dorothy.....	332
Peer, John.....	336	Pitcher, Nathaniel.....	29
Peiper, Hedwig.....	571	Pitcher, Nazareth.....	21
Peirce, Abigail.....	47	Pittman, Ethel.....	463
Peirce, Abigail.....	90	Pitzer, Dora E.....	561
Peirce, Harriet Maria.....	344	Platt, Mary Ann.....	346
Peirce, John Nelson.....	486	Plummer, Annie Stevens.....	394
Pemberton, Mary.....	29	Polley, Gertrude.....	254
Pendexter, Frances E.....	528	Polly, John.....	376
Penney, Edgar B.....	498	Pomeroy, Hannah W.....	491
Penniman, Sarah.....	234	Pomeroy, William.....	120
Peters, Alexander Chase.....	486	Pond, Hannah Smith.....	477
Peters, Edward D.....	290	Pond, Sarah Maria.....	303

	PAGE		PAGE
Pook, Mary.....	174	Puffer, John.....	270
Pool, Eliza.....	451	Pugsley, Sewall.....	425
Poole, Charles.....	232	Purdy, Corydon T.....	458
Poole, Norah A	396	Pursley, Susan.....	478
Poor, Mary Abby.....	516	Pynchon Batshua.....	91
Poor, Sally S.....	373		
Pope, Alexander ...	288	Q	
Pope, Emily.....	178	Quetting, Josef.....	227
Portecus, Douglas.....	445		
Porter, Alexander S.....	472	R	
Porter, Alexander S	473	Ralenowski, Maria Magdalena	463
Porter, Charles G.....	185	Ralph, Arthur.....	578
Porter, George.....	284	Ralph, Jennie.....	578
Porter, James.....	582	Rand, Asa.....	87
Porter, John.....	239	Randall, Anna E.....	533
Porter, Leonard.....	137	Randall, Carrie L.....	573
Porter, Samuel.....	358	Ransom, Eloise.....	226
Potter, Amy R.....	440	Ransom, James B.....	225
Potter, Ruth O. Caswell.....	199	Rawson, Elliot.....	102
Potter, Stephen.....	342	Ray, Olive.....	320
Powers, Florence Abbey... .	537	Raymond, Benjamin T.....	257
Pratt, Ebenezer.....	126	Raymond, Carrie Alice.....	529
Pratt, Edward Bigley	436	Raynes, Elizabeth..	244
Pratt, Ellen.....	233	Raynes, Mary E.....	244
Pratt, Etta G.....	411	Read, Emery Blanchard.....	554
Pratt, Isaac.....	232	Reed, Betsey.....	158
Pratt, John.....	500	Reel, Catherine.....	405
Pratt, Lavinia May.....	438	Reed, Emily H.....	401
Pratt, Mary J.....	365	Reed, Georgia Ann....	343
Pratt, Nabby.....	146	Reed, Hattie M.....	515
Pratt, Rebecca.....	146	Reed, Joseph.....	578
Pratt, Samuel.....	74	Reed, Joseph Brown.....	367
Pratt, Sarah.....	63	Reed, Lydia J.....	401
Pratt, Tabitha ..	74	Reed, Mary Hobart.....	400
Pratt, William.....	436	Reed, Rebecca.....	578
Prentice, Mary.....	45	Reed, Sarah	73
Prentiss, Edwin C.....	359	Reilly, Catherine T.....	531
Prentiss, Lily.....	456	Remick, Mary A.....	439
Prescott, Louisa.....	371	Reynolds, Alfred.....	211
Preston, Esther.....	173	Reynolds, Ann Eliza.....	252
Preston, Polly.....	173	Reynolds, Ella.....	578
Prince, Paul	76	Reynolds, Jonathan.....	127
Prince, Thomas.....	76	Reynolds, Parker	284
Prince, Zilpha M.....	455	Rhodes, William H.....	524
Pringle, Andrew.....	568	Rice, Abel Franklin.....	512
Prior, Joanna.....	204	Rice, Henry A.....	184
Pritchard, Esther.....	231	Rice, Josiah.....	256
Proctor, Jane	213		
Prowty, Elizabeth.....	168		

INDEX

lxiii

	PAGE
Rice, Sarah	169
Rice, Seth	168
Rice, William	148
Rich, Delia	275
Rich, Mary Dennis... ..	301
Richey, Theophilus.... ..	443
Richards, Charles H.....	421
Richards, Henry F	281
Richardson, Benjamin B....	208
Richardson, Charles Brooks..	454
Richardson, Ella	563
Richardson, Flora.....	303
Richardson, Lucinda.....	239
Richardson, Rhoda.....	181
Richmond, Ichabod.....	50
Richmond, Ichabod.....	59
Richmond, Joshua	90
Richmond, Sylvestie.....	25
Rickard, Mary	38
Ricketson, Charles.....	460
Riddle, John William.	323
Rideout, Frank H.....	415
Ridgley, Clay.....	497
Ring, Mattie Bell.....	471
Rinn, Elizabeth.....	584
Ripley, Ebenezer Charles....	422
Ripley, Elizabeth.....	582
Ripley, Henry	256
Ripley, Justin	265
Risley, Alice Darling.....	387
Risley, Laurens.....	227
Risley, Minerva.....	231
Robbins, Araunah.....	167
Robbins, Cornelius T.....	245
Robbins, Joseph	58
Roberts, Elizabeth	57
Robey, Mabel A	441
Robinson, Charles	41
Robinson, Hannah.....	200
Robinson, Lurana	225
Robinson, Mary	70
Robinson, Mindwell	202
Robinson, Nonie	428
Rochester, John C	406
Rodick, James.....	572
Roe, William B	483
Rogers, Elizabeth.....	135
Rogers, Evelyn R.....	522
Rogers, Lewis Leonidas.....	568

	PAGE
Rogers, Walter A.	380
Root, Susan Cushing	173
Rose, Alfred	563
Rose, George Smith	312
Rose, Irene May	422
Ross, Betsey	330
Ross, Donald	445
Ross, Lillias Jean ..	474
Ross, Margaret	483
Ross, Sarah	241
Rost, George N	251
Rourke, Margaret	587
Rouse, William	78
Router, John	582
Rucker, William Lee	512
Rugg, Herbert N	414
Rumbold, Jean	508
Rundlett, Mary C	259
Russell, Ephraim	86
Rutter, Philip	176
Rutter, Sophia	176
Ryan, John D	400

S

Safford, Henry	399
Salmond, Robert	96
Salter, Susanna	112
Sampson, Simeon	45
Sanble, Susie	301
Sands, Jennie	406
Sargent, Charles	413
Sargent, Emma	413
Saunders, Daniel	248
Saunders, Eliza	249
Savage, James	47
Savage, Thomas	47
Sawin, Daniel	182
Sawin, Jane	209
Sawyer, Daniel	39
Sawyer, Delia	312
Sawyer Hattie I.	524
Sawyer, Mary	210
Sawyer, Moses	171
Sawyer, Robert William ...	434
Sawyer, Sarah	115
Scannell, Annie Tilton	431
Shermerhorn, Mary A.	393
Schofield, D. P	131

	PAGE		PAGE
Schon, Frank B.....	404	Shieffetin, Laura G.....	322
Schuyler, Mary Ann.....	419	Shoemaker, Clayton F.....	532
Scott, Carrie.....	555	Shorey, Mary.....	332
Scott, Micah.....	235	Short, John.....	336
Scott, Mollie.....	498	Shurtleff, Elizabeth S.....	284
Scoville, Mary J.....	518	Shurtleff, Flora M.....	440
Scrafford, Gertie.....	576	Shurtleff, Peter.....	285
Scranton, Deborah.....	107	Shurtleff, Jane E.....	348
Seackling, Abigail.....	192	Shute, Charles.....	269
Seale, William H.....	366	Shute, Daniel.....	43
Seaman, John.....	579	Shute, Daniel.....	101
Seaman, John T.....	578	Shute, Daniel.....	166
Searles, Susan Lincoln.....	305	Shute, Daniel.....	266
Sears, Alphonso.....	580	Shute, Elizabeth.....	191
Sears, J. B.....	411	Shute, Henry.....	268
Sears, Septimus W.....	586	Siders, Helen Campbell.....	464
Seaver, Edwin P.....	473	Sigourney, John Cathcart.....	171
Seibert, Mary.....	499	Sigourney, Sarah B.....	171
Seiders, Martha Elizabeth.....	548	Sileck, J. S.....	307
Seley, Edwin H.....	380	Silver, Mary Elvira.....	320
Sellard, George S.....	413	Simington, Walter.....	155
Senchal, Cordelia.....	323	Simmons, Adaline A.....	429
Servass, John J.....	389	Simmons, Isaac.....	32
Severance, Charles V.....	257	Simmons, Josie D.....	540
Shackford, Emma.....	368	Simmons, Julia A.....	528
Shanks, John Cochrane.....	446	Simmons, Mary.....	146
Shannon, Lilius L.....	441	Simmons, Sarah.....	150
Shatswell, Henry K.....	397	Simpson, William.....	534
Shaw, Alvin D.....	305	Sitze, Charles.....	531
Shaw, Asa.....	331	Skillin, Arsenath J.....	363
Shaw, Benjamin.....	147	Skinner, Elbridge.....	582
Shaw, Caroline J. F.....	347	Sloan, George F.....	410
Shaw, Jacob M.....	360	Slocomb, William.....	90
Shaw, Lucretia B.....	360	Small, Ashton.....	396
Shaw, Lydia.....	201	Small, Clement.....	549
Shaw, Nancy M.....	479	Smalley, Henry C.....	331
Shaw, Susannah.....	144	Smalley, Henry C.....	485
Sheafe, Augustus.....	312	Smith, Ada Theresa.....	519
Sheafe, Augustus Willard.....	181	Smith, Alice.....	251
Sheafe, Henry.....	181	Smith, Ann White.....	229
Sheafe, Lucy Cushing.....	312	Smith, Augustus Kenley.....	407
Shearer, Samuel B.....	568	Smith, Augustus Ledyard.....	286
Sheldon, Augustus C.....	487	Smith, Bethia.....	37
Sheldon, Sarah D.....	226	Smith, Caroline.....	266
Shepard, Surdate.....	177	Smith, Caroline.....	300
Sherman, Julia.....	286	Smith, Caroline Sophia W.....	215
Sherman, Maria Louise.....	286	Smith, Carrie L.....	496
Sherman, Marshall.....	157	Smith, Dana.....	232
Sherman, Mary Jacob.....	420	Smith, Edward C.....	544

	PAGE		PAGE
Smith, Ellen.....	539	Sprague, Jonathan.....	68
Smith, Elizabeth B.....	358	Sprague, Martin.....	341
Smith, Emma.....	527	Sprague, Mary W.....	271
Smith, Emma Maria.....	525	Sprague, Nancy.....	220
Smith, Fred.....	578	Sprague, Polly.....	83
Smith, George E.....	485	Sprague, Rachel... ..	135
Smith, Hannah.....	540	Sprague, Reuben Oakman... ..	300
Smith, Harriet S.....	281	Sprague, Ruth.....	128
Smith, Helen.....	226	Spehn, Otto.....	536
Smith, Herodotus	226	Spencer, Catherine.....	318
Smith, Jennie J.....	512	Spencer, Charles.....	319
Smith, Kate.....	72	Spencer, George W.....	481
Smith, Mary L.....	485	Stackpole, David.....	156
Smith, Mary Barker.....	228	Stacy, Eliza.....	330
Smith, O. H.....	479	Stanford, Lydia.....	69
Smith, Priscilla.....	107	Stanley, Lydia O.....	241
Smith, Samuel.....	201	Stanton, Robert B.....	497
Smith, Susan.....	495	Staples, Susan.....	307
Smith, Thomas.....	36	Stark, Benjamin F.....	115
Smith, Thomas.....	314	Starr, Louis Judson.....	323
Smith, W. M. G.....	541	Stearns, Mary.....	189
Snow, Ephraim.....	256	Stearns, Nathaniel.....	85
Snow, Joseph.....	225	Stearns, Thomas.....	190
Snow, Phoebe.....	131	Stephenson, Jesse.....	58
Snow, William L.....	514	Stephenson, Lucy.....	195
Soule, Dennis.....	360	Stetson, Edward Grey.....	471
Soule, Fred.....	523	Stetson, Elisha.....	68
Soule, Horace Homer.....	310	Stetson, George Ward.....	554
Soule, Loammi Betsey.....	209	Stetson, John.....	72
Soule, Louisa G.....	361	Stetson, Phebe Wait.....	278
Soule, Mehitabel.....	362	Stetson, William.....	37
Soule, Samuel.....	361	Stetson, William Albert.....	448
Souther, Emma H.....	220	Stevens, Charles.....	368
Souther, Mary.....	57	Stevens, Ebenezer.....	224
Souther, Sarah A.....	220	Stevens, Joseph.....	118
Southworth, Sarah.....	77	Stevens, Philo Hull.....	229
Southworth, William.....	127	Stevenson, Andrew.....	542
Spalding, William Henry.....	466	Stevenson, Emily.....	447
Sparhawke, Hannah.....	46	Stickfield, Clara F.....	492
Sparrow, C. B.....	499	Stickland, S. F.....	180
Sparrow, Josiah.....	225	Still, Stanley R.....	568
Spaulding, Harriet W.....	474	Stillman, Augusta R.....	377
Sprague, Adna.....	340	Stockbridge, David.....	48
Sprague, Benjamin.....	109	Stockbridge, David.....	99
Sprague, Betsy.....	129	Stockbridge, Grace.....	36
Sprague, Betsey.....	221	Stoddard, Celia.....	216
Sprague, Ellen.....	298	Stoddard, Jonathan.....	56
Sprague, Franklin.....	189	Stodder, Caroline.....	425
Sprague, Jane.....	196	Stodder, Harriet C.....	125

	PAGE
Stodder, Jane M.....	267
Stodder, Laban.....	154
Stodder, Ruth.....	109
Stodder, Zenas.....	159
Stone, Alpheus.....	213
Stone, Elizabeth.....	356
Stone, George P.....	410
Stone, Henry Whitcomb.....	279
Stone, Jonas.....	85
Stone, Josiah.....	85
Stone, Livingston.....	327
Stone, Lucy.....	84
Stone, Nathan.....	86
Stone, Sarah Moody.....	354
Stone, William.....	144
Storer, Herbert.....	527
Storey, William B.....	455
Story, Fannie W.....	529
Stowers, Susanna.....	80
Strentz, Mary.....	406
Strong, Mary Lewis.....	527
Strout, Ebenezer.....	244
Strout, Rosella.....	394
Stuart, Angelina B.....	284
Studley, Alexander C.....	319
Studley, Clara Lowe.....	511
Studley, Mary Elizabeth.....	390
Studley, Rosamund.....	134
Stupell, Henry P.....	301
Sturke, Annie.....	580
Sturtevant, Josiah.....	282
Sullivan, James Nelson.....	232
Sumner, Elizabeth.....	91
Sumner, Sarah R.....	399
Sutherland, Jane.....	427
Suxton, Henry.....	248
Swain, Nancy.....	333
Swan, Benjamin.....	91
Swan, Robert.....	289
Swan, Samuel.....	289
Swan, Timothy.....	91
Sweetser, Abigail.....	137
Sweetser, Elizabeth.....	135
Sweetser, Salathiel.....	76
Sweetser, Sally.....	79
Sweetser, William.....	77
Swett, Samuel.....	136
Swett, Sarah.....	208
Swift, Henry.....	497

	PAGE
Sykes, Ellen	462
Sylvester, Desire	77
Sylvester, Henchman	158
Sylvester, Job	244
Sylvester, Josephine Estella	366
Sylvester, Samuel B.	572
Sylvester, William	244

T

Tabor, Samuel.....	336
Taft, George C.....	432
Taggart, Lettie M.....	499
Tamplin, Minnie.....	252
Tarleton Henry.....	23
Tatttrie, Emeline.....	435
Taylor, Benjamin Franklin...	286
Taylor, Charles.....	513
Taylor, J. William.....	140
Taylor, John Henry	272
Taylor, John William.....	399
Taylor, Lydia Bartlett.....	208
Taylor, Warren V.....	411
Teague, Adelaide.....	456
Terry, Enoch.....	232
Terry, Mary	499
Tevis, Hupp.....	456
Thaxter, Anna Quincy.....	289
Thaxter, Christiana.....	120
Thaxter, David.....	36
Thaxter, Deborah	29
Thaxter, Elizabeth.....	26
Thaxter, Gridley.....	101
Thaxter, John.....	23
Thaxter, Lucy.....	119
Thaxter, Maria.....	348
Thaxter, Mary.....	27
Thaxter, Mary.....	166
Thaxter, Quincy.....	119
Thaxter, Sarah.....	28
Thayer, James E.....	157
Thayer, John.....	455
Thayer, John E.....	328
Thayer, Louis E.....	572
Thayer, Mary Ann.....	417
Thayer, Sarah Rand.....	310
Thomas, Ada.....	345
Thomas, Anna.....	97
Thomas, Benjamin.....	122

	PAGE		PAGE
Thomas, Bethiah	69	Tower, Bela	81
Thomas, Dwight	234	Tower, Georgiana	240
Thomas, Edward	72	Tower, Isaiah G	265
Thomas, Ira	182	Tower, Jesse	172
Thomas, Isaac	59	Tower, Joshua	158
Thomas, Mary	154	Tower, Laban	145
Thomas, Nehemiah	71	Tower, Lucy	579
Thomas, Persis Peabody	280	Tower, Lydia	54
Thomas, Rachel	314	Tower, Moses Binney	279
Thomas, Ruth	51	Tower, Samuel	63
Thomas, Susan	107	Tower, Sarah	113
Thompson, Claudia Davis	571	Tower, Silence	107
Thompson, Julia	416	Towle, Emily Prescott	487
Thompson, Maria J	309	Towne, Salem	412
Thompson, Mary	244	Townsend, Hannah Rice	347
Thompson, Sarah	583	Townsend, Mary	112
Thompson, William	295	Tracey, Frederick W	121
Thompson, William Tilson	391	Tracy, Asaph	157
Thomson, Edward	530	Trafton, Arthur G	430
Thomson, Elsie	470	Travis, Rowena	560
Thomson, Joseph	411	Treadway, Frederick W	348
Thorn, William Abner	419	Tripp, Ervin B	294
Thornton, John Lathrop	486	Tripp, Lydia	195
Thorpe, Douglas	249	Tripp, Mahala T	285
Thrasher, Eva M	451	Trone, Sally	495
Thurber, Agnes Winona	486	Troop, Fred	404
Thurber, Sally	193	Trott, Caroline F	429
Thurston, Louisa M	263	Trowbridge, Charles Pelham	580
Tibbetts, Hannah	411	True, Aaron	209
Tibbetts, Henry Frank	512	True, Jesse Tucker	523
Tilden, Abigail	117	True, Penelope A	522
Tileston, Hannah	46	Truesdell, Rollin B	252
Tirrell, Charles R	300	Trumbull, Howard Malcomb	233
Titus, Abigail	107	Tucker, Debby Ray	203
Titus, Nathaniel	53	Tucker, Hannah	203
Tod, Walter	358	Tucker, Josiah	69
Todd, Alex	61	Tucker, Phœbe	132
Todd, Thomas G	516	Tuckerman, Edward	172
Tompson, Martha Ellen	505	Tufts, Julia	277
Toombs, Arthur P	479	Tufts, Sabrina	454
Toppan, Robert N	517	Tukey, Stephen	137
Torr, Caroline	369	Tupper, Abigail Browning	227
Torrey, Elizabeth Hersey	278	Tupper, Bartlett	248
Torrey, Sarah C	222	Tupper, Edward W	230
Torrey, William	255	Turner, Abigail	140
Totman, Charles	155	Turner, Anna	68
Totman, Thomas	129	Turner, Elizabeth	109
Touhy, Mary Ann	545	Turner, Florence W	369
Tower, Angelina	267	Turner, Hannah	232

	PAGE
Turner, Henry.....	366
Turner, Jacob.....	113
Turner, John.....	180
Turner, John Edward.....	232
Turner, Joseph Brown.....	462
Turner, Lucy.....	98
Turner, Perez.....	116
Turner, Ruth.....	182
Turner, Sarah.....	139
Turner, Sarah.....	238
Tutt, Elizabeth.....	307
Tuttle, Anna.....	122
Tuttle, Lester.....	362
Tuttle, W. S.....	442
Twitchell, Timothy.....	176
Tyler, A. Augusta.....	564
Tyler, Artemas S.....	526

U

Uhl, Jerome B.....	542
Uhlman, Lucy.....	249
Uhlman, Nathaniel.....	249
Underwood, Henry Cliver ...	505
Underwood, William Lyman.	506

V

Vail, Carrie.....	496
Van Horne, Margaret.....	139
Vaughn, Laura M.....	422
Velsir, Mary Catherine.....	509
Viaux, Henrietta Josephine..	462
Vinal, Israel.....	62
Vinal, Warren.....	189
Vining, James.....	75
Vining, James H.....	300
Vining, Silence.....	143
Vinton, Edward P. V.....	390
Vose, Hannah....	167
Vose, Hannah Irene.....	290
Vose, J. G.....	118
Vose, Josiah H.....	328

W

Walrath, Margaret Elizabeth.	509
Wade, Florence.....	325
Wade, Mary E.....	416

	PAGE
Wade, William.....	442
Wainwright, Anna.....	60
Waldo, Mary.....	75
Waldron, Frances Elizabeth.	181
Walker, Samuel.....	112
Walkup, Margaret.....	306
Wallingford, Olive.....	178
Walters, Samuel.....	585
Ward, Charlotte P.....	361
Ward, Isaac D.....	414
Ward, James L.....	286
Ward, Sarah.....	206
Ward, Sarah Adeline.....	426
Ware, Augustus M.....	298
Wares, Martha Fox.....	387
Warner, Aaron E.....	300
Warner, Nathaniel.....	138
Warren, George.....	298
Washburn, Emma.....	284
Washburn, Salmon.....	113
Waterman, Eliphalet.....	205
Waterman, Foster.....	210
Waterman, Hannah.....	44
Waterman, Louisa.....	182
Waterman, Samuel.....	118
Waters, Helen M.....	419
Waters, Sally.....	80
Watson Daniel.....	34
Watson, Eliza Constantia....	184
Watson, Isaac.....	39
Watson, Margaret Elizabeth.	376
Watson, Martha Marston....	184
Watson, Mary.....	34
Wattie, John.....	579
Wayland, Sarah Thompson.	171
Weatherbee, Elizabeth W....	319
Webb, George.....	586
Webb, Jesse D.....	263
Webb, Maria.....	302
Webster, Belle M.....	230
Webster, Emma E.....	559
Webster, Ezekiel.....	167
Webster, Ezekiel.....	191
Webster, Hannah Stackpole.	400
Weed, Newton.....	198
Weeks, Nathaniel.....	76
Weigel, John H.....	566
Weir, Robert.....	409
Weld, Henry A.....	492

	PAGE		PAGE
Wellington, William.....	174	Whiting, Mary Collier.....	268
Wellman, Eliza J.....	269	Whiting, Susanna.....	125
Wells, Fanny W.....	134	Whiting, Theophilus.....	155
Wells, Gertrude W.....	449	Whitman, Deborah L.....	455
Welsh, Clarinda.....	197	Whitman, Ella V.....	541
Wemple, H. M.....	478	Whitman, Nehemiah.....	74
Wensley, Mercy.....	29	Whitman, Rebecca P.....	433
Wentworth, Charles C.....	449	Whitmarsh, Deborah.....	213
Wentworth, Cora Estelle.....	551	Whitney, Anna C. A.....	158
West, Edward Lloyd.....	461	Whitney, Belinda.....	350
West, Mary.....	357	Whitney, Elizabeth.....	121
West, Mary F.....	336	Whitney, Henry Eugene.....	533
West, Mary Jane.....	277	Whitney, John.....	174
Wost, Patience B.....	493	Whitney, John.....	204
West, Venice Franklin.....	508	Whitney, Levina Glazier.....	349
Westcott, Henry.....	329	Whitney, Lucinda.....	291
Weston, Byron.....	477	Whitney, Nancy.....	253
Weston, Susan.....	317	Whitney, Rebecca.....	174
Weymouth, Ida M.....	465	Whitney, Silas.....	150
Wheaton, Benjamin.....	56	Whiton, Chauncy G.....	429
Whelan, Etta.....	542	Whiton, Israel.....	160
Wheldon, Maud.....	389	Whiton, Sarah.....	157
Wheeler, George H.....	301	Whiton, Sarah.....	158
Wheeler, Harriet.....	307	Whiton, Sarah.....	257
Wheeler, Isaac.....	90	Whitridge, Ruth.....	179
Wheeler, Martha Ann.....	317	Whitridge, William Cushing.....	179
Wheeler, William F.....	227	Whittmore, Helen Melinda.....	278
Wheelwright, John.....	88	Whittmore, Lucy Ann.....	350
Whitcomb, Joseph.....	63	Whitten Margaret.....	250
White, Caleb C.....	257	Whitten, Orrin B.....	237
White, Elizabeth.....	146	Whittier, Alice A.....	529
White, George.....	448	Whitwell, Lucy.....	188
White, Henry.....	196	Wiesenger, Marie Elfrieda.....	328
White, James.....	342	Wight, Eliza.....	298
White, Jenny.....	74	Wilbur, Bernard.....	412
White, Josiah.....	258	Wilbur, Miranda.....	410
White, Lyman.....	89	Wild, Mary Heath.....	324
White, M. H.....	396	Wilde, Caroline.....	352
White, Nathan.....	168	Wilde, Franklin Augustus.....	299
White, Richard.....	56	Wilder, Alden.....	159
White, Squire.....	227	Wilder, Benjamin.....	266
White, William.....	72	Wilder, Celia.....	152
Whitham, George.....	395	Wilder, Edward.....	279
Whiting, Albert.....	265	Wilder, Eunice.....	222
Whiting, Amasa.....	265	Wilder, Hannah.....	266
Whiting, Amasa Jacobs.....	428	Wilder, Isaac.....	128
Whiting, Benjamin S.....	265	Wilder, Jabez.....	35
Whiting, Charles.....	265	Wilder, Jabez.....	55
Whiting, Hannah Cushing.....	233	Wilder, Joseph.....	156

	PAGE
Wilder, Martha.....	393
Wilder, Olive	129
Wilder, Sarah ...	151
Wilder, Sarah Chandler	391
Wilder, Theophilus.....	127
Wildes, Alpheus.....	123
Wile, Avard.....	249
Wiley, Jefferson.....	326
Wiley, Margaret Louisa	327
Wilkie, Elizabeth.....	22
Wilkin, Lizzie.....	584
Wilkins, Helen Maria..	520
Wilkins, William.....	568
Willard, Catharine	153
Willard, Harriet	344
Willard, Jane E.....	415
Williams, Anna.....	85
Williams, Arthur Hayden.....	466
Williams, Betsey M.....	506
Williams, Elizabeth Winslow	464
Williams, Florence E.....	570
Williams, John R.....	259
Williams, Julia E.....	488
Willis, Lydia Funston.....	234
Welliston, Mary.....	161
Wills, Charles J.....	454
Wilmens, James M.....	535
Wilson, Alexander.....	551
Wilson, Anna Maria	292
Wilson, Charles.....	415
Wilson, Chloe	194
Wilson, Elizabeth	269
Wilson, James C.....	251
Wilson, Lydia	405
Wilson, Maria	251
Wilcox, Betsey Mary	490
Wing, Chester.....	556
Wing, Francis Paul.....	548
Wingate, John.....	35
Wingate, Moses.....	34
Winslow, Eliza.....	199
Winslow, Lydia.....	155
Winsor, Ellen Howard	509
Winter, Eda	564
Wise, Hebe.....	456
Witham, John Hamilton.....	277
Witherbee, J. Milton.....	275
Withington, John.....	112
Wood, Chloe.....	338
Wood, Hamilton.....	449

	PAGE
Wood, John W.....	578
Wood, Minnie E.....	424
Wood, Sarah M.....	245
Wood, Wilkes.....	117
Wood, William H.....	428
Woodard, Mary.....	214
Woodbridge, Benjamin.....	23
Woodbury, Isabella A.....	513
Woodbury, Thankful.....	136
Woodcock, Clementine B....	290
Woodcock, Mary.....	378
Woodford, Julia H.....	230
Woodman, John A....	450
Woodman, Wyatt B.....	294
Woodruf, M. E.....	230
Woodruff, Resia.....	329
Woodside, William A....	277
Woodward, Celina C.....	451
Woodward, Charles E.....	414
Woodward, Thomas H.....	374
Woodworth, Frances C.....	488
Woolsey, Charles A.....	286
Worcester, Lemira	557
Work, Robert Reed.....	407
Worrick, Susanna.....	63
Worth, Thomas C.....	267
Wright, Esther.....	558
Wright, George.....	220
Wright, John B.....	512
Wright, Melissa	358
Wylie, Emma E.....	518
Wyllie, J. E.....	317
Wyman, Betsy	135
Wyman, Eliza.....	114
Wyman, Eliza.....	196
Wyman, Frances.....	317

Y

Young, Bezaliel.....	76
Young, Calvin House.....	429
Young, Edwin Ruthven.....	232
Young, Lorenzo E.....	394
Young, Martha.....	148
Young, Mary.....	282
Young, Susan A.....	420
Young, Susannah	322
Young, Thomas.....	96
Young, Welcome.....	282

